THE

CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE

(ACT X. OF 1872)

AND

OTHER LAWS AND RULES OF PRACTICE

RELATING TO

PROCEDURE IN THE CRIMINAL COURTS OF BRITISH INDIA.

WITH NOTES.

BY

H. T. PRINSEP,

BENGAL CIVIL SERVICE.

FOURTH EDITION.

CALCUTTA:

THACKER, SPINK & CO., PUBLISHERS TO THE UNIVERSITY.

LONDON: W. THACKER & Co. BOMBAY: THACKER, VINING & Co.
MADRAS: HIGGINBOTHAM & Co.

1873.

343
P955

CALCUTTA: PRINTED BY THACKER, SPINK AND CO.

2.671

PREFACE TO THE FOURTH EDITION.

THE recent passing of a new Code of Criminal Procedure, not only containing very considerable modifications and additions to the former law, but cast in an entirely different form, as well as the passing of the Acts relating to Evidence, Oaths and Affirmations, Foreign Jurisdiction and Extradition, have necessitated the preparation of a fourth edition of this work. Its object, as already stated in previous editions, is to present in a convenient form all the Laws and Rules of Practice relating to Procedure in the Criminal Courts of British India, which have emanated from the Legislature, the highest Courts of Justice, or the Executive Governments, that the Student, the Judicial Officer, and the Legal Practitioner may readily ascertain and follow the law during the course of a trial in a Criminal Court.

The alterations in the law have made numerous judicial rulings obsolete, but such as bear upon the present law have been retained and reproduced in the notes. Attention has been drawn to any important alteration in the law, and, for easy reference, a comparative statement has been prepared showing the corresponding sections under the new and repealed Codes. It has, however, been thought more convenient to mention the sections of the present Code in such judgments and orders under the old Code as have been retained and quoted. The last clause of section 2, it will be observed, declares that, "Notifications published and orders made

under any section of any Act hereby repealed shall be deemed to have been published and made under the corresponding section of this Act." To facilitate the reading of the Code, many provisions of the law which appear in remote chapters or in other laws have been grouped together; an arrangement which will, it is hoped, meet with the approval of those who have to administer the law. Copious and exhaustive Indices are given, the labor in the preparation of which has delayed the publication of this edition; but the cases and orders up to date have been collected and are set forth in the "ADDENDA."

For the convenience of Magistrates, a statement has been given showing the powers inherent in each grade of Magistrate, and with what additional powers, and by whom, he can be invested.

Whenever the judgments or orders quoted have been published, reference has been made to the Report; but in many instances unpublished cases have been entered in the notes. For these my acknowledgments are especially due to Mr. Justice Melvill, of the Bombay High Court, and Mr. Wigram, Registrar of the Madras High Court.

The judgments of the Calcutta High Court have been taken from *Sutherland's Weekly Reporter*, which is generally quoted by the Courts, and the *Bengal Law Reports;* but in the Index of Cases the corresponding report in the *Revenue, Civil, and Criminal Reporter,* published by Messrs. Wyman and Co., has also been entered. A few cases have also been taken from the earlier reports by Mr. W. Marshall. The cases decided by the Madras High Court are taken from the reports of Mr. Whitley Stokes, Mr. O'Sullivan, and Mr. J.

CONTENTS.

	Page.
COMPARATIVE STATEMENT OF THE TWO CODES	xiii.
TABLE OF CASES CITED	xvii.
TABLE OF ORDERS QUOTED	xxv.
TABLE SHOWING POWERS OF MAGISTRATES	xxxiii.
ADDENDA	xxxvii.

THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.

CONTENTS	1
PREAMBLE	19

PART I.

CHAPTER I.—Preliminary, Repeal, Local Extent, and Definitions	*ib.*

PART II.—CONSTITUTION AND PROCESS OF THE CRIMINAL COURTS	24
CHAPTER II.—Of Criminal Courts	*ib.*
" III.—Of Courts of Session	26
" IV.—Of Magistrates and their powers	27
" V.—Of Public Prosecutors	49
" VI.—The Place of Inquiry and Trial	51
" VII.—Of Criminal Jurisdiction over European British Subjects	56

PART III.—OF THE POLICE	65
CHAPTER VIII.—Offences of which information must be given to the Police, and Duty of the Public	*ib.*
" IX.—Of Arrest without Warrant	68
" X.—Powers of the Police to investigate	76

PART IV.—OF PROCEEDINGS TO COMPEL APPEARANCE	97
CHAPTER XI.—Of complaints to a Magistrate	*ib.*
" XII.—Of the Summons	105
" XIII.—Of the Warrant	107

Page.

PART V.—OF INQUIRIES AND TRIALS 117
CHAPTER XIV.—Preliminary . . . . . ib.
„ XV.—Of Inquiry into Cases triable by the Court of Session or High Court 119
„ XVI.—Of the Trial of Summons Cases by Magistrates . 137
„ XVII.—Of the Trial of Warrant Cases by Magistrates . 143
„ XVIII.—Of Summary Trials 149
„ XIX.—Trial by Court of Session 154

PART VI.—APPEAL, REFERENCE, AND REVISION 173
CHAPTER XX.—Appeals . . . . . ib.
„ XXI.—Reference 187
„ XXII.—Superintendence and Revision 189

PART VII.—EXECUTION 207
CHAPTER XXIII.—Of Execution of Sentence . . . . . ib.

PART VIII.—EVIDENCE 232
CHAPTER XXIV.—Special Rules of Evidence in Criminal Cases . ib.
„ XXV.—Evidence how taken 236
„ XXVI.—Of securing the attendance of Witnesses . . 250
„ XXVII.—Of Search-Warrants. 258

PART IX.—PROCEDURE INCIDENTAL TO INQUIRY AND TRIAL 267
CHAPTER XXVIII.—Bail . . . . . ib.
„ XXIX.—Formation of Lists of Jurors and Assessors, and their attendance 272
„ XXX.—Miscellaneous Provisions 279
„ XXXI.—Lunatics 283
„ XXXII.—Contempts of Court 293

PART X.—CHARGE, JUDGMENT, AND SENTENCE 297
CHAPTER XXXIII.—Of the Charge . . . . . ib.
„ XXXIV.—Of the Judgment, Order, and Sentence . . 311
„ XXXV.—Prosecutions in certain Cases 313

PART XI.—PREVENTIVE JURISDICTION OF MAGISTRATES . 326
CHAPTER XXXVI.—Of the Dispersion of Unlawful Assemblies . ib.
„ XXXVII.—Of Security for keeping the Peace . . 329
„ XXXVIII.—Of Security for Good Behaviour . . . 339
„ XXXIX.—Local Nuisances 346
„ XL.—Possession 358
„ XLI.—Of the maintenance of Wives and Families . 363

Page.

PART XII.—MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS 366
CHAPTER XLII.—Miscellaneous . . . . . *ib.*

SCHEDULE I.—ENACTMENTS REPEALED 398
Part I.—Statute repealed 368
„ *II.*—Acts repealed . . . . . *ib*
„ *III.*—Regulations repealed 370

SCHEDULE II.—FORMS OF SUMMONS, WARRANTS, BONDS, AND RECOGNIZANCES 374

SCHEDULE III.—FORMS OF CHARGES 378

SCHEDULE IV.—TABULAR STATEMENT OF OFFENCES, JURISDICTION, AND PUNISHMENTS 383

SCHEDULE. V.—ACTS CONTAINING REFERENCES TO THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE 474

APPENDIX.

ACT I, 1868 (The General Clauses' Act) 483
„ V, 1840 } (Oaths and Affirmations) 485
„ VI, 1872 }
„ I, 1872 (The Evidence Act) 486
„ XVIII, 1872 (The Evidence Amendment Act) 527
„ XV, 1869 (The Prisoners' Testimony Act) 528
„ VI, 1864 (The Whipping Act) 531
„ II, 1869 (The Justice of the Peace Act) 535
„ XXI, 1869 (The European Vagrancy Act) 537
„ XI, 1872 (The Foreign Jurisdiction and Extradition Act) . . 546

INDEX 551

COMPARATIVE STATEMENT OF THE TWO CODES.

Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.
1 ...	1	50	319	80 ...	165
4		51		81 ...	166
5		52 ...	320	82 ...	91
9	4	53 ...	321	83 ...	167
10		54 ...	322	84 ...	168
11		55 ...	460		170
22	18	56		85 ..	169
	20	57	456	86 ...	168
23 B ...	38	58		88 ...	174
23 C	39	59		89 ...	175
23 D		60 ...	460	90 ...	176
23 E ...	56	61 ...	307	91 ...	177
23 F ...	54	62	518	92 ...	178
23 G ...	37	63		93 ..	179
26 ...	63	64 ...	139	94 ...	180
27 ...	65	65 ...	140	95 ...	181
28		66	141	96 ...	182
31	66		144	97 ...	183
31 A		66 A	23 (*a*) (2)	98 ...	184
29			23 (*b*) (2)	99 ...	185
30	67		25 (*a*) (2)	100 ...	92
33			25 (*b*) (2)	101 ...	94
32 ...	68		27 (*a*) (3)	102 ...	95
34 ...	69		27 (*b*) (2)	103 ...	96
35 ...	64	66 B ...	49	104 ...	97
36 ...	47	67 ...	147	105 ...	98
37	72	68 ...	142	106 ...	99
39		69 ...	152	107 ...	100
38 ...	143	70 ...	153	108 ...	93
40 ...	73	71 ...	154	109 ...	101
43 ...	331	72 ...	155	110 ...	108
44 ...	308	73 ...	156	111 ...	480
45 ...	309	74 ...	157	114 ...	368
46 ...	314	75 ...	158	115 ...	370
47 ...	316	76 ...	159	116 ...	371
48 ...	317	77 ...	161	117 ...	372
49	See Act V.,	78 ...	163	118 ...	373
	1871, S. 30.	79 ...	164	119 ...	374

Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.
120 ...	375	158 ...	130	205 ...	346
121 ...	376	159 ...	131	206 ...	104
122 ...	382	160 ...	132	207 ...	357
123 ...	383	161 ...	133	209 ...	347
124 ...	384	162 ...	136	210 ...	348
125 ...	385	163 ...	435, 436	211 ...	349
126 ...	386	167 ...	466	212 ...	389
127 ...	377	168 ...	467	213 ...	388
128 ...	378	169 ...	468	214 ...	391
129 ...	381	170 ...	469	215 ...	392
130 ...	415	171 ...	471	216 ...	393
131 ...	416	172 ...	472	217 ...	394
132 ...	417	173 ...	474	218 ...	395
132 A ...	418	174 ..	475	219 ...	396
132 B ...	419	175 ...	476	220 ...	397
132 C ...	420	176 ...	477	221 ...	398
133 ...	109, 110	177 ..	478	222 ...	303
134 ...	111	178 ...	479	223 ...	304
135 ...	114, 115	180 ...	146	224 ...	194
136 ...	116	181 ...	160	225 ...	195
137 ...	117	182 ...	190	226 ...	196
138 ...	89	183 ...	171	226 A ...	424
139 ...	112	184 ...	172	227 ...	199, 200
140 ...	102	185 ...	173	228 ...	359
141 ...	103	186 ...	362	229 ...	196
142 ...	379	188 ...	352	230 ...	201
143 ...	380	189 ...	353	231 ...	202
144 ...	118	190 ...	354	232 ...	360
145 ...	119	191 ...	355	233 ...	198
146 ...	120	192 ...	356	234 ...	439
147 ...	121	193 ...	190	235 ...	439
148 ...	Evidence Act, S. 25	194 ...	191	237 ...	Evid Act, S. 105
		195 ...	334		
149 ...	*ib.*, S. 26	196 ...	335	244 ...	445
150 ...	*ib.*, S. 27	197 ...	337	245 ...	447
151 ...	123	198 ...	338 to 340	246 ...	448
152 ...	124	199 ...	339	247 ...	449
153 ...	125	200 ...	340	248 ...	149
154 ...	126	201 ...	192	250 ...	215, 216
155 ...	127	202 ...	193	251 ...	217
156 ...	128	203 ...	344	252 ...	218
157 ...	129	204 ...	345	253 ...	219

Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.
255 ...	220	300 ...	509	344 ...	244
256 ...	221	301 ...	510	345 ...	245
257 ...	148	302 ...	511	346 ...	246
258 ...	204	303 ...	512	347 ...	265
259 ...	205	304 ...	513	348 ...	252
260 ...	150	305 ...	514	349 ...	408
261 ...	151	306 ...	515	350 ...	254
262 ...	361	307 ...	515	352 ...	263
263 ...	351	308 ...	521	353 ...	259
265 ...	206	309 ...	522	354 ...	414
266 ...	207	310 ...	523	359 ...	231
267 ...	333	311 ...	525	360 ...	235
268 ...	336	312 ...	525	361 ...	264
269 ...	208	313 ...	526	362 ...	237
270 ...	209	314 ...	527	363 ...	236
271 ...	210	315 ...	528	365 ...	364
272 ...	211	316 ...	536	366 ...	248
273 ...	44	317 ...	537	367 ...	351
274 ...	44	318 ...	530	368 ...	323
276 ...	46	319 ...	531	369 ...	Evidence
277 ...	46	320 ...	532		Act, S. 33
279 ...	187	322 ...	233	370 ...	325
280 ...	489	323 ...	234	371 ...	Evidence
281 ...	490	324 ...	255, 261		Act, S. 32
282 ...	491	325 ...	241	372 ...	251
283 ...	492	326 ...	242	373 ...	250
284 ...	493	327 ...	236	374 ...	251
285 ...	494	329 ...	400	375 ...	363
286 ...	495	330 ...	401	376 ...	252
287 ...	496	331 ...	402	377 ...	264
288 ...	497	332 ...	403	378 ..	260
289 ...	498	333 ...	404	379 ...	255
290 ...	499	334 ...	405	379A. ...	459
291 ...	500	335 ...	406	380 ...	263, 287
292 ...	501	336 ...	407	381 ...	461
293 ...	502	337 ...	409	383 ...	301
294 ...	503	338 ...	410	384 ...	302
295 ...	504	339 ...	411	385 ...	305
296 ...	505	340 ...	412	388 ...	423
297 ...	506	341 ...	413	389 ...	425
298 ...	507	342 ...	239, 240	390 ...	426
299 ...	508	343 ...	243	391 ...	427

Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.	Section of old Code.	Corresponding Section of new Code or of other Act.
392 ...	428	412 ...	266	430 ...	463
393 ...	429	413 ...	268	431 ...	422
394 ...	430	414 ...	286	432 ...	286
395, cl. 1	431	415	Limitation Act IX, 1872 Sch. II, Art. 122, 123	433 ...	318
395, cl. 2	432			434 ...	295, 296
395, cl. 3	433			435 ...	296
397 ...	434			436 ...	390
398 ...	290	416 ...	275	437 ...	399
399 ...	288	417 ...	278	438 ...	421
400 ...	289	418 ...	277	439 ...	283
401 ...	290	419 ...	280	440 ...	276
402 ...	297	421 ...	281	441 ...	540
403 ...	297	422 ...	282	442 ...	541
405 ...	294, 297	423 ...	456	443 ...	292
406 ...	299	424 ...	456	444 ...	539
408 ...	271	426 ...	283	445 A ...	36
409 ...	267, 269	427 ...	284	445 C ...	270
410 ...	79, 80	428 ...	285	445 D ...	291
411 ...	273	429 ...	464		

INDEX OF CASES QUOTED.

Page.

A.

Abdool Azeez, 7 W. R., 59 236
Abdoola, 2 All., 401 42
Abdoor Ruhman, 7 W. R., 37 252
Adram, 1 N. W. P., 58 141
Affazooddeen, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 13 242
Amarut Sheikh, 4 W. R., 20 . . . . . 532, 533
Ameerooddeen, 12 W. R., 36 349
Amrata Nathu, 3 Bombay, 29, *Crown cases* 321
Aneef Putnee, 1 W. R., 16 104
Anon., 3 B. L. R., 62 184
Antoine José, Bomb. H. C., September 4, 1869 182
Arjoon, 1 Bombay, 87 . . . . . 225, 227
Arunachella Reddi, 5 Madras, 212 . . . . . 52, 321
Azeemoolla, 2 Punjab Rec., 80 295

B.

Bakas Ram Shahoo, 7 W. R., 11, *Civil cases*; 3 Wyman, 43, *Civil cases* . 350
Bakhowree Singh, 8 W. R., 207, *Civil cases*; 4 Wyman, 96, *Civil cases* . 114
Balkrishno Appasheet, Bomb. H. C., August 17, 1871 243
Bapji valad Bapia, 5 Bombay, 5, *Crown cases* 533
Baroda Pershad Moostafee, 5 W. R., 5 . . . . . 353, 363
Becharam Bhuttacharje, 15 W. R., 68 352
Becharam Ghorooee, 14 W. R., 177 353
Bechoo Manjee, 9 W. R., 16 . . . . . 82, 496
Beebee Rookhyah Banoo, 1 B. L. R., xi., *Short notes* 236
Begum, *alias* Elahee Jan, 6 Agra, 136 53
Behary, *alias* Kurreem Bux, 3 W. R., 23 341
Behary Lall Bose, 7 W. R., 44 121
Behary Singh, 7 W. R., 3; 3 Wyman, 6 . . . . 70, 80, 85, 86
Belilias, 12 W. R., 53; 2 B. L. R., 151, *App.* 103
Bhagu bin Shabaji, 5 Bombay, 47, *Crown cases* 43
Bhairo Mundul, 14 W. R., 28 362
Bheekaree, 15 W. R., 63 246
Bheeka Roy, 10 W. R., 36 140
Bheem Manjee, 6 W. R., 52 84
Bhoirob Seal, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 27 226
Bhukkan Rajwan, 12 W. R., 49 164
Bhyro Dyal Singh, 11 W. R., 46 347
Bichuk Aheer, 6 W. R., 5 226
Bindabun Shaha, 10 W. R., 41 333
Bireshurree Prashad, 6 W. R., 93 333
Bishendharee Kahar, 7 W. R., 100 187
Bishto Chunder Chuckerbutty, 10 W. R., 27 . . . . . 352, 357
Bishoo Manjee, Feb. 12, 1866 80

Page.
Bishonath Bannea, 8 W. R., 53 187
Bishonath Mundul, 2 W. R, 58 219
Bishonath Sircar, 3 W. R., 63 114
Bishooranjan Mookerjee, 6 W. R., 75 ; 2 Wyman, 57 497
Bissumbar Dass, 15 W. R., 122; 6 B. L. R., 122, *App.* 233
Bonomalee Sahai, 5 W. R., 32 77
Bullee Singh, 17 W. R., 2 102
Bunsee Singh, 1 W. R., 47 . . . . . 318, 328
Bushmo Aurut, 3 W. R., 21 171
Byha Wallud Soorjim, 1 Bombay, 91 . . . . . 238, 239
Bykunto Nath Banerjee, 10 W. R., 17 . . . . . 240, 519

C.

Calachand, 7 W. R., 60; 3 Wyman, 34 226
Chait Ram, 1 N. W. P., 113 175
Changra valad Shermia, 7 Bombay, 68, *Crown cases* 532
Chamaroo Malo, 8 W. R., 85; 5 Wyman, 7 333
Chamroo Roy, 7 W. R., 35; 3 Wyman, 20 114
Chanberan bin Chanbasaya, 5 Bombay, 65, *Crown cases.* . . . 185
Chintamonee Bapoohi, 2 B. L. R., xv., *Short notes* 353
Choiton Bowra, 5 W. R., 49 225
Chokoo Khan, 5 W. R., 79; 1 Wyman, 61 . . . . . 164, 246
Choto Hurree Paramanick Tanti, 15 W. R., 5 294
Choto Shadoo Penda, 9 W. R., 3; 5 Wyman, 19 321
Chundee Churn Banerjee, 6 W. R., 94 248
Chunder Bhon Singh, 17 W. R., 10 114
Chutterdharee Singh, 5 W. R., 59 167
Clark *v.* Bean, 5 W. R., 53 63
Corbyn, Punjab Record, 1869, page 51 142

D.

Dalapatee Rao, 1 Madras, 83 225
Dulsukhram Haribhai, 2 Bombay, 410 . . . . . 355, 357
Danee, 4 Punjab Rec., 72 341
Dassoo Manjee, 11 W. R., 39 . . . . . 90, 270
Debee Mundul, 16 W. R., 63 139
Dhondu Ramchundra, 5 Bombay, 100, *Crown cases* 146
Dhurma Dutt Ojha, 8 W. R., 13 . . . . . 82, 496
Diaz, 3 Bomb., 51, *Crown cases* 123
Dinobundo Chuckerbutty, 5 W. R., 6, *Miscellaneous cases* . . 318, 319
Dinoo Roy, 16 W. R., 21 140
Doman Kahar, 12 W. R., 82 82
Dulalee Bewa, 8 B. L. R., 53 103
Durzoollah, 9 W. R, 83 . . . . . 127, 226
Dwarick Misser, 18 W. R., 80 349
Dwarkanath Dutt, 7 W. R., 15; 3 Wyman, 11 310
Dwarkanath Ghose, 2 W. R., 31 318

E.

Elahee Bukhsh, 5 W. R., 80; 1 Wyman, 78 . . . . . 248, 519
Enayet Hosein, 5 W. R., 43; 1 Wyman, 31 320

Page.

F.

Fanchanada Tanbiran, 4 Mad., 229 295
Futtehchand Vastichand, 5 Bombay, 85, *Crown cases* 167

G.

Ganu bin Dharoji, 6 Bombay, 57, *Crown cases.* 519
Ganu Ladu, 2 Bombay, 132 . . . . . 225, 227
Ganowree Bhooya, 6 W. R., 70 226
Genu bin Aku, 5 Bombay, 83, *Crown cases* 227
Gendoo Khan, 7 W. R., 14 331
Geerjamonee, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 2 360
Gholam Durbesh, 10 W. R., 36 349
Gholam Mahommed, 1 Agra H. C. 33 366
Girdharee Manjee, 7 W. R., 39 . . . . . 146, 164
Gindhur Dharoji, Bomb. H. C., Dec. 1, 1869 306
Gokul Bandaree, 1 W. R., 8 131
Golab Roy, 3 Agra, 156 146
Goluck Chunder, 13 W. R., 10 226
Goluck Chunder Goohoo, 12 W. R., 38 349
Goluck Chunder Roy, 17 W. R., 33 360
Gonda, 13 W. R., 19 364
Goolzar Khan, 9 W. R., 30 226
Gopal, 2 All., 430 142
Gopal Bhereewallah, 1 W. R., 21 199
Gopal Hajjam, 15 W. R., 16. 166
Gour Chunder Dass, 11 W. R., 53 220
Gour Mohun Rai, 3 B. L. R., 6 317
Gour Surrun Doss, 8 W. R., 83. 331
Govind Soothoodhur, 15 W. R., 56 279
Grish Chunder Dass, 18 W. R., 38 361
Gurningapa, 7 Bombay, 58, *Crown cases* 141

H.

Harvey *v.* Brice, 4 W. R., 26 359
Heeramun Singh, 8 W. R., 30 186
Heera Poonja, 1 Bombay, 33 286
Hira Jiva, 5 Bombay, 58, *Crown cases* 25
Hochan *v.* Elliot, 5 W. R., 4 353
Hoolasee 183
Hurree bin Wittojee, 1 Bombay, 139 175
Hurro Shahu, 16 W. R., 20 166
Hur Sookh, 2 All., 479 160
Hurronath Rai, 2 W. R., 50 131
Hurree Mohun Malo, 1 B. L. R., 20; 10 W. R., 53 347
Hurree Mohun Mundul, 1 B. L. R., 23 353

I.

Imam valad Bakan, 3 Bombay, 57 519
Indrobee Shaha, 1 W. R., 5 86
Ishan Chunder Ghose, 15 W. R., 352, *Civil* 317, 320
Ishan Dutt, 6 B. L. R., 88, *App.*; 15 W. R., 34 166
Issur Chunder Jogee, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 21 226

Page.

J.

Jaddo Moosulmani, 6 W. R., 60; 2 Wyman, 41 365
Jan valad Nanabhai, Bomb. H. C., Dec. 22, 1870 222
Jankee Nath Bhuttacharjee, 2 W. R., 36 261
Jeswunt Singh, 6 W. R., 18 . . . . . 341, 343
Jhundoo Singh, 5 W. R., 8; 1 Wyman, 13 133
Jhurree, 7 W. R., 41 164
Jogon Pollai, 6 W. R., 49 225
Joy Kishto Ghosamee, 7 W. R., 22 172

K.

Kachara Premchand, Bomb. H. C., Sept. 6, 1869 338
Kader Buksh, 4 Panj. Rec., 64 294
Kalabhai Meghabhai, 7 Bombay, 35, *Crown cases* 178
Kalachand, 10 W. R., 21 248
Kali Churn Gangoly, 7 W. R., 2 310
Kalipershad, 11 W. R., 5 348
Kaminee Dassee, 12 W. R., 25 232
Kanai Sheikh, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 38 243
Karoo, 6 W. R., 44; 2 Wyman, 37 . . . . . 187, 248, 519
Kasara Pribhai, 8 Bombay, 95, *Crown cases* 365
Kassee Roy, Jan. 27, 1863 242
K. Chappa Menon, 4 Madras, 146 . . . . . 174, 295
Keshub Chunder Sandyal, 6 W. R., 4 361
Khoaz Sheikh, 5 W. R., 20 188
Khoodeeram, 8 W. R., 39 157
Kodai Kahar, 5 W. R., 6 . . . . . 84, 132
Kopil Nath Sahai, 14 W. R., 3 43
Koodee Koiburtnee, 10 W. R., 82 270
Koonj Behari Chowdree, 15 W. R., 43 334
Kootub Sheikh, 6 W. R., 17 . . . . . 248, 519
Krishtendro Roy, 7 W. R., 30 333
Kristo Dhoba, 14 W. R., 16 122
Kristo Mundul, 7 W. R., 8 . . . . . 164, 246
Kristo Soonder Deb, 2 W. R., 5 225

L.

Lalla Chowbay, 1 N.-W. P., 100 242
Lalla Gopeenath, 6 W. R., 57, *Civil cases* 365
Lalla Karwar, 5 Bombay, 63, *Crown cases* 211
Lopotee Demnee, 8 W. R., 67; 4 Wyman, 25 364

M.

Maddoo Dutt, 14 W. R., 71 175
Muddoosoodun Ghose, 13 W. R., 39 141
Mahommed Ali, 8 Bombay, 5, *Crown cases* 534
Mahommed Hosein, 16 W. R., 37 318
Malony, 1 Madras, 193 55
Maseyk, 15 W. R., 1 361
Mathoora Ghose, 11 W R., 10 141
Mathoora Nath Chuckerbutty, 17 W. R., 55 125

Page.
Mathoora Prashad Panday, 2 W. R., 10 310
Meelan Khalifa, 2 W. R., 7 225
Meiselback, 18 W. R., 49 305
Misser Sheikh, 14 W. R., 9 164
Moha Singh, 3 All., 27 127
Mohesh Chunder Acharjee, 6 W. R., 20; 2 Wyman, 14 317
Mohesh Chunder Banerjee, 4 B. L. R., 1, *App.* 100
Mohima Chunder Chuckerbutty, 5 W. R., 77; 1 Wyman, 72 . . . 319
Mohunt Dhanraj Giri Ghosamee, 2 B. L. R., 27 360
Mootkee Kora, 2 W. R., 1 225
Moorut Lall, 6 W. R., 93 219
Moorulee Sheikh, 6 W. R., 51; 2 Wyman, 43 226
Muddud Ali, 2 Agra, 349 324
Mukkhun Chowdry, Sept. 9, 1865. 291
Mulka, Panj. Rec., 1870, p. 36 365
Mun. Comrs., Sub., Calcutta, 7 B. L. R., 499 353
Murar Trikâm, 5 Bombay, 3, *Crown cases* 226, 227
Mussahir Daood, 6 W. R., 92 225
Mussamut Jema, 8 W. R., 40 164
Mussamut Jesmut, 6 W. R., 59 365
Mussamut Jowahir, 6 Agra, 46 53
Mussamut Ladu, 3 All., 70 365
Mussamut Munglo, 3 All., 454 365
Muthee Noshyo, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 18 239

N.

Napa bin Bssapi, Bomb. H. C., Nov. 23, 1871 333
Narain and Ram Naik, 14 W. R., 34 319
Narain Soobadhee, 6 W. R., 6 341
Narasimpulu Pantulu, 1 Mad. Jur., 58 52
Narayan Sundar, 5 Bombay, 1, *Crown cases* 121
Narayan Krishna, 2 Bombay, 416 226
Natha Mula, 4 Bombay, 37, *Crown cases* 221
Nathu Manick Chand, Bomb. H. C., June 15, 1871 359
Nellikel Edatthil Itti Pungey Achin, 2 Madras, 240 333
Nobodweep Chunder Ghosamee, 1 B. L. R., 15, *Or. Cr.* 51
Nowab Jan, 8 W. R., 19; 4 Wyman, 5 . . . . . 248, 519
Nowarish Ahmed Ali Khan, 2 Agra, 318 318
Nujjum Ali, 6 W. R., 41 . . . . . 321, 323
Nuggurdi Paramanick, 10 W. R., 3 226
Nuzeo Nushyo, 15 W. R., 52 532

O.

Obhoya Chowdry, 6 B. L. R., 148, *App.* 333
Obilashery Dossee, 9 W. R., 18 361
Okhor Ghose, 1 W. R., 50 172
Omesh Chunder Bhose, 7 W. R., 71 112
Ootum Mal, 2 W. R., 2 179
Ootum Narain Singh, 8 W. R., 79; 5 Wyman, 7 318
Ooran Sangra, 6 W. R., 82; 9 Wyman, 82 187

Page.

P.

Paishram Keshar, 7 Bombay, 61, *Crown cases* 315
Pall Dass, 10 W. R., 51 352
Pandurang Mayral, 5 Bombay, 41, *Crown cases* 321
Parvati, 7 Bombay, 82, *Crown cases* 166
Phoolman Tewaree, 6 W. R., 51 221
Pittambur Sircar, 7 W. R., 25 200
Pitti Singh, 9 W. R., 37 . . . . . 318, 349, 382
Pochun Chung, 2 W. R., 36 226
Poholee, 12 W. R., 28 357
Poshoo, 4 W. R., 33 38
Poosa Ram, 6 W. R., 11 318
Powell, 3 W. R., 96 331
Prabhoo Dyal, Panj. Rec., 1869, p. 58 142
Probhakar Soman, 3 Bombay, 11, *Crown cases* 38
Pryag Sing, 8 W. R., 112, *Civil cases;* 4 Wyman, 67, *Civil cases* . . 350
Puran Kussum Narasaya Pantulu, 2 Madras, 396 85
Purso Ram, 7 W. R., 42 290

R.

Radhanath Banerjea, Marshall, 407 . . . . . 318, 519
Radhanath Mojoomdar, 5 Wyman, 19 321
Rai Luchmiput Singh, 14 W. R., 17 . . . . . 347, 348
Rai Mohun Rai, 16 W. R., 24 360
Rajkrishna Mitter, 11 B. L. R., 37, *Or. Cr.* 243
Ramchunder Geer Gosain, 6 W. R., 40 348
Ramchunder Eknath, 6 Bombay, 36, *Crown cases* 348
Ramchunder Sircar, 13 W. R., 18 159
Ramchurn Chamar, 4 W. R., 10 124
Ramchurn Kairee, 6 W. R, 39; 2 Wyman, 35 225
Ramdhun Nathubhai, 4 Bombay, 35, *Crown cases* 319
Ramlall Tewaree, 10 W. R., 34 268
Ramjeebun Dolai, Suth Rep., 1864, p. 5 360
Ramjee Mojoomdar, 14 W. R., 65; 6 B. L. R, 67, *App.* 100
Ramrunginee Dassee, 18 W. R., 36 360
Ramnarain, 4 W. R., 37 320
Ram Sookh, 3 Agra, 21 321
Ramtohul Singh, 4 W. R., 65; 1 Wyman, 39 149
Rana valad Shivappa, 5 Bombay, 84, *Crown cases* 227
Reg. *vs.* Foy, Taylor and Bell, 219 63
Reza Hossein, 8 W. R., 55; 4 Wyman, 23 246
Rhedoynath Biswas, 2 W. R., 45 252
Roopa Gosala, 15 W R., 42 159
Rubbeeoollah, 7 W. R., 13 225
Rughoba, 6 W. R., 3 286
Runjeet Sonthal, 6 W. R., 73 164
Rupan Rai, 6 B. L. R., 296 141
Russool Nurhyo, 11 W. R., 3 362

S.

Saryabin Krishna Mandakar, 7 Bombay, 37, *Crown cases* 532
Sattya Nundi Appa, Bomb. H. C., Aug. 9, 1869 160

Page.

Sakhawat Sheikh, 2 W. R., 13 172
Seeb Chunder Bhuttacharjee, 4 W. R., 12 348
Seeb Prashad Panda, 6 B. L. R., 50, *App.* 148
Seetanath Roy, 3 W. R., 9 359
Shama Kant Bandopadya, 14 W R., 69 355
Shama Sunker Biswas, 10 W. R., 25; 1 B. L. R, 16, *Short notes* . . 123
Shama Soonder Chowdry, 2 B. L. R., 11 338
Sheikh Boodhoo, 8 W. R., 38 164
Sheikh Dadabhai, 1 Bombay, 13 180
Sheikh Emoo, 11 W. R., 20 . . . . . 74, 114
Sheikh Goeman, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 2 188
Sheikh Himayat, July 29, 1862 . . . . . 341, 343
Sheikh Khyamut, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 1 242
Sheikh Laloo, 17 W. R., 37 350
Sheikh Mehrchand, 3 W. R., 63 164
Sheikh Mooneah, 11 W. R., 38 226
Sheikh Moostafa, 1 W. R., 1 . . . . . 289, 290
Sheikh Muddon Ali, 1 W. R., 27 226
Sheo Dyal Singh, 6 W. R., 79 114
Sheo Prosunno Ghosal, 6 W. R., 88; 2 Wyman, 70 86
Shera, 2 Panj. Rec., 72 85
Shravun Subajee, Bomb. H. Ct., Feb. 23, 1871 341
Shunder Bhim, Bomb. H. Ct., Sept. 17, 1869 340
Sidhgopal, 5 Agra, 108 348
Sonaoolla, 5 W. R., 44 225
Soorajooddeen, Panj Rec., 1864, p. 64 . . . . . 532, 533
Sreekant Choral, 10 W. R., 43; 2 B. L. R., 28, *Full Bench* . . . 160
Sreekissen, 9 W. R., 5 201
Sreemonto Doloi, 5 W. R., 5 362
Sreemotee Mongola, 6 W. R., 81; 2 Wyman, 64 164
Surbhann Gaundan, 1 Madras, 30 77
Surbhayya Gaundan, 1 Madras, 138 180
Sutherland, 18 W. R., 11 . . . . . 360, 361
Syud Hossein Ally Chowdry, 8 W. R., 74 71

T.

Tajumuddi Lahoory, 10 W. R., 4; 1 B. L. R., 1 270
Tarineekant Lahory, 8 W. R., 79; 5 Wyman, 5 333
Thakoor Doss, 5 W. R., 22; Wyman, 21 175
Thakoor Dyal Sen, 17 W. R., 51 146
Thakbur Ira, 5 Bomb, 81, *Crown cases* 364
Tilkoo Goalla, 8 W. R., 61 145
Titooram Shaha, Cal. H. Ct., Aug. 7, 1866. 131
Toonaram Mallee, 3 W. R., 44 225
Totaram, 11 W. R., 15 146
Totu Chengan, 6 Mad., 348, *App.* 179, 181
Troylokhyonath Bose, 5 W. R, 58; 1 Wyman, 52 . . . . 353, 362
Troylokhyonath Sircar, 2 W. R., 64. 362

U.

Udai Patnaik, 4 B. L. R., 5; 12. W. R., 68. 533
Uttam Chunder Chatterjea, 13 W. R., 72; 5 B. L. R., 131 . . . 348

Page.

V.

Vahala Jetha, 7 Bombay, 56, *Crown cases* 83
Vinayak Trimbak, 2 Bombay, 414 . . . . . 226, 227
Vinayak Divakar, 5 Bombay, 32 315
Virabudra Gaud, 1 Madras, 199 . . . . . 123, 166

W.

Wahid Ali, 3 W. R., 42 310

Y.

Yallavalad Parshia, 3 Bombay, 37, *Crown cases* 532

INDEX TO ORDERS, ETC., QUOTED.

Orders of the Calcutta High Court, quoted from the Weekly Reporter, Criminal Letters (W. R., C. L.)

	Page of Report.	Page of reference.
Vol. I ...	1	224
	14	340
Vol. II ...	6	187
		232
	13	212
	19	44
		187
Vol. III ...	6	201
	10	130
	11	295
	14	240
		246
	15	148
	16	172
		229
	17	247
	21	124
		145
		296
		320
Vol. IV ...	6	211
Vol. V ...	2	159
	4	159
		187
	20	219
Vol. VI ...	1	160
	2	226
	3	232
	4	187
		220
	5	248
Vol. VIII ...	6	160
	12	130
	19	290
	21	160
Vol. IX ...	1	341
Vol. X ...	2	127
Vol. XV ...	3	246

Orders of the High Court, Calcutta, not published in any Report.

	Page.
1862.	
No. of Order, 59	221
" " 324	77
" " 326	221
" " 359	160
1863.	
No. of Order, 420	360
" " 653	348
" " 672	141
" " 713	175
" " 810	160
1864.	
No. of Order, 8	212
" " 22	290
" " 314	222
	532
" " 425	532
" " 480	228
" " 736	225
" " 892	225
" " 922	178
" " 1095	187
1865.	
No. of Order, 156	239

Orders of the High Court Calcutta, communicated to the Subordinate Courts by Circulars.

		Page.
1862.		
No. —,	May 19	149
„ 16,	„ 27	131
1863.		
No. 2,	January 10	206
„ 6,	March 11	
„ 13,	June 8	122
„ 17,	„ 17	192
„ 18,	July 15	201
„ 19,	„ 22	141
1864.		
No. 1,	January 8	180
„ 3,	March 30	238
„ 4,	April 8	252
„ 5,	„	63
„ 6,	May 16	124
„ 7,	June 20	131
„ 13,	July 28	122
„ 14,	„	123
„ 16,	August 20	269
„ 19,	Sept. 17	121, 123, 139, 241, 242, 246
„ 20,	Oct. 4	315
1865.		
No. 4,	June 23 ...	158, 162, 163
„ 5,	„ ...	149, 195
„ 6,	July 17	195
„ 9,	August 28	240
1866.		
No. 9,	August 3	230
1867.		
No. 1,	Feb. 12	127
„ 3,	March 25 ...	206, 208
„ 9,	August 7	180
„ 11,	Sept. 22	164, 232, 233
1868.		
No. 4,	May 6 ...	129, 155, 173, 256
„ 5,	„ 28	181
„ 7,	Sept. 10	208*
1869.		
No. 4,	March 15 ...	118, 166
„ 5,	„	118
„ 6,	July 2 ...	181, 208†
„ 7,	August 12	181
„ 8,	„ 25	181
1870.		
No. 6,	Feb. 23 ...	206, 208
„ —,	May 29	118
„ —,	July 12	188
1871.		
No. 7,	July 20	80

* 1 B. L. R., 15, Rules, &c.

† 3 B. L. R., 5, Rules, &c.

Proceedings, &c., of the Madras High Court in Chambers.

Date.		Page.
1862.		
Feb. 11	...	173, 198
„ 20	...	... 157
March 4	...	... 198
April 10	...	... 156
„ 28	...	... 275
August 6	...	... 188
„ 12	...	... 188
Sept. 2	...	... 236
Oct. 6	...	... 198
Nov. 4	...	... 156
Dec. 10	...	... 196
1863.		
Feb. 23	...	... 183
„ 28	...	... 156
Sept. 27	...	... 159
Nov. 27	...	... 157
1864.		
Jan. 4	(4 Mad. xxiv. *App.*)	... 363
„ 25	...	... 198
Feb. 20	...	... 202
May 10	...	... 532
July 13	(4 Mad lv. *App.*)	... 325
„ 25	(3 Mad. i. *App.*)	... 223
Sept. 12	...	... 146
Nov. 14	...	... 202
„ 25	...	198 534
Dec. 18	...	... 146
1865.		
Nov. 4	...	... 131
Dec. 21	...	... 198
1866.		
March 31	...	... 198
April 24	..	... 188
Dec. 14	...	... 202
1867.		
Jan. 9	...	... 208
Feb. 8	...	... 208

Date		Page.
1867.		
Feb. 18	...	... 362
„ 21	...	... 362
March 5	...	... 183
„ 15	...	... 127
Oct. 30	...	... 202
Nov. 26	..	... 131
1868.		
March 13	...	... 208
„ 18	...	... 131
„ 20	..	248, 519
June 1	...	325, 362
July 1	..	202, 359
„ 13	(4 Mad. xii *App.*)	359, 360
Aug. 3	...	... 183
Nov. 17	(4 Mad. xx *App.*)	183, 198, 263
Dec. 21	...	... 213
1869.		
Feb. 9	... .	... 213
Mar. 9	(4 Mad. xxxix *App.*)	... 160
„ 31	... ...	... 164
April 9	(4 Mad. xliv *App.*)	... 270
„ 16	(4 Mad. xlvi *App*)	... 343
May 15	(4 Mad. xlix *App.*)	... 360
Aug. 20	(4 Mad. lxviii *App.*)	... 338
Oct. 30	... ...	... 208
Nov. 16	... ...	... 183
„ 25	(5 Mad. ix *App.*)...	241, 325
Dec. 10	... ...	... 183
1870.		
Jan. 18	(5 Mad. xv. *App.*)	... 124
Feb. 18	(5 Mad. xvii *App.*)	... 533
Mar. 29	(6 Mad. xxii *App.*)	... 314
June 1	(5 Mad. xiii *App.*)	... 221
July 5	(5 Mad. xxvii *App.*)	... 148
„ 28	(5 Mad. xxxiv *App*)	... 365
Aug. 9	... ...	... 359
Oct. 28	(6 Mad. iv *App.*)	... 361
„ „	(5 Mad. xxxviii *App*)	532, 533
Nov. 11	(5 Mad. v *App.*)	... 212
„ 28	(6 Mad. iv *App.*)	... 361
Dec. 13	... ...	... 255

Proceedings, &c., of the Madras High Court in Chambers.—(Continued.)

Date.		Page.	Date.		Page.
1871.			1871.		
Jan. 5	... ...	180	July 19	... ...	131
„ 9	(6 Mad. xiii *App.*) ...	360	Nov. 13	... ...	221, 222
April 19	(6 Mad. xxiii. *App.*) ...	365	„ 17	... ...	124

Orders of the Bombay High Court.

	Page.
Circular No. 260, 1869	74, 85
Resolution in Chambers, August 3rd, 1869	229

Orders of the Agra Sudder Court.

	Page.		Page.
Cir. No. 14, 1862	131	Cir. No. 9, 1865	523
„ „ 64, ...	149	„ „ 10, „	317
„ „ 6, 1863	166	„ „ 13, „	238, 239
„ „ 23, „	141	„ „ 17, „	193
„ „ 91, „	286, 291	„ „ 18, „	238, 239
„ „ 21, 1864	53	„ „ 11, 1866	95
		„ „ 71, „	208

Orders of the Chief Court, Panjab.

	Page.		Page.
Cir. No. 25, Sept. 26, 1866 ...	230	Cir. No. 9, May 26, 1869	... 79, 91
„ „ 10, April 18, 1867, 286, 292, 293		„ „ 21, „ „	... 231
„ „ 9, Mar. 15, 1868 ...	85	„ „ 22, „ „	... 52
„ „ 22, Oct. 26 „ ...	181	„ „ 5, „ 1870	... 202

Orders of the Judicial Commissioner, Panjab..

Date.	Page.
No. 1610, April 1, 1862	321, 323
Cir. 37, Juue 17 „	241
3637, Aug. 6 „	325
Cir. 54, Nov. 12 „	212
„ 6, June 21, 1864	223
„ 24, Dec. 24 „	53
„ 7, April 3, 1865	269

Orders of the Judicial Commissioner of the Central Provinces.

No. 37, 1863 141

Acts of the Legislative Council of India.

		Page.
V, 1840,	S. 1	237
I, 1847,	S. 6	360
XXXVI, 1858,	S. 4	72, 284
	S. 5	284
	S. 18	284
XIV, 1859,	S. 15	326
XLV, 1860,	S. 11	350
(Penal Code)	S. 40	221
	S. 52	327
	S. 54	231
	S. 59	230
	S. 64	220
	S. 65	220
	S. 67	221
	S. 69	221
	S. 70	211
	S. 71	306
	S. 72	307
	S. 73	28
	S. 76	327
	S. 99	168
	S. 127	312
	S. 142	326
	S. 143	326
	S. 145	326
	S. 154	68
	S. 156	73
	S. 174	96, 355
	S. 175	316
	S. 176	67
	S. 178	316
	S. 179	96, 316
	S. 180	316
	S. 187	68, 73
	S. 188	349, 356
	S. 189	315
	S. 190	315
	S. 193	317
	S. 194	317
	S. 195	317
	S. 196	317
	S. 199	317
	S. 200	317
	S. 202	67, 73
	S. 205	317
	S. 206	73, 317
	S. 207	317
	S. 208	317
	S. 209	317
	S. 210	317
	S. 211	317
	S. 225	73
	S. 228	317
	S. 268	352
XLV, 1860,	S. 291	350
(Penal Code)	S. 294 A	312
	S. 400	341
	S. 401	341
	S. 413	341
	S. 430	73
	S. 431	73
	S. 432	73
	S. 433	73
	S. 434	73
	S. 463	317
	S. 471	317
	S. 475	317
	S. 476	317
	Chapter XIX	100
	XX	100
	XXI	100
Act V, 1861,	S. 15	326
	S. 17	326, 333
	S. 18	333
	S. 19	333
	S. 23	264
	S. 24	73, 100
	S. 29	117
	S. 34	264
XVIII, 1863,	S. 9	237
XXII, 1864,	S. 4	40
XX, 1865,	S. 40	118
IV, 1866,	S. 30	276
IV, 1867,	S. 1	67
XXVI, 1867,	Sch. B, Art. 7	118
I, 1868,	S. 2, cl. x	22
	cl. xviii	28
XXI, 1869,	S. 30	51, 233, 346
VII, 1870,	S. 18	99, 101
	S. 19, cl. xv	138, 269, 332, 342
	cl. xviii	99
	S. 31	99, 101
	Sch. II, Art. 1 (*a*)	180
	(*b*)	99
	Sch. II, Art. 6,	332, 334
	9	180
	10	118
XXVII, 1870,	S. 9	343
	S. 294 A	313
V, 1871,	S. 12	131
	S. 16	209
	S. 17	209
	S. 18	209
	S. 21	230
	S. 23	228, 231
	S. 25	231
	S. 29	231

Acts of the Legislative Council of India.—(Continued.)

	Page.
Act IX, 1871, S. 5 (*b*) ...	173, 176, 177
Sch. II, Art. 2 ...	361
Art. 152 ...	173
Art. 153,	176, 177
XXVII, 1871, S. 21 ...	69
S. 22 ...	67
I, 1872, Ss. 24, 29 ...	81, 82, 245
(Evidence Act) S. 30	122, 164, 246
S. 33	236
S. 80 ...	83, 163
Ss. 118-120	120, 237
S. 121	252
S. 132	252
S. 133	248
S. 145	87
I, 1872, S. 146	252
(Evidence Act) S. 148	252
S. 149	252
S. 150	252
S. 151	252
S. 152	252
S. 159 ...	81, 87
S. 160	87
S. 161	87
S. 166	163
VI, 1872, S. 3	257
S. 4	257
S. 5	257
VII, 1872, S. 78	529

Acts of the Bengal Legislative Council.

	Page.
VI, 1864	264
I, 1869	69
VI, 1869	69
VII, 1870, S. 19. cl. xiii	...78, 79

Notifications of the Government of India published in the Gazette of India.

	Page.
1867, p. 1409	70
1869, pp. 358, 871	230
January 5, 1870	230
1870, pp. 50, 785	230

Orders of the Government of Bengal.

	Page.
No. 4329, July 15, 1861	127
3173, December 31, 1861 ...	159
January 7, 1862 ...	157
March 28, „ ...	157
May 27, „ ...	157
Sept. 22, „ ..	86
October 10, 1863 ..	92
1060 T, 1864 ...	221
1690, March 25, 1864 ...	223
June 30, 1864 ...	240
„ 17, 1865 ...	273
No. 1690, August 6, 1865 ...	240
September 8, 1865 ...	95
6355, November 13, 1865 ...	81
August 21, 1867 ...	157
2998, May 28, 1868 ...	280
November 22, 1868 ...	213
4714, July 27, 1869 ...	264
October 4, 1869 ...	207
84, „ 28, 1870 ...	286, 291
Cir. 23, May 23, 1871 ...	45
3173, December 31, 1871 ...	159

Orders issued by the Panjab Government.

	Page.
Not. 80, June 22, 1866	273
Cir. 18, Sept. 21, 1867	
3, April 9, 1868	

Orders of the Bengal Police.

	Page.
Cir. No. 20, 1862	109
" " 21, "	206
" " 27, 1863	86
" " 12, 1864	109
" " 29, 1865	93
" " 60, "	82
Cir. No. 64, 1866	84
" " 19, 1867	80
" " 33, "	94
" " 38, "	79
" " 4, 1868 ...	79, 267
" " 17, "	267

POWERS OF MAGISTRATES UNDER THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.

(The figures refer to Sections of the Code.—Act X, 1872.)

	District.	Division.		First Class.		Second Class.		Third Class.	
				Imprisonment up to 2 years including solitary confinement. Fine to the extent of Rs. 1,000. Whipping. S. 20. Also any legal combination of the above, S. 20.		Imprisonment up to 6 months including solitary confinement. Fine to the extent of Rs. 200. Whipping. S. 20. Also any legal combination of the above, S. 20.		Imprisonment up to 1 month. Fine to the extent of Rs. 50. Also any legal combination of the above, S. 20.	
	Ex-officio under Ss. 21 & 30.	Ex-officio under Ss. 22, 24, 26, & 28.	By investiture by Local Govt., S. 29.	Ex-officio under Ss. 22, 24, 26.	By investiture—(a) by Local Govt. (b) by Dist. Magte. S. 27. In also S. 223.	Ex-officio under Ss. 22 & 24.	By investiture—(a) by Local Govt. (b) by Dist. Magte. S. 28.	Ex-officio under S. 22.	By investiture—(a) by Local Govt. (b) by Dist. Magte. S. 29.
Transfer of cases ...	44	44	...	...	(a) 44	...	...	...	...
Receipt of case from Sub-Magistrate requiring severe sentence	46	46	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Power to withdraw cases ...	47	47	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— appeals ...	47	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Detention of offender in Court ...	104	104	...	104	...	104	...	104	...
Order of Police to investigate ...	110	110	...	110	...	110	...	...	...
Recording statement or confession ...	122	122	...	122	...	122	...	122	...
Order for special detention by Police	124	124	...	124	...	124	...	124	...
Power to hold inquest ...	135	135	...	...	(a)(b) 135	...	(a)(b) 135	...	(a)(b) 135
——— entertain complaints or to receive Police reports ...	141	141	...	...	(a)(b) 141	...	(a)(b) 141	...	(a)(b) 141
——— to act without complaint ...	142	142	...	...	(a) 142	...	(a) 152	...	...
——— commit to Court of Session	143	143	...	143	...	...	(a) 143	...	(a) 143

POWERS OF MAGISTRATES UNDER THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.—*(Continued.)*

	District.	Division.		First Class.		Second Class.		Third Class.	
				Imprisonment up to 2 years including solitary confinement. Fine to the extent of Rs. 1,000. Whipping S. 20. Also any legal combination of the above, S. 20.		Imprisonment up to 6 months including solitary confinement. Fine to the extent of Rs. 200. Whipping S. 20. Also any legal combination of the above S. 20.		Imprisonment up to 1 month. Fine to the extent of Rs. 50. Also any legal combination of the above, S. 20.	
	Ex-officio under Ss. 21 & 30.	Ex-officio under Ss. 22, 24, 26, & 28.	By investiture by Local Govt., S. 29.	Ex-officio under Ss. 22, 24, 26.	By investiture—(a.) by Local Govt. (b.) by Dist. Magte. S. 27. In also S. 223.	Ex-officio under Ss. 22 & 24.	By investiture—(a) by Local Govt. (b) by Dist. Magte. S. 25.	Ex-officio under S. 22.	By investiture—(a) by Local Govt. (b) by Dist. Magte. S. 23.
Power to issue process for offences committed out of jurisdiction ...	157	157	...	...	(a) 157	...	...	...	...
——— issue warrants to landholders, &c. ...	162	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— superintend executing of warrant ...	166	166	...	166	...	166	...	166	...
——— issue warrant out of jurisdn.	168, 170	168, 170	...	168, 170	...	168, 170	...	168, 170	...
——— issue proclamation to accused	171	171	...	171	...	171	...	171	...
——— on witness	353	353	...	353	...	353	...	353	...
——— attach property of accused	172	172	...	172	...	172	...	172	...
——— of witness	354	354	...	354	...	354	...	354	...
——— hold summary trials ...	222	...	222*	...	(a) 222	...	...	...	...
——— hear appeals from Sub-Magistrate ...	266	...	266*	...	(a) 266	...	...	...	...
——— call for records and to order commitment ...	295, 296	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— order new trials ...	328	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— issue search-warrant to Post-office ...	369	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...

——— issue search-warrant out of jurisdiction ...	372, 373, 376	372, 373, 376	...	372, 373, 376	...	372, 373, 376	...	372, 37 3, 3	...
——— issue warrant for search of house for stolen property, &c. ...	377	377	...	377	...	...	...	...	...
———remit penalty of recognizance	398	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— order disposal of property seized by Police ...	415	415	...	415	...	415	...	415	...
——— order sale of unclaimed property ...	417	417	...	...	(a) 417	...	...	...	...
——— take recognizance, &c., for keeping peace ...	491	491	...	491	...	...	...	...	...
——— discharge the same ...	500	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— require security for good behaviour ...	504, 505	504, 505*	...	504, 505	...	...	...	...	...
——— release from such security.	511	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
——— pass summary order regarding nuisance. ...	518	518	...	...	(a)(b) 518	...	(a)(b) 518	...	(a)(b)518
——— prohibit continuance of nuisance ...	519	519	...	...	(a)(b) 519	...	(a)(b) 519	...	(a)(b)519
——— proceed against nuisance, &c.	521	521	...	...	(a) 521	...	...	...	...
——— act in dispute about land, &c., likely to cause breach of peace.	530	530	...	530	...	...	...	...	...
——— order maintenance of wife or child ...	536	536	...	536	...	...	...	...	...

* Provided he exercises powers of the 1st class.

If any Magistrate not being empowered by law in that behalf—

1. Makes over a case, taken up on complainant, &c., to another Magistrate, s. 44,
2. Withdraws a case and tries it himself, or refers a case for trial, s. 47,
3. Orders the Police to investigate an offence, s. 110,
4. Holds an inquest, s. 135,
5. Entertains a complaint or receives a Police Report, s. 141,
6. Issues process for apprehension of a person within his local jurisdiction who has committed an offence beyond his local jurisdiction, s. 157,
7. Issues a search-warrant otherwise than in course of an inquiry, s. 377,

his proceedings shall not be set aside on the ground that he was not so empowered, s. 32.

A commitment by Magistrate not empowered by law may be accepted by the Court to which commitment has been made, if the accused has not been prejudiced thereby, unless he has objected to jurisdiction during the inquiry and before commitment.

If any Magistrate not empowered by law in that behalf—

1. Passes sentence on proceedings recorded by another Magistrate, s. 46,
2. Entertains a case without complaints, s. 242,
3. Attaches and sells property under s. 172,
4. Tries an offender summarily, s. 222,
5. Decides an appeal, s. 266,
6. Calls for proceedings, ss. 295, 296,
7. Issues a search-warrant for letter in the Post-office, s. 369,
8. Revises a bail order, s. 398,
9. Sells suspicious or stolen property, s. 417,
10. Demands security to keep the peace, s. 491,
11. Discharges recognizances to keep the peace, s. 500,
12. Demands security for good behaviour, ss. 504, 505,
13. Discharges a person lawfully bound to be of good behaviour, s. 511,
14. Makes an order in a local nuisance case, s. 521,
15. Issues an order to prevent an obstruction, s. 518,
16. Prohibits the repetition of a nuisance, s. 519,
17. Makes an order in a possession case, s. 530,
18. Makes an order for maintenance, s. 536,

his proceedings are void.

ADDENDA.

GENERAL ORDERS OF THE GOVERNMENT OF BENGAL UNDER THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.

Resolution dated 1st January 1878—(Calcutta Gazette, p. 68).

2. It will be seen that the Lieutenant-Governor has nowhere conferred upon any officer powers which the Magistrate of the District can legally bestow, but he has generally vested the senior officers at head-quarter stations under the Magistrate of the District with powers under Ss. 142, 157, 417, and 521. The power of taking cognizance without complaint of offences suspected to have been committed (S. 142) is given to senior officers to be exercised in case of the Magistrate's absence, but should only be used under his special instructions as to who is to use it and who not. Where, as in the 24-Pergunnahs, more than one Magistrate at the same place has this power, the Magistrate of the District should direct which (if any) may exercise it, and the others are not to do so. It will still rest with the Magistrate of the District to confer powers if he chooses under S. 141 and other sections. Powers under Ss. 44 and 266 will only be conferred on special applications for special reason shown. The Lieutenant-Governor has deliberately not given power under S. 44 of transferring cases taken up on complaint, because he thinks there has been hitherto far too great disposition to hand parties about from one officer to another. No doubt it is well that complaints should be looked into by competent officers before they are entertained; but, on the other hand, His Honor is much inclined to think that, when all the petitions are taken by one officer, he does not sift them properly; and it seems to him that, when a complaint is taken by one officer and handed over to another and another, the responsibility for due sifting in the first instance is lost, and cannot be fixed. For the present, then, he thinks it is better that Magistrates of Districts should exercise the power of determining what classes of cases each officer may hear within certain local limits, and let these officers take the petitions themselves. The District Magistrates can reserve to themselves any classes of complaints and receive and distribute them. There are some classes of cases, such as defamation, that most Magistrates should not be allowed to entertain. In special cases, if the work thus falling on the District Magistrates is found heavy, or there is special reason for it, the Lieutenant-Governor may give powers under S. 44 to one officer at the head-quarter station, but anything of the kind must be exceptional, the necessity being shown after a reasonable distribution of the power of receiving petitions. The Lieutenant-Governor wishes to try this last system for a time, and after sufficient experience if any grave disadvantages are found to attend it, representation may be made. Meantime he expects the superior Magistrates narrowly to scrutinize the proceedings of their subordinates, to look over their registers, and to see what they are about.

3. Under the distribution of work above suggested, it would be most desirable that the proposition several times made should be carried out, *viz.*, that at large stations one Court should sit regularly as the Police Court, and take up at once ordinary Police cases as they are sent in by the Police. It seems wholly unnecessary that the work should be distributed in driblets, a little to every man who has powers of a Magistrate, as is now too often the case; it is not necessary to employ all the Magistrates at all times on criminal work. It is better that certain officers should be adequately employed, and the others set free for other work. The Lieutenant-Governor desires that a statement of the distribution of work made may be sent in from each district through the Commissioner; and that it may be stated which is the Police Court for the whole or any part of the head-quarter Divisions with or without exception of any class of cases.

Sec. 36 *Page* 38 The Deputy Commissioners of the following Districts have been vested with the special powers described in S. 36 :—

Darjeeling.	Maunbhoom.
Julpigori.	Goalpara.
Cachar.	Kamroop.
Sonthal Pergunnahs.	Durrung.
Hazareebagh.	Nowgong.
Lohardugga.	Seebsagor.
Singbhoom.	Lukhimpore.

Notification, Government of Bengal, January 1, 1873, para. 4, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, p. 67.

Sec. 44 *Page* 41 The Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal has stated that he will empower Magistrates to act under this section only on special applications and on special reason shown. The system introduced is for the Magistrate of the District to empower his subordinate Magistrates to receive complaints either generally or for only certain specified offences within certain local limits and to try these cases themselves throughout, without any transfer, except under any special order of the Magistrate of the District, though it is open to any Magistrate of a District to reserve to himself any classes of complaints and receive and distribute them, there being some classes of cases, such as defamation, which, in the opinion of the Lieutenant-Governor, most Magistrates should not be allowed to entertain. At large stations one Court should sit regularly as the Police Court and take up ordinary Police cases as they are sent in by the Police. See Government, Bengal, Resolution, January 1, 1873, para. 2, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, p. 63.

Sec. 48 *Page* 45 Magistrates of Districts in Bengal have been authorized to withdraw from any of their subordinate Magistrates such classes of cases as they may think proper to withdraw—Notification, Government, Bengal, January 1, 1873, para. 4, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, p. 67.

Sec. 49 *Page* 45 Magistrates of Districts in Bengal have been empowered to authorize any of their subordinate Magistrates to entertain complaints within their competence arising within certain local limits and from time to time to vary such orders—Notification, Government, Bengal, January 1, 1873, para. 2, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, p. 66.

Sec. 50 *Page* 48 In each of the Districts of Bengal, named in the margin, any two or more of the Honorary Magistrates mentioned in the schedule given to the Government Notification as attached to that District, may sit together as a Bench, in company with the Magistrate of the District, or any salaried Magistrate subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, exercising not less than powers of the second class, whom the Magistrate of the District may depute for that purpose; and the Benches, so constituted, have been severally vested with powers of a Magistrate of the first class in respect of offences cognizable by Magistrates of that class, and powers of summary trial under S. 224 of the Code in respect of all the offences described in S. 222.

Dinagepore.	Backergunge.
Malda.	Mymensingh.
Rungpore.	Shahabad.
Chittagong.	Sarun.
Tipperah.	Tirhoot.
Dacca.	Kamroop.

Any one of these Honorary Magistrates may, under order of the Magistrate of the District, sit together with any salaried subordinate Magistrate, exercising not less than powers of the second class to form a Bench, and the Bench shall, when so constituted, exercise powers of the second class in respect of offences cognizable by Magistrates of that class, and powers of summary trial under S. 225 in respect of all the offences set out in that section.

Benches, exercising powers of the first and second class, shall sit in such places, and try such classes of cases and within such limits, as the Magistrate of the District may direct, or such particular cases as may be referred to them by an officer empowered to refer cases.

In any town within the Districts above-mentioned, where there is a Municipality, it has been ordered that subject to the general direction of the Magistrate of the District or Division* any two or more of the Honorary Magistrates may sit together as a Bench for the disposal of Municipal or Conservancy cases without the assistance of any salaried Magistrate; and such a Bench shall exercise, in respect of all such cases which they are empowered by the Magistrate of the District to take up, or which are referred to them, powers of the third class, and shall also exercise powers of summary trial under S. 225, in respect of any offences against Municipal Acts and the Conservancy Clauses of Police Acts and other offences specified in S. 225. Such Municipal Benches have also been vested with powers under Ss. 141, 518, 519, of the Code—Notification, Government of Bengal, January 1, 1873, paras. 6—9, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, p. 67.

Sec. 141 *Page* 98 — For the system introduced in Bengal as to receiving complaints, see Resolution, Government of Bengal, January 1, 1873, para. 2, *Calcutta Gazette*, 1873, p. 63.

Sec. 142 *Page* 99 — See Government, Bengal, Resolution, January 1, 1873. para. 2, *Calcutta Gazette*, 1873, p. 63.

Sec. 143 *Page* 100 — All Magistrates of the second class in Bengal have been vested with power to commit any person to the Court of Session for any offence triable by that Court—Notification, Government of Bengal, January 1, 1873, para. 5, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, p. 67.

Sec. 49 — The observations of the Bombay High Court in the case of *Reg.* v. *Kashinath Dwakar* (8 Bom., 153, *Crown cases*), regarding the selection, appointment, and duties of a Public Prosecutor, should be carefully perused by such officers.

Sec. 209 *Page* 141 — As opposed to the rule laid down by the Calcutta High Court in the case of Muddoosoodun Ghose, 13 W. R., 39, see *Hurree Dutta* (18 W. R., 6), in which it was held that when the complaint was of criminal force and theft or robbery, compensation could not be awarded because the case was not a summons case.

* The legality of this order seems open to doubt, as under S. 52 only the Magistrate of the District can make rules "for the constitution" of a Bench of Magistrates.

Sec. 215 *Page* 144 A Magistrate, after he has discharged an accused, has power, if circumstances appear to him to require it, to take the case up again and retry the accused. It is not material how the case was set in motion if the trial has been properly conducted. So where the order for retrial was passed by the Sessions Judge without jurisdiction and the accused had in consequence been tried and convicted by the Magistrate, the High Court would not interfere—*Jiat Sahoo*, 18 W. R., 39; 9 B. L. R., 339.

Sec. 236 *Page* 159 The Government of Bengal has directed that in trials by Jury before the Court of Session, in which a European (not being a European British subject) or an American is the accused person or one of the accused persons, the Jury shall consist of five persons in the following districts and of three persons in other districts:—

Burdwan.	Patna.
Midnapore.	Shahabad.
Hooghly.	Tirhoot.
Howrah.	Sarun and Chumpraun.
24-Pergunnahs.	Monghyr.
Moorshedabad.	Bhaugulpore.
Dacca.	Cuttack.

Notification, Jan. 21, 1873, *Calcutta Gazette of* 1873, page 152.

Sec. 248 *Page* 163 If the conviction of an accused person before the Magistrate forms part of the evidence against the persons committed for trial to the Court of Session, it should be accompanied by translation into English—Cal. H. C. Cir. 4, Aug. 10, 1872. With this read S. 346, para. 3.

Sec. 249 *Page* 165 If a Sessions Court act in accordance with Section 249, it should incorporate with the record of its own proceedings the evidence taken by the committing Magistrate. See Cal. H. C. Cir. 4, Aug. 10, 1872.

Sec. 261 *Page* 170 *Sec.* 262 *Page* 172 Remarks made by Sessions Judges on commitments made should not, as a general rule, be communicated to the officers concerned; but only in cases the peculiar circumstances of which appear to render necessary the adoption of such a course—Cal. H. C. Cir. 14., Dec. 3., 1870.

Sec. 297 *Page* 203 *Sec.* 302 An offence falling under S. 327, Penal Code, which is triable only by a Court of Session, was dealt with by the Magistrate who tried and convicted the accused of its component parts, *viz.*, theft, committing hurt and extortion. On appeal to the Sessions Judge the objection as to jurisdiction was not raised, but the conviction was affirmed. The High Court refused to interfere, as from the record it appeared that substantial justice had been done—*Tara Pershad Banerjee*, 18 W. R., 8.

A warrant of sentence must state the nature of the imprisonment, but where this had been omitted and the imprisonment under the law might be either rigorous or simple, the High Court amended the warrant and ordered the imprisonment to be simple—*In re Radha Churn Ash*, 18 W. R., 3.

Sec. 329 *Page* 234 The statements of absent witnesses, if admitted as evidence, should be attached to the record of the proceedings of the Sessions record—Cal. H. C. Cir. 4, Aug. 10, 1872.

Sec. 333 *Page* 238 Evidence of witnesses should, in all cases, be recorded or printed or lithographed forms; and care should be taken that the headings are carefully and accurately filled up.

Sec. 334 *Page* 239 *Sec.* 335 *Page* 240 *Sec.* 338 *Page* 242 No more than one deposition should be written on each sheet—Cal. H. C. Cir. 4., Aug. 10, 1872.

Sec. 417 *Page* 281 A Magistrate is bound to summon witnesses named by a person to prove his claim to certain property seized by the Police as property suspected to have been stolen—*Sookhun Sahoo*, 18 W. R., 5.

Sec. 466 *Page* 314 The following remarks of the Madras High Court *per* Holloway, J., on the construction of S. 167, the corresponding section of the late Code, are equally applicable to S. 466 of this Code. "The section by implication vests in the Court or authority to whom the Judge or public servant not removeable, &c., is subordinate, the power of sanctioning or directing such prosecution. It does not say that the Government must give the power, but that it shall exist unless limited or reserved. Every Court or authority therefore has it, unless there is a limitation. If there had not been sanction, it does not follow that the objection could have availed the prisoner after trial and decision. The objection is not one going to the root of the Court's jurisdiction, but something (like notice of action in certain civil cases) needed to justify a Court in going on, and preventing it from going on if the objection is taken. There are objections which prevail *ipso jure* others *ope exceptionis*. Moreover, there are many objections which can be of avail only if taken in due time. In the celebrated case (*Reg.* v. *Frost.*, 9 C. &. P., 129—187), the distinction came out very prominently—*B. Kristna Rau*, 7 Mad., 58.

Sec. 502 *Page* 338 A conviction of theft is no ground for forfeiture of a recognizance to keep the peace—*Haran Chunder Roy*, 18 W. R., 63.

Sec. 518 *Page* 359 A Magistrate is bound to comply with the request of one of the parties to the case and summon witnesses that may be named by him—*Shama Sunkar Majoomdar*, 18 W. R., 64.

Sec. 518 *Page* 348 The conflicting judgments of the Calcutta High Court regarding the right of a Magistrate to regulate the days on which neighbouring "hats" (markets) are held so as to prevent an impending breach of the peace have led to a reference to a Full Bench, which has now laid down that:—"It is quite within the power of a Magistrate to *modify* the enjoyment of "a right of property, at least for a temporary period by imposing upon the "owner of the property, such conditions as the Magistrate, after taking into "consideration all the facts and surrounding circumstances of each particular case, shall consider necessary to prevent a riot or an affray. "Every individual right is, to a certain extent, subject to the general "interest of society, and the Legislature has purposely vested the Magistrate with powers sufficient to cover a case like that mentioned in the "order of reference"—*Bykonto Ram Heat Roy*, 18 W. R., 47.

Sec. 530 *Page* 359 It is not necessary that notice should be given to all the co-sharers in a property in dispute, but only on those concerned in such dispute—*Gobind Chunder Ghose*, 18 W. R., 54; 9 B. L. R., *App.*, 329.

Sec. 530 Does not apply to disputes regarding moveable property, such as loose bricks, but only to immoveable property—*Mukhoda Dassee*, 18 W. R., 4.

Sec. 530 *Page* 360 Nor does a certificate under Act XXVII, 1860, entitle the holder to recover or take possession of any property of a deceased person from any person who may be in possession thereof—*Sitaram Sahoo*, 18 W. R., 84.

Sec. 24, Ev. Act. *Page* 495 Although the statement on the record by a Magistrate that the accused, before making a confession, was warned that it was optional with him to answer the questions put to him or not, is on appeal conclusive as to the fact of such warning having been given, it is not conclusive to show that such a confession has not been made under the influence of fear engendered by previous maltreatment, or is not otherwise valueless.

Allegations made in a regular and proper manner before a Sessions Court on appeal, that a confession made by the accused before the Magistrate who tried the case was made under such circumstances as to preclude its admissibility in, or diminish its value as evidence should receive due attention and be inquired into. A Sessions Court refusing to make such enquiry commits a grave error in law and procedure—*Kashinath Divikar*, 8 Bom. 153, *Crown cases.*

ERRATA.

Page 22, line 9, *for* 1865, *read* 1868.
" 24 " 10 from bottom, *for* by Benches, *read* before Benches.
" 37 " 6, *for* covering, *read* regarding.
" 39 " 19, *for* officers, *read* offences.
" 43 " 20 from bottom, *for* and not those, *read* and not to those.
" 64 " 11, *for* tonws, *read* towns.
" 69 " 20 from bottom, *dele from* Act V of 1861 *to* certain cases.
" 70, heading of page, *for* ARREST WITH WARRANT, *read* ARREST WITHOUT WARRANT.
" 71 line 5 from bottom, *for* 140, *read* 102.
" 74 " 6, *for* 172, *read* 99.
" 78 " 13, *for* 185, *read* 114.
" 85 " 8 from bottom, *for* 152, *read* 124.
" 86 " 24, *for* Govt, *read* Bengal Govt.
" 91, the note to S. 131 should follow S 132.
" 114 line 28, *for* 184, *read* 173.
" 118 " 24, *for* requires, *read* bear.
" 119 " 23, *for* carefully, *read* lawfully.
" " " 32, *for* offence, *read* offences.
" " " 34, *for* legally, *read* lawfully.
" 122 " 23, *for* is, *read* are.
" " " 34, *dele* it.
" 124 " 13, *dele* comma.
" 126 " 21, *dele* is.
" " " 6 from bottom, *for* now, *read* not.
" " " 8, " *for prima fâcie, read primâ facie.*
" 127 " 7, *for* 86, *read* 83.
" 136 " 25 from bottom, *for* prosecution, *read* prosecutions.
" 141 " 8 " *for* Calcutta, *read* Calcutta.
" 142 " 8, *for* in, *read* 111.
" " " 13, *for* can, *read* cannot.
" 148 " 21, *for* in, read on.
" 150 " 12 from bottom, *after* S. 264, *read* of the Indian Penal Code.
" 152 " 8, *after* S. 277, *read* of the Indian Penal Code.
" " " 21 from bottom, *for* obstructs it, *read* abetments of.
" " " 10, *for* or, *read* on.
" 166 " 17, *for* on, *read* in.
" 175 " 16, *for* 267, *read* 266.
" 176 " 12 from bottom, *for* could, *read* would.
" 185 " 16, *for* that ground, *read* those grounds.
" 187 " 8, *for* Sessions, *read* Session.
" 189 " 20, *after* proceeedings, *read* to be.
" 193 " 6 from bottom, *for* certain, *read* several.
" 208 " 23, *for* 7 *f*, *read* 71.
" 223 " 7, *after* Jud Com., *read* Panjab.
" 224, marginal note to S. 314, *for* convictio, *read* conviction.
" 224 line 2 from bottom, *for* 46, *read* 314.
" 246 " 22, *for* 190, *read* 335.
" 249 " 12, *for* passe, *read* passed.
" 257 " 21, *for* be proceeded, *read* proceed.
" 275 " 8, *for* all persons, *read* all male persons.
" 286 " 11, 12, from bottom, *dele* in accordance with S. 391.
" 291 " 18 from bottom, *for* 246, *read* 426.
" 296 " 5, *after* imprisonment, *read* in default of payment of fine.
" 308 " 19, from bottom, *for* for, *read* in trials of.
" 310 " 15, *for* before the, *read* in the previous.
" " " 16, *for* were, *read* had been.
" 311 " 10 from bottom, *for* such *read* each.
" 318 " 17, *for* further, *read* the.
" " 2 from bottom, *for* Lotteries, the, *read* Lotteries. The

Page 316,	line	7,	*for* specially, *read* also	
" 322	"	22,	*for* S 468 only, *read* S. 468, only.	
" 323	"	17,	*for* Sessions, *read* Session.	
" 331	"	15,	*for* para. 3, *read* para 4.	
" "	"	19,	*for* para. 4, *read* para 5.	
" 332	"	4	from bottom, *for* summon, *read* summons.	
" 346	"	6	"	*for* S. 286 (*c*), *read* S. 286 (*e*).
" 355	"	25	"	*for* person, *read* persons.
" 359	"	11	"	*for* also, *read* see also.
" "	"	9	"	*for* serevd, *read* served
" 518	"	19	"	*for* athiown nstance, *read* at his own instance

THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.

CONTENTS.

PREAMBLE.

PART I.

CHAPTER I.

PRELIMINARY; REPEAL, LOCAL EXTENT AND DEFINITIONS.

SECTION.

1. Short title.
   Local extent.
   Commencement.
2. Repeal of enactments.
   Saving of special procedure.
   References to Code of Criminal Procedure.
   References in former Acts.
   Certain specified references.
3. Pending cases.
4. Definitions.

PART II.

CONSTITUTION AND POWERS OF THE CRIMINAL COURTS.

CHAPTER II.

OF CRIMINAL COURTS.

5. Grades of Criminal Courts.
6. What Officers to hold inquiries.
7. What Courts to try offences.
8. Offences under local and special laws.
9. Appointment and removal of Judges and Magistrates.
10. Saving of existing incumbents.
11. Inquiry and trial in case of European British subjects.

CHAPTER III.

OF COURTS OF SESSION.

12. Sessions Divisions.
13. Power to alter Divisions.
14. Existing local jurisdictions of Sessions Courts to be Sessions Divisions
15. One Court for each Division.
16. Appointment and powers of Sessions Judges.
17. Appointment and powers of Additional and Joint Sessions Judges.
18. Appointment and powers of Assistant Sessions Judges.

CHAPTER IV.

Of Magistrates and their Powers.

Section.

19. Magistrates to be of three classes.
20. Sentences which Magistrates may pass.
    Powers of Magistrates, First Class.
    Powers of Magistrates, Second Class.
    Powers of Magistrates, Third Class.
21. Powers conferred upon Magistrates.
22. Powers common to all Magistrates.
23. Powers which Local Government and Magistrate of the District may confer on Magistrates of the Third Class.
24. Powers of Magistrates of the Second Class.
25. Powers which may be conferred on Magistrates of the Second Class.
26. Powers of Magistrates of the First Class.
27. Powers which may be conferred on Magistrates of the First Class.
28. Powers of Magistrates of Divisions of Districts.
29. Powers which Local Government may confer on Magistrates of Divisions of Districts.
30. Powers of Magistrates of Districts.
31. Saving of other powers.
32. Irregularities which do not vitiate proceedings.
33. When irregular commitments may be validated.
34. Irregularities which render proceedings void.

The Magistrate of the District.

35. Magistrate of the District.
36. Powers with which Deputy Commissioners and Chief executive officers of District may be invested.

Subordinate Magistrates.

37. Subordinate Magistrates.
    Proviso.
38. Power to determine local jurisdiction of a Magistrate of District.
39. Division of Districts into divisions.
    Existing divisions preserved.
40. Local Government may put Magistrate in charge of division.
    Delegation of power to Magistrate of District.
41. Subordination of officers to Magistrate of division of district.
42. "Special Magistrates."
43. Mode of conferring powers.
44. Transfer of criminal cases to subordinate Magistrate.
45. Procedure of Magistrate in cases beyond his jurisdiction.
46. Procedure when Magistrate cannot pass sentence sufficiently severe.
    Magistrate may, in the first instance, commit accused for trial before Court of Session.
47. Magistrate may withdraw or refer cases.
48. Local Government may empower Magistrates of Districts to withdraw classes of cases.
49. Local Government may authorize Magistrate of District to distribute business by localities.

MAGISTRATES' BENCHES.

SECTION.

50. Power to invest Magistrates sitting as a Bench with certain powers.
51. Powers exercisable by such Bench in absence of special directions.
52. Magistrate of the District may frame rules for guidance of Benches.
53. Magistrate of District may vary or annul rules made under Section 52.

CONTINUANCE AND ALTERATION OF POWERS.

54. Powers may be varied or cancelled.
55. Powers of officers temporarily succeeding to vacancies in office of Magistrate of District.
56. Continuance of powers of officers transferred.

CHAPTER V.

OF PUBLIC PROSECUTORS.

57. Appointment of public prosecutor.
58. Appointment may be for particular case or generally.
59. Private persons may not act as prosecutors or employ Counsel without permission of the Court.
60. He may plead in all Courts in cases under his charge.
Barristers, &c., privately instructed to be under his direction.
61. Effect of withdrawal of charge by public prosecutor.
62. Notice to public prosecutor of appeal in cases prosecuted by him.

CHAPTER VI.

THE PLACE OF INQUIRY AND TRIAL.

63. Place for inquiry and trial of offence.
64. High Court may transfer case or direct trial in district other than that in which offence was committed.
65. Accused triable in district where act is done, or where consequence ensues.
66. Place for trial where act is offence by reason of relation to other offence.
67. Place for inquiry or trial where scene of offence is uncertain;
or not in one district only;
or offence is continuing,
or consists of several acts.
68. Murder as a thug, dákáit, or dákáití with murder.
69. High Court to decide, in case of doubt, district where inquiry shall take place.
70. Effect, on sentence, of holding investigation, inquiry or trial in wrong district.

CHAPTER VII.

OF CRIMINAL JURISDICTION OVER EUROPEAN BRITISH SUBJECTS.

71. "European British subjects."
72. Officers who may inquire into and try offences committed by European British subjects.
73. Who may hear complaints and issue process.
74. Magistrates of the First Class being European British subjects and Justices of the Peace, may inquire into complaints against European British subjects.
When such Magistrate may try, and extent of his jurisdiction.
75. When commitment is to be to Court of Session.
When commitment is to be to High Court.

SECTION.

76. Jurisdiction of Court of Session
When Sessions Judge finds his powers inadequate.
77. Procedure when Sessions Judge is not a European British subject.
78. Mode of conducting trials by Court of Session.
79. Appeal from conviction of such subject by Magistrate.
80. Appeal from conviction by Court of Session.
81. Right of European British subject under detention to apply for order to produce his person.
Procedure on such application.
82. Power of High Courts as to issue of writs.
83. Procedure on claim of European British subjects to be dealt with as such.
84. Failure to plead status a waiver.
85. Trial of person not a European British subject under this Chapter.
86. Procedure of High Courts.
87. Proceedings against European British subjects to be regulated by this Act.
88. Place of confinement.

PART III.

OF THE POLICE.

CHAPTER VIII.

OFFENCES OF WHICH INFORMATION MUST BE GIVEN TO THE POLICE, AND DUTY OF THE PUBLIC.

89. All persons to give information of certain offences.
90. Landholders and others bound to report certain matters.
91. All persons to assist Magistrate and Police in certain cases.

CHAPTER IX.

OF ARREST WITHOUT WARRANT.

92. When Police may arrest without warrant.
93. Person charged refusing to give his name and residence.
94. Arrest of vagabonds.
95. Police to prevent certain offences.
96. Information of design to commit such offences.
97. Arrest to prevent such offences.
98. Injury to public property.
99. Ingress to be allowed into house entered by person of whom Police in search.
100 Procedure where ingress not obtainable.
101. Person arrested to be taken before Magistrate or Officer in charge of Police station.
102. Procedure when Police officer deputes subordinate to arrest without warrant.
103. Police may pursue offenders into other jurisdictions.
104. Detention of offenders attending Court.

OF ARREST BY PRIVATE PERSONS.

105. Arrest by private persons.
106 Arrest of deserters from British ships.
107. How to proceed with person arrested.
108. Offence committed in Magistrate's presence.

CHAPTER X.

Powers of the Police to investigate.

Section.
109. What offences Police officer may investigate.
110. What offences Police may not investigate.
111. Saving of powers vested in Police by special or local law.
112. Complaint to Police to be in writing.
113. Complaint in non-cognizable cases.
114. Upon information, &c., Police officer in charge of station to proceed in person or depute a subordinate.
115. Preliminary inquiry.
116. Where local investigation dispensed with.
117. Where Police officer in charge sees no sufficient ground for investigation.
118. Police officer's power to summon witnesses.
119. Oral examination of witnesses by Police.
Proviso.
120. No inducement to be offered to confess.
121. Police not to record statement or confession.
Proviso.
122. Powers of Magistrates to record statements and confessions.
123. Investigation by Police.
124. Accused not to be detained by Police more than twenty-four hours without special authority.
125. Procedure of Police in case of deficient evidence.
126. Daily record of proceedings.
127. Report of Police officer.
128. Admission to bail.
129. Bail not to be excessive.
Terms of security.
130. Complainants and witnesses to execute recognizances to appear.
131. Complainants and witnesses not to be subjected to restraint.
Recusant complainant or witness may be forwarded in custody.
132. Police to report apprehensions.
Discharge of person apprehended.
133. Police to inquire and report on unnatural and sudden deaths.
134. Power to summon persons.
135. Inquiry into cause of such death by nearest Magistrate.
136. Substitute for officer in charge of Police Station during his absence or illness.
137. Powers of superior officers of Police.
138. Assistant District Superintendent of Police may exercise powers of District Superintendent.

PART IV.

OF PROCEEDINGS TO COMPEL APPEARANCE.

CHAPTER XI.

Of Complaints to a Magistrate.

139. Processes.
140. When summons or warrant may be issued.
141. Who may entertain complaints.
Effect of reference.
Effect of complaint or Police report.
142. Who may act without complaint.
Complaint or sanction required in certain cases.
143. Who may commit for trial.

SECTION.

144. Examination of complainant.
Effect of irregularity.
145. Procedure by Magistrate not empowered to hear complaint.
146. Postponement of issue of process.
147. Dismissal of complaint.
Issue of process.
148. In what cases a summons may issue.
149. In what cases warrant may issue on complaint.
150. Warrant to arrest if summons not obeyed.
151. Magistrate may dispense with personal attendance of accused.

CHAPTER XII.

OF THE SUMMONS.

152. Form of summons.
153. Summons by whom served.
154. Summons how served.
155. Service when accused cannot be found.
156. Issue of warrant in addition to summons.
157. Summons or warrant for offence committed beyond local jurisdiction.
158. Provisions in this Chapter as to form, service and issue of summons applicable to all summonses.

CHAPTER XIII.

OF THE WARRANT.

159. Form of warrant.
Effect of warrant of arrest.
160. Magistrate may direct bail to be taken.
Bail-bond to be forwarded.
161. Warrants to whom directed.
162. Warrant may be directed to landholders, &c.
163. Warrants directed to any person other than a Police officer.
164. Warrant to several persons.
165. Warrant directed to Police officer.
166. Magistrate issuing warrant may superintend its execution.
Arrest in presence of Magistrate.
167. Where warrant may be executed.
168. Magistrate may issue warrant for execution in places outside his jurisdiction
169. Procedure on arrest of person against whom warrant was issued.
170. Procedure by Magistrate before whom arrested person is brought.
171. Proclamation for person absconding.
172. Attachment of property of person absconding.
173. Restoration of forfeited property.
174. Magistrate's procedure on arrest under his own warrant for offence committed out of his jurisdiction.
175. Procedure where such warrant issued by subordinate Magistrate.
176. Notification of substance of warrant.
177. Warrant how executed.
178. Resisting endeavour to arrest.
179. Search of house entered by person against whom warrant issued.
180. Breaking of door or window.
181. Breaking open zanáná.
182. No unnecessary restraint.
183. Person arrested to be brought before Magistrate.
184. Inducements to disclosure or confession.
185. Provisions as to warrant and its execution and issue applicable to all warrants of arrest.

PART V.

OF INQUIRIES AND TRIALS.

CHAPTER XIV.

PRELIMINARY.

SECTION.

186. Right of accused to be defended.
Where accused person does not understand the proceedings.
187. Criminal Courts to be open.
188. Compounding offences.

CHAPTER XV.

OF INQUIRY INTO CASES TRIABLE BY THE COURT OF SESSION OR HIGH COURT.

189. Procedure in preliminary inquiries.
190. Examination of complainant and witnesses for prosecution.
191. Examination to be in presence of accused.
Accused may cross-examine.
192. Power of Magistrate to summon and examine any person.
193. Examination of accused.
194. Adjournment of inquiry and remand.
195. When accused person to be discharged.
196. When accused is to be committed for trial.
197. When commitment to be to a High Court.
198. Contents of charge.
Copy of charge.
199 Copy of charge to be furnished to accused.
200. List of witnesses for defence on trial.
Further List.
201. Copies of depositions to be furnished to accused.
202. When commitment made, Magistrate to give notice to Government prosecutor.

CHAPTER XVI.

OF THE TRIAL OF SUMMONS CASES BY MAGISTRATES.

203. Procedure in summons cases.
Object and effect of complaint.
When notice is defective.
204. Accused person may be admitted to bail or allowed to be at large on his personal recognizance
205. Non-appearance of complainant.
206. Substance of complaint to be stated.
Conviction on admission of truth of complaint.
207. Procedure when no such admission is made.
208. Adjournment.
209. Compensation in cases of frivolous or vexatious complaints.
Recovery of such compensation.
210. Withdrawal of complaint.
211. Acquittal.
Sentence.
212. Effect of dismissal.

CHAPTER XVII.

Of the Trial of Warrant Cases by Magistrates.

Section.

213. Procedure in warrant cases.
214. Sections 190 to 194 to apply.
215. Discharge of accused.
216. Charge to be drawn when offence is apparently proved.
217. Plea.
218. Defence.
219. Evidence for the defence.
220. Acquittal.
Conviction.
221. How the Magistrate is to proceed when, after commencement of trial, he finds the case beyond his jurisdiction.

CHAPTER XVIII.

Of Summary Trials.

222. What offences may be tried summarily.
223. Power to invest Magistrates with power to try summarily.
224. Power to invest Bench of Magistrates invested with first class magisterial powers.
225. Power to invest Bench of Magistrates invested with less power.
226. Procedure for summons and warrant cases applicable with certain exceptions.
227. Record in cases where there is no appeal.
228. Record in appealable cases.
229. Language of judgment.
230. Bench of Magistrates may be empowered to employ Clerk.

CHAPTER XIX

Trial by Court of Session.

231. Cognizance of offences by Court of Session.
232. Trials to be by Jury or with Assessors.
233. Local Government may order trials before Court of Session to beby Jury.
234. Jury for trial of Europeans or Americans.
Election to be tried without jury.
235. Trial before Court of Session to be conducted by Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader.
236. Number of jury.
237. Commencement of trial.
Plea of guilty.
238. Refusal to plead or claim to be tried.
239. Assessors how chosen.
240. Jurors to be chosen by lot.
241. Jury for trial of persons not Europeans or Americans.
242. Jury when European or American charged jointly with one of another race.
243. Names of jurors to be called.
Objections to jurors.
244. Grounds of objection.
245. Juror to understand the language in which evidence is given or interpreted.
246. Foreman of jury.

SECTION.

247. Examination of witnesses.
248. Examination of accused before Magistrate to be evidence.
249. Evidence given at the preliminary inquiry admissible.
250. Examination of accused.
251. Defence.
252. Prosecutor's right of reply.
253. View by jury or assessors.
254. Procedure when juror becomes unable to attend.
255. Assessors' opinion and charge to jury.
256. Duty of Judge.
257. Duty of jury.
258. When juryman or assessor may be examined.
259. Procedure when assessor is unable to attend.
260. Jury or assessors to attend at adjourned sitting.
261. Cases tried with assessors.
262. Decision vested in Judge.
263. Cases tried by juries.
Verdict to be given on each charge.
Judge may question a jury.
Procedure where jury differ.
264 Adjournment.
Postponement of trial.
265 The same jury or assessors may try in succession several offenders.

PART VI.

APPEAL, REFERENCE AND REVISION.

CHAPTER XX.

APPEALS.

266. Appeals from officers exercising powers less than those of a Magistrate of the first class.
267. Appeals in bad livelihood cases.
268. Appeals from convictions in contempt cases.
269. Appeal from Magistrates.
270. Appeals by persons convicted by officers invested under section 36.
Appeals from convictions of Assistant Sessions Judges.
271. Appeals by persons convicted by Sessions Court.
272. No appeal in case of acquittal, except on behalf of Government.
273. No appeal in petty cases.
274. Appeals from summary convictions.
Saving of sentences on European British subjects.
275. Copy of judgment to accompany petition.
276. Copy of judgment or order to be furnished.
277. Procedure when appellant in jail.
278. Rejection of appeal.
279. Notice of appeal.
280. Appellate Court may alter or reverse finding and sentence, or enhance a sentence.
281. Suspension of sentence pending appeal.
Release of appellant on bail.
282. Appellate Court may make or direct further inquiry.
283. Finding or sentence when reversible by reason of error or defect in charge or proceedings.
Appellate Court may reduce punishment.
284. Procedure in case of conviction by Court not having jurisdiction.

SECTION.

285. Finality of orders on appeal.
286. Unless otherwise provided, no appeal to lie from judgment, order or sentence of Criminal Court.

CHAPTER XXI.

REFERENCE.

287. Sentence of death.
288 Power of High Court to confirm sentence or annul conviction.
289. Power to direct further inquiry, &c.
290. Confirmation or new sentence to be signed by two Judges.
291. When High Court consists of one Judge.

CHAPTER XXII.

SUPERINTENDENCE AND REVISION.

292. Power of High Court to make rules, &c.
293. Calendars of trials by Subordinate Courts.
294. Power to call for records of Subordinate Courts.
295. Powers of Court of Session and Magistrate to call for record of Subordinate Courts.
296. Report to High Court.
297. Powers of revision
Power to order commitment.
Power to alter finding and sentence.
Proviso as to power of altering finding.
Power to annul conviction.
Power to annul improper and to pass proper sentence.
Suspension of sentence.
Powers of revision confined to High Court.
Optional with Court to hear parties.
298. Courts may order inquiry.
299. Order on revision to be certified to lower Court or District Magistrate.
300. Provisions of section 283 to apply.

PART VII.

EXECUTION.

CHAPTER XXIII.

301. Procedure in cases referred to High Court for confirmation.
302. Court of Session to send copy of finding and sentence to District Magistrate.
Warrant of Execution.
Procedure after sentence passed by Court inferior to Session Court.
303. Form and direction of warrant of commitment.
304. Warrant with whom to be lodged.
305. Execution of sentence under section 301 or 302.
306. Postponement of capital sentence on pregnant woman.
307. Levy of fine.
Section to what cases applicable.
Who may issue warrant.
308. Payment of fine in compensation.
309. Imprisonment in default of payment of fine.
Proviso as to cases decided by a Magistrate.
310. Whipping, if awarded in addition to imprisonment, when to be inflicted.

SECTION.

311. Mode of inflicting the punishment.
312. Punishment not to be inflicted if offender not in fit state of health.
Stay of execution.
Not to be executed by instalments.
313. Procedure if punishment cannot be inflicted under the last section.
314. Sentence in cases of simultaneous conviction of several offences.
Maximum term of imprisonment.
315. Trial of previously convicted persons.
Proviso.
316. Currency of sentence on escaped convicts.
317. Sentence on offender already sentenced for another offence.
Proviso.
318. Confinement of youthful offenders in reformatories.
319. Governor General in Council to appoint places to which persons sentenced to transportation may be sent.
Local Government to direct removal of such persons to places appointed.
320. Persons sentenced to transportation while undergoing transportation under previous sentence, need not be removed.
321. Sentence of death.
322. Power to remit punishment.
Power to commute punishment.

PART VIII.

EVIDENCE.

CHAPTER XXIV.

SPECIAL RULES OF EVIDENCE IN CRIMINAL CASES.

323. Evidence of Medical witness.
Court may summon Medical witness.
324. Accused may be convicted on his own plea.
325. Report of Chemical Examiner.
Genuineness of signature may be presumed.
326. Previous conviction or acquittal how proved.
327. Record of evidence in the absence of the accused.
328. Convictions on evidence partly recorded by one Magistrate and partly by another.
329. Commitments on evidence partly recorded by one officer and partly by another valid.
330. When a commission may issue.
Mode of issuing commission.
Prosecutor and accused may examine witness.
Procedure when commission is required in Magistrate's cases.

CHAPTER XXV.

EVIDENCE HOW TAKEN.

331. Examination of complainants and witnesses.
332. Manner of recording evidence;
333. in summons cases and in trials by Magistrates of the first and second classes of certain offences;
334. in all other cases before Magistrates, and in all proceedings before Courts of Session.
Evidence in English.
Memorandum when evidence not taken down in writing.

SECTION.

335. Local Government may direct evidence to be recorded by Sessions Judge or Magistrate himself in his vernacular;
or in English or in language in ordinary use in district.
336. In cases referred to in section 333, Magistrate may record as provided in section 334 or section 335.
337. Local Government to decide what language is to be held to be in ordinary use.
338. Form of record of evidence.
339. Procedure in regard to evidence when completed.
340. Interpretation of evidence to accused or his agent.
341. Remarks respecting demeanour of witness.

OF THE EXAMINATION OF ACCUSED PERSONS.

342. Accused may be questioned.
343. Accused not punishable for refusal to answer
344. No influence to be used to induce disclosures.
345. Accused not to be sworn.
346. Examination of accused how recorded.
347. Magistrate may tender pardon to accomplice.
348. High Court or Court of Session may direct tender of pardon.
349. When Magistrate, Court of Session or High Court may direct commitment of person to whom pardon has been tendered.

CHAPTER XXVI.

OF SECURING THE ATTENDANCE OF WITNESSES.

350. Procedure for obtaining attendance of witnesses.
351. Power to summon material witness or examine person present.
352. When warrant of arrest may issue in first instance.
353. Procedure when warrant cannot be served.
354. Release of attached property of witness appearing and satisfying Court or Magistrate.
Sale of property of witness not appearing or not satisfying Court or Magistrate.
355. Arrest of person disobeying summons.
356. Committal of person refusing to answer.

INQUIRIES.

357. In inquiries preliminary to commitment.
Power to summon supplementary witnesses.
358. When accused person is to be committed.
359. Refusal to summon unnecessary witness, unless deposit made.
360. Recognizances of prosecutors and witnesses.
Detention in custody in case of refusal to attend or to execute recognizance.

SUMMONS CASES.

361. In summons cases.

WARRANT CASES.

362. In cases tried upon warrant.

SESSIONS TRIALS.

363. Right of accused as to examination and summoning of witness.
364. Procedure in case of witness refusing to answer.

OF SECURING DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

365. Procedure for obtaining production of document required as evidence.
366. When warrant for search for documents may issue.
367. Power to impound document produced.

CHAPTER XXVII.

Of Search-Warrants.

SECTION.

368. Search-warrant when grantable.
369. Procedure as to letter in custody of Postal Department.
370. Direction of search-warrant.
371. Warrant to Police officer may be executed by his subordinate.
Endorsement.
372. Execution of search-warrant out of district in which issued.
373. Search-warrants may in emergency be executed without endorsement.
Thing found to be taken to Magistrate within whose jurisdiction it is found.
Order thereon.
374. Procedure in such cases within Presidency town.
375. Magistrate may issue search-warrant to be executed in jurisdiction of another Magistrate.
376. Magistrate may send search-warrant by post to Magistrate of another District or Division of District.
Endorsement and execution by such Magistrate.
Direction of warrant to be executed in Presidency town.
377. Search of house suspected to contain stolen property of forged documents.
378. Magistrate may attend personally.
Magistrate may direct search in his presence.
379. Search by officer in charge of Police Station.
380. When officer of Police Station may require another to issue search-warrant.
381. Inspection of weights and measures.
382. Persons in charge of closed house to allow search.
383. Place to be searched may be broken open.
384. Breaking of zanána.
385. Search to be made in presence of witnesses.
Occupant of place searched may attend.
386. Mode of searching women.
387. Search of arrested persons.

PART IX.

PROCEDURE INCIDENTAL TO INQUIRY AND TRIAL.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

Bail.

388. When bail shall be taken.
389. Bail not to be taken for certain offences.
When bail may be taken.
390. Power to direct admission to bail.
391. Recognizance of accused and sureties.
392. Insufficient bail.
393. Bail may be taken at any time before conviction.
394. Discharge on bail.
395. Discharge of sureties.
396. Procedure to compel payment of penalty by accused.
397. Procedure to compel payment of penalty by sureties.
398. In what cases the powers given by sections 396 and 397 may be exercised.
Remission of part of penalty.
Revision of orders.
High Court or Court of Session may direct Magistrate to levy sum forfeited.
399. Deposit may be made instead of bail.

CHAPTER XXIX.

Formation of Lists of Jurors and Assessors and their Attendance.

Section.

400. List of jurors and assessors.
401. Publication of list.
402. Revision of list.
403. Annual revision of list.
404. Jurors and assessors.
405. Disqualifications.
406. Exemptions.
Person exempted is not bound to avail himself of his right of exemption.
407. Court to summon jurors.
408. Summoning and empannelling jurors under section 234.
409. Form and service of summons.
410. Power to summon another set of jurors or assessors.
411. Service of summons on officer of Government.
412. Court may excuse attendance of juror or assessor.
413. List of jurors or assessors attending.
414. Penalty for non-attendance of juror or assessor.

CHAPTER XXX.

Miscellaneous Provisions.

415. Procedure by Police upon seizure of stolen property.
Sale of perishable property.
416. Procedure where owner of property seized unknown.
417. Procedure if no claimant appears within six months.
418. Order for disposal of property regarding which offence committed.
419. Stay of such order.
420. Order may take form of reference to Magistrate of District.
421. Expenses of complainants and witnesses.
422. Interpreter to be bound to interpret truthfully.

CHAPTER XXXI.

Lunatics.

423. Procedure in case of accused being lunatic.
424. When accused appears to have been insane.
425. Procedure in case of person committed before a Court of Session being lunatic.
426. Release of lunatic pending investigation or trial.
Custody of lunatic.
427. Resumption of inquiry or trial.
428. Procedure on accused appearing before Magistrate or Court of Session.
429. Finding in case of acquittal on ground of being lunatic.
430. Person so acquitted to be kept in safe custody.
431. Lunatic prisoners to be visited by Inspector General.
432. Procedure where lunatic prisoner is reported capable of making his defence.
433. Procedure where lunatic confined under section 430 is declared capable of being discharged.
434. Delivery of lunatic to care of relative.

CHAPTER XXXII.

Contempts of Court.

Section.

435. Procedure in certain cases of contempt.
436. Procedure where Court considers that accused should be imprisoned, or fined more than 200 rupees.
437. Discharge of offender on submission or apology.
438. Procedure when offender is a European British subject.

PART X.

CHARGE, JUDGMENT AND SENTENCE.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

Of the Charge.

Form of Charges.

439. Charge to state offence.
Specific name of offence, sufficient statement.
How stated where offence has no specific name.
What implied in charges.
Language of charge.
Previous conviction to be set out in charge.
440. Particulars as to time, place and person.
441. When manner of committing offence must be stated.
442. Forms in schedule.
443. Effect of errors.
444. Prisoner may apply for amendment.
445. Court may amend a charge.
446. How Court of Session may deal with charge.
447. When trial may proceed immediately after amendment.
448. When new trial may be directed or trial suspended.
449. Prosecutor and accused person may recall witnesses
450. Previous sanction to be obtained if offence in new charge require it.
451. Effect of material error.

Joinder of Charges.

452. Separate charges for distinct offences.
453. More offences than one of same kind may be charged within a year of each other.
454. I.—Trial of more than one offence.
II.—One offence falling within two definitions.
III.—Acts severally constituting more than one offence, but collectively coming within one definition.
455. Where it is doubtful what offence has been committed.
456. When a person is charged with one offence, he can be convicted of another.
457. When offence proved is included in offence charged.
458. What persons may be charged jointly.
459. Withdrawal of remaining charges on conviction on one of several charges.

Previous Acquittals or Convictions.

460. Person once convicted or acquitted not to be tried for same offence.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

Of the Judgment, Order, and Sentence.

Section.

461. Judgment to specify offence.
Judgment in the alternative.
462. When judgment is to be pronounced.
463. Judgment to be written in English or language of District.
Proviso.
464. Judgment what to contain.
Judgment to be translated.

CHAPTER XXXV.

Prosecutions in certain Cases.

465. Prosecutions for offences against the State.
466. Prosecution of Judges and public servants.
Sanction when to be given.
Power of Local Government.
467. Prosecution for contempts of the lawful authority of public servants.
468. Prosecution for certain offences against public justice.
469. Prosecution for certain offences relating to documents given in evidence.
470. Nature of sanction necessary.
471. Procedure in cases mentioned in sections 467, 468 and 469.
472. Power of Court of Session as to such offences committed before itself.
473. Offences in contempt of Court how to be disposed of.
474. Power of Civil Courts to complete investigation and commit to Court of Session.
475. Procedure of Civil Court in such cases.
476. Court may exercise all powers of Magistrate as to binding over persons to give evidence.
477. Procedure where offence triable only by Session Court is committed before Magistrate not empowered to commit to such Court.
478. Prosecution for adultery.
479. Prosecution for enticing away a married woman.

PART XI.

PREVENTIVE JURISDICTION OF MAGISTRATES.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

Of the Dispersion of Unlawful Assemblies.

480. Assembly to disperse on command of Magistrate or Police officer.
481. Use of force to disperse.
482. Use of Military Force.
483. When use of Military Force is not an offence.
484. Duty of officer commanding troops required by Magistrate to disperse assembly.
485. When acts done in obeying requisition not an offence.
486. Acts of inferior officers and soldiers done in obedience to order not an offence.
487. Duty of Queen's officers to suppress assembly.
488. Sanction required to prosecutions for acts done under sections 481, 482, 484 and 487.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

Of Security for keeping the Peace.

Section.

489. Personal recognizance to keep the peace in cases of conviction.
Where convicting officer is not in charge of division of district nor a Magistrate of first class.
490. Security to keep the peace.
491. Summons to any person to show cause why he should not give bond to keep peace.
492. Form of summons.
493. Penalty of bond.
494. Warrant of arrest.
495. Magistrate may dispense with personal attendance of person informed against.
496. Discharge of person informed against.
497. Non-compliance with order to give bond.
498. Time for which person may be bound to keep peace.
Limit of imprisonment under section 497.
499. Extension of time for which person may be bound.
500. Discharge of recognizances.
501. Discharge of sureties.
502. Recovery of penalty from principal.
503. Recovery of penalty from surety.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

Of Security for Good Behaviour.

504. When Magistrate may require security for good behaviour for six months
Binding of sentenced person.
When Sessions Judge or unauthorized Magistrate thinks a person should be bound.
Powers of Magistrate of Division of District, being a Magistrate of the Second Class, to inquire.
505. When Magistrate may require security for good behaviour for one year.
506. Procedure where security required for more than one year.
507. Proceedings to be laid before Court of Session.
508. Court of Session may require security for period not exceeding three years.
509. Contents of order for security.
510. Imprisonment in default of security.
Term of imprisonment.
511. Release of prisoners under requisition of security.
512. Report in case of prisoner under requisition of security by order of Court of Session.
513. Discharge of surety.
514. Recovery of penalty from sureties.
515. Issue of summons and warrant of arrest.
Place where proceedings may be held.
Manner of taking evidence under Chapter XXXVII, or this Chapter.
Previous convictions may be proved.
516. Sureties may be rejected on the ground of character.
517. Chapter not applicable to European British subjects.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

Local Nuisances.

518. Magistrate may issue orders to prevent obstructions, danger to human life, or riots.
519. Magistrate may prohibit repetition or continuance of public nuisances.

SECTION.

520. Orders not judicial proceedings.
521. Magistrate may order removal of nuisances.
Order to be a judicial proceeding.
Order to be in the alternative.
522. Service or notification of order.
523. Person ordered shall obey or may claim a jury.
Constitution of jury.
Suspension of order.
When order may be made absolute.
Report of jury and order thereon.
524. Attendance of jury.
525. Procedure in case of disobedience or neglect by person ordered.
526. Procedure where jury finds Magistrate's order to be reasonable.
527. Procedure where person ordered satisfies Magistrate that order is not reasonable.
528. Injunction pending inquiry by jury.
529. Saving of certain statutory provisions.

CHAPTER XL.

POSSESSION.

530. Magistrate how to proceed if any dispute concerning land, &c., is likely to cause breach of the peace.
Party in possession to be continued until ousted by due course of law.
531. If previous possession cannot be ascertained, Magistrate may attach subject of dispute.
532. Disputes concerning right of use of land or water.
533. Local inquiry to determine boundary dispute.
534. Power to restore possession of immoveable property.
535. Saving of powers of Collectors and Revenue Courts.

CHAPTER XLI.

OF THE MAINTENANCE OF WIVES AND FAMILIES.

536. Order for maintenance of wives and children.
Enforcement of order.
Proviso.
537. Alteration in allowance.
538. Enforcement of order.

PART XII.

MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS.

CHAPTER XLII.

MISCELLANEOUS.

539. Procedure in miscellaneous criminal cases and proceedings.
540. Saving of jurisdiction of Presidency Police Magistrates.
541. Saving of jurisdiction and procedure of landholders, heads of villages, village Police officers, Cantonment Magistrates.
SCHEDULE I.—Enactments repealed.
SCHEDULE II.—Forms of summons, warrants, bonds, and recognizances.
SCHEDULE III.—Forms of Charges.
SCHEDULE IV.—Tabular Statement of offences.
SCHEDULE V.—Acts containing references to Criminal Procedure Code.

THE CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.

ACT No. X OF 1872.

An Act for regulating the Procedure of the Courts of Criminal Judicature.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to consolidate and amend the law regulating the Procedure of the Courts of Criminal Judicature, other than the High Courts in Presidency towns in the exercise of their original criminal jurisdiction, and the Courts of Police Magistrates in such towns; It is hereby enacted as follows :—

PART I.

CHAPTER I.

PRELIMINARY, REPEAL, LOCAL EXTENT AND DEFINITIONS.

Short title.

1. This Act may be called "The Code of Criminal Procedure."

Local extent.

It extends to the whole of British India, but shall not, except as hereinafter provided, affect the procedure of the High Courts or Police Magistrates in Presidency towns;

Commencement.

And it shall come into force on the first day of September 1872.

Repeal of enactments.

2. The enactments mentioned in the first schedule hereto annexed are repealed to the extent specified in the third column of the said schedule.

Saving of special procedure.

Wherever a special form of procedure is prescribed by any law, not expressly repealed in the first schedule to this Act, it shall not be deemed to have been impliedly repealed by reason of its being inconsistent with the provisions of this Code.

References to Code of Criminal Procedure.

In every Act passed before this Act, in which reference is made to the Code of Criminal Procedure, such reference shall be taken to be made to this Act.

References in former Acts.

In every Act passed before this Act, the expressions "officer exercising the powers of a Magistrate," "Subordinate Magistrate, first class," and "Subordinate Magistrate, second class," shall, respectively, be deemed to mean "Magistrate of the first class," "Magistrate of the second class," and "Magistrate of the third class," as defined in this Act.

Certain specified references.

The references made in the enactments specified in column one of the fifth schedule hereto, to the sections of the former Code of Criminal Procedure specified in column two of the said schedule, shall be deemed to be made to the sections of this Code directed in the third column of the said schedule to be substituted for the said sections in column two.

Notifications published and orders made under any section of any Act hereby repealed, shall be deemed to have been published and made under the corresponding section of this Act.

Pending cases.

3. Cases pending in any Criminal Court when this Act comes into force shall be decided as far as may be according to the procedure provided in this Act.

4. In this Act the following words and expressions have the following meanings, unless a different intention appears from the context:—

Definitions.

"Special law." "Special law" means a law applicable to a particular subject:

"Local law." "Local law" means a law applicable to a particular part of British India:

"Investigation." "Investigation" includes all the proceedings by the Police, authorized by this Act, for the collection of evidence:

"Inquiry." "Inquiry" includes any inquiry which may be conducted by a Magistrate or Court under this Act:

"Inquired into." "Inquired into" means and includes every proceeding preliminary to trial:

Thus it would seem that though "Inquiry" does not include the proceedings of the Police, "Inquired into" would include such.

"Trial." "Trial" means the proceedings taken in Court after a charge has been drawn up, and includes the punishment of the offender:

It includes the proceedings under Chapters XVI and XVIII from the time when the accused appears in Court:

Chapter XVI relates to trials of summons cases by Magistrates, and Chapter XVIII to summary trials, in neither of which does this Code require that a charge shall be drawn up, but special provision is hereby made to declare from what stage of such cases the trial shall be considered to have commenced.

"Judicial Proceeding." "Judicial Proceeding" means any proceeding in the course of which evidence is or may be taken, or in which any judgment, sentence or final order is passed on recorded evidence:

"Written." "Written" includes "printed," "lithographed," "photographed" and "engraved":

CH. I. S. 4.

"Criminal Court." "Criminal Court" means and includes every Judge or Magistrate, or body of Judges or Magistrates, inquiring into or trying any criminal case or engaged in any judicial proceeding:

"Province." "Province" means the territories under the Government or Administration of any Local Government:

Local Government is declared by Act I of 1865, S. 2, Cl. 10, to mean "the person authorized by law to administer executive government in the part of British India in which the Act containing such expression shall operate, and shall include a Chief Commissioner."

"Presidency town." "Presidency town" means the local limits of the ordinary original civil jurisdiction of the High Courts of Calcutta, Madras or Bombay:

"High Court." "High Court" means, in reference to proceedings against European British subjects, or persons jointly charged with European British subjects, the High Courts of Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, the High Court for the North-Western Provinces, and the Chief Court of the Panjáb:

In other cases "High Court" means the highest Court of criminal appeal or revision in any province:

European British subjects are defined in S. 71.

"Session case." "Session case" means and includes all cases specified in column 7 of the fourth schedule to this Act as cases triable by a Court of Session and all cases which Magistrates commit to a Court of Session although they might have tried them themselves:

In the case of offences created by special and local laws, "Session case" means cases which are triable by the Court of Session or which the Magistrate commits to the Court of Session, though he might have tried them himself:

The term "Session case" is not restricted to cases exclusively triable by the Court of Session. Jurisdiction over offences created by special or local laws is defined in S. 8.

"Magistrate's case." "Magistrate's case" means and includes all cases specified in column 7 of the fourth schedule to this Act as cases triable by Magistrates, and all cases which Magistrates try themselves, although they might have committed them for trial to a Court of Session:

Thus when an offence is declared by Sch. IV to be triable by the Court of Session or a Magistrate, the mode of trial adopted by the Magistrate, that is to say, whether he thinks proper to try the case himself, or to commit it for trial by the Court of Session, determines whether it is a Magistrate's or Session case.

"Cognizable offence or case." "Cognizable offence or case" means an offence for or a case in which a Police officer may, by any law in force for the time being, arrest without warrant:

"Non-cognizable offence or case." "Non-cognizable offence or case" means an offence for or a case in which a Police officer may not arrest without warrant:

"Summons case." "Summons case" means an offence of the class described in section one hundred and forty-eight:

"Warrant case." "Warrant case" means an offence of the class described in section one hundred and forty-nine:

"Bailable offence or case." "Bailable offence or case" means an offence for or a case in which bail may be taken under the fourth schedule to this Act, or by any other law in force for the time being:

"Non-bailable offence or case." "Non-bailable offence or case" means an offence for or a case in which bail may not be taken under the fourth schedule to this Act, or by any law in force for the time being.

In addition to these definitions there are many given in the General Clauses Act (I of 1868) which are of great importance in reading this Code. Of these the most prominent are "British India," "Local Government," "Magistrate," "Barrister," "Imprisonment." The Act is given in the Appendix for easy reference.

PART II.

CONSTITUTION AND POWERS OF THE CRIMINAL COURTS.

CH. II. SS. 5—8.

CHAPTER II.

OF CRIMINAL COURTS.

Grades of Criminal Courts.

5. Besides the High Courts, there shall be four grades of Criminal Courts in British India—

I.—The Court of the Magistrate of the third class:

II.—The Court of the Magistrate of the second class:

III.—The Court of the Magistrate of the first class:

IV.—The Court of Session.

What Officers to hold inquiries.

6. All inquiries by Magistrates shall be held according to the provisions hereinafter contained.

What Courts to try offences

7. All criminal trials in British India shall be held before the Courts specified in the fourth schedule to this Act, or before the Courts specified in any law by which the offence is created, according to the provisions hereinafter contained.

Also by Benches of Magistrates empowered to act under S. 50.

Offences under local and special laws.

8. Offences punishable under any law, other than the Indian Penal Code, containing no distinct provision as to the Court or Officer before which or before whom they are to be tried, may be inquired into and tried, according to the provisions hereinafter contained, by the Criminal Courts appointed under this Act. But no such Court shall award any sentence in excess of its powers.

A Magistrate of the third class shall not try any such offence unless it is punishable with less than one year's imprisonment, nor shall a Magistrate of the second class try any such offence unless it is punishable with less than three years' imprisonment.

The limitation, it will be noticed, is restricted to the jurisdiction of Magistrates of the second and third classes, and where there is no distinct provision in a special or local Act as to the Court by which an offence is triable, if the offence is punishable with three years' imprisonment or upwards, it would be triable by the Court of Session or by a Magistrate of the first class.

No provision has been made for offences punishable with fine. Where under the Bombay Abkarry Regulation, it was declared that a penalty was to be enforced by information before the Zillah Magistrate, the High Court held, that the offences could not be tried by a subordinate Magistrate of the first class (now Magistrate of the second class), and that no other authority except the Magistrate of the district had jurisdiction under the terms of S. 21 of the late Code, which is in this respect similar to S. 8 of the present law—Hira Jiva, 7 Bombay, 59, *Crown cases.*

Appointment and removal of Judges and Magistrates.

9. All Judges of Criminal Courts, other than the High Courts, and Magistrates shall be appointed and may be removed by the Local Government; but such officers as are now appointed or removed by the Government of India shall continue to be so appointed or removed.

Saving of existing incumbents.

10. All existing Judges and Magistrates shall be deemed to have been appointed under this Act.

Inquiry and trial in case of European British subjects.

11. Offences committed by European British subjects shall be inquired into and tried according to the provisions of Chapter VII, and not otherwise; but the other provisions of this Act shall apply to all persons without distinction of race unless a contrary intention is expressed.

The term "European British subject" is defined in S. 71. S. 517 declares that the provisions of Chapter XXXVIII (of security for good behaviour) shall not apply to European British subjects.

CHAPTER III.

Of Courts of Session.

Sessions Divisions.

12. Every province shall be divided into Sessions Divisions.

Power to alter Divisions.

13. The Local Government shall have power to alter, from time to time, the number or extent of such divisions.

Existing local jurisdictions of Sessions Courts to be Sessions Divisions.

14. The existing local jurisdictions of Courts of Session shall be Sessions Divisions, unless and until they are so altered.

One Court for each Division.

15. There shall be a Court of Session in every Sessions Division.

It shall have power to try any offence and to pass upon any offender any sentence authorized by law, subject to the provisions of this Act.

Appointment and powers of Sessions Judges.

16. There shall be a Sessions Judge for every Sessions Division. The Sessions Judge shall exercise all the powers of the Court of Session in his Sessions Division.

No Court of Session shall take cognizance of any offence as a Court of original criminal jurisdiction, unless the accused person has been committed by a Magistrate duly empowered in that behalf, except in the cases referred to in section four hundred and seventy-two. S. 23].

Appointment and powers of Additional and Joint Sessions Judges.

17. The Local Government may appoint Additional Sessions Judges or Joint Sessions Judges, who shall exercise all the powers of a Court of Session in one or more Sessions Divisions in which they may be directed to act, but shall try such cases only as the Local Government directs them to try, or as the Sessions Judge of the Division makes over to them for trial.

Appointment and powers of Assistant Sessions Judges.

18. The Local Government may also appoint Assistant Sessions Judges, who shall exercise all the powers of a Court of Session in the Ses-

sions Division to which they may be attached, except the power of hearing appeals, and of passing sentences of death, or transportation, or imprisonment for more than seven years; but they shall try those cases only which the Sessions Judge of the Sessions Division makes over to them either by general orders or by a special order.

Any sentence of more than three years' imprisonment passed by an Assistant Sessions Judge shall be subject to confirmation by the Sessions Judge. The Sessions Judge may either confirm, modify or annul such sentence of the Assistant Sessions Judge.

If the sentence passed by the Assistant Sessions Judge does not exceed three years' imprisonment, the appeal lies to the Sessions Judge, but in a case in which the sentence has been confirmed by the Sessions Judge, the appeal lies to the High Court. S. 270.

CHAPTER IV.

Of Magistrates and their Powers.

Magistrates to be of three classes.

19. Magistrates shall be either—

Magistrates of the First class,
Magistrates of the Second class, or
Magistrates of the Third class.

Magistrates of districts are Magistrates of the first class specially appointed by Government. S. 35.

Sentences which Magistrates may pass.

20. The powers of Magistrates in respect to the trial of offences and to passing sentences on persons convicted of them are as follows—

Powers of Magistrates, first class.

Magistrates of the first class may pass the following sentences:—

Imprisonment not exceeding the term of two years (including such solitary confinement as is authorized by law);

Fine to the extent of one thousand rupees;

Whipping.

CH. IV. S. 21.

Powers of Magistrates, second class.

Magistrates of the second class may pass the following sentences:—

Imprisonment not exceeding six months (including such solitary confinement as is authorized by law);

Fine not exceeding two hundred rupees;

Whipping.

Powers of Magistrates, third class.

Magistrates of the third class may pass the following sentences:—

Imprisonment not exceeding one month;

Fine not exceeding fifty rupees.

A Magistrate of the third class may not pass a sentence of solitary confinement, or of whipping.

Any Magistrate may pass any lawful sentence, combining any of the sentences which he is authorized by law to pass.

EXPLANATION.—A Magistrate may award imprisonment in default of payment of fine in addition to the full term of imprisonment which, under this section, he is competent to award.

"Imprisonment" means imprisonment of either description (*i. e.*, rigorous or simple) as defined in the Indian Penal Code. Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. 18.

S. 73, Penal Code, provides for sentences of solitary confinement.

Whenever any person is convicted of an offence for which under this Code the Court has power to sentence him to rigorous imprisonment, the Court may, by its sentence, order that the offender shall be kept in solitary confinement for any portion or portions of the imprisonment to which he is sentenced, not exceeding three months in the whole, according to the following scale, that is to say—

A time not exceeding one month if the term of imprisonment shall not exceed six months.

A time not exceeding two months if the term of imprisonment shall exceed six months and be less than a year.

A time not exceeding three months if the term of imprisonment shall exceed one year.

S. 309, *post*, provides for the award of imprisonment in default of payment of fine.

Powers conferred upon Magistrates.

21. In addition to the powers given in section twenty, the following powers are conferred, as hereinafter provided, upon Magistrates by this Act:—

(1.) Power to make over cases to a Subordinate Magistrate (s. 44).

(2.) Power to pass a sentence on proceedings recorded by a Subordinate Magistrate (s. 46).

(3.) Power to withdraw cases and to try or refer them for trial (s. 47).

(4.) Power to withdraw or refer appeals from convictions by Magistrates of the second and third classes (s. 47).

(5.) Power to arrest an accused person found in Court (s. 104).

(6.) Power to order the Police to investigate an offence (s. 110).

(7.) Power to record confessions or statements during a Police investigation (s. 122).

(8.) Power to authorize detention of a person during a Police investigation (s. 124).

(9.) Power to hold an inquest (s. 135).

(10.) Power to entertain complaints and receive Police reports (s. 141).

(11.) Power to entertain cases without complaint (s. 142).

(12.) Power to commit for trial (s. 143).

(13.) Power to issue process for person within jurisdiction who has committed an offence outside Magistrate's local jurisdiction (s. 157).

(14.) Power to direct warrant to landholder (s. 162).

(15.) Power to arrest offender in presence of Magistrate (s. 166).

(16.) Power to endorse warrant, or to order the removal of an accused person arrested under a warrant (ss. 168 and 170).

(17.) Power to issue proclamation in cases judicially before him (ss. 171 and 353).

(18.) Power to attach and sell property in cases judicially before him (ss. 172 and 354).

(19.) Power to try summarily (s. 222).

(20.) Power to hear appeals from convictions by Magistrates of the second and third classes (s. 266).

(21.) Power to call for proceedings (ss. 295 and 296).

(22.) Power to quash convictions in certain cases (s. 328).

(23.) Power to issue a search-warrant for letter in Post Office (s. 369).

(24.) Power to endorse a search-warrant and order delivery of thing found (ss. 372, 373 and 376).

(25.) Power to issue search-warrant otherwise than in the course of an inquiry (s. 377).

(26.) Power to revise bail orders (s. 398).

(27.) Power to sell perishable property of a suspicious character (s. 415).

(28.) Power to sell suspicious or stolen property (s. 417).

(29.) Power to demand security to keep the peace (s. 491).

(30.) Power to discharge recognizances to keep the peace (s. 500).

(31.) Power to demand security for good behaviour (ss. 504 and 505).

(32.) Power to discharge person bound to be of good behaviour (s. 511).

(33.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(34.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

(35.) Power to make orders, &c., in local nuisance cases (s. 521).

(36.) Power to make orders, &c., in possession cases (s. 530).

(37.) Power to make orders of maintenance (s. 536).

This section enumerates all the powers of Magistrates under this Code. Many of the acts specified can be legally done only by Magistrates of the higher grades, as will appear from a reference to the several sections noted, and many, as will appear from the following sections, are within the jurisdiction of Magistrates of the second and third classes. S. 30 declares that all these powers may be exercised by Magistrates of districts as such.

Powers common to all Magistrates.

22. Magistrates of all classes shall, as such, have the following powers:—

(1.) Power to arrest an accused person found in Court (s. 104).

(2.) Power to record confessions or statements during a Police investigation (s. 122).

(3.) Power to authorize detention of a person during a Police investigation (s. 124).

(4.) Power to arrest offender in the presence of Magistrate (s. 166).

(5.) Power to endorse warrant, or to order the removal of an accused person arrested under a warrant (ss. 168 and 170).

(6.) Power to issue proclamation in cases judicially before him (ss. 171 and 353).

(7.) Power to attach and sell property in cases judicially before him (ss. 172 and 354).

(8.) Power to endorse a search-warrant and order delivery of thing found (ss. 372, 373 and 376).

(9.) Power to sell perishable property of a suspicious character (s. 415).

Powers which Local Government and Magistrate of the District may confer on Magistrates of the third class.

23. In addition to the powers mentioned in section twenty-two a Magistrate of the third class may be invested with the following powers :—

(*a.*) *By the Local Government*—

(1.) Power to hold inquests (s. 135).

(2.) Power to entertain complaints of offences in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or to commit for trial (s. 141).

(3.) Power to commit for trial (s. 143).

(4.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(5.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

(*b.*) *By the Magistrate of the District*—

(1.) Power to hold inquest (s. 135).

(2.) Power to entertain complaints of offences in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or to commit for trial (s. 141).

(3.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(4.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

Powers of Magistrates of the second class.

24. Magistrates of the second class shall, as such, in addition to the powers mentioned in section twenty-two, have the following power:—

(1.) Power to order the Police to investigate an offence in which the Magistrate has jurisdiction to try or to commit for trial (s. 110).

Powers which may be conferred on Magistrates of the second class.

25. In addition to the powers given and referred to in section twenty-four, a Magistrate of the second class may be invested with the following powers :—

(*a.*) *By the Local Government*—

(1.) Power to hold inquests (s. 135).

(2.) Power to entertain complaints and receive Police reports in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or to commit for trial (s. 141).

(3.) Power to entertain without complaint cases which he has jurisdiction to try or to commit for trial (s. 142).

(4.) Power to commit for trial (s. 143).

(5.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(6.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

(*b.*) *By the Magistrate of the District*—

(1.) Power to hold inquests (s. 135).

(2.) Power to entertain complaints and receive Police reports in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or to commit for trial (s. 141).

(3.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(4.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

Powers of Magistrates of the first class.

26. Magistrates of the first class shall, as such, in addition to the powers mentioned in sections twenty-two and twenty-four, have the following powers :—

(1.) Power to commit for trial (s. 143).

(2.) Power to issue search-warrant otherwis than in the course of an inquiry (s. 377).

(3.) Power to demand security to keep the peace (s. 491).

(4.) Power to demand security for good behaviour (ss. 504 and 505).

(5.) Power to make orders, &c., in possession cases (s. 530).

(6.) Power to make orders of maintenance (s. 536).

Powers which may be conferred on Magistrates of the first class.

27. In addition to the powers given and referred to in section twenty-six, a Magistrate of the first class may be invested with the following powers :—

(*a.*) *By the Local Government* —

(1.) Power to make over cases taken up on complaint, &c., to a Subordinate Magistrate (s. 44).

(2.) Power to hold inquests (s. 135).

(3.) Power to entertain complaints of offences, and receive Police reports (s. 141).

(4.) Power to entertain cases without complaints (s. 142).

(5.) Power to issue process for person within jurisdiction who has committed an offence outside Magistrate's local jurisdiction (s. 157).

(6.) Power to try summarily (s. 222).

(7.) Power to hear appeals from convictions by Magistrates of the second and third classes (s. 266).

(8.) Power to sell suspicious or stolen property (s. 417).

(9.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(10.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

(11.) Power to make orders, &c., in local nuisance cases (s. 521).

(*b.*) *By the Magistrate of the District*—

(1.) Power to hold inquests (s. 135).

(2.) Power to entertain complaints of offences, and receive Police reports (s. 141).

(3.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(4.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

Powers of Magistrates of Divisions of Districts.

28. Magistrates who, under the provisions of section forty, are Magistrates of Divisions of Districts shall, as such, have all the powers given to Magistrates of the first class, and referred to in section twenty-six, and, in addition, shall have the following powers:—

(1.) Power to make over cases to a Subordinate Magistrate (s. 44).

(2.) Power to pass sentence on proceedings recorded by a Subordinate Magistrate (s. 46).

(3.) Power to withdraw cases, but not appeals; and to try or refer them for trial (s. 47).

(4.) Power to hold inquests (s. 135).

(5.) Power to entertain complaints of offences, and receive Police reports (s. 141).

(6.) Power to entertain cases without complaint (s. 142).

(7.) Power to issue process for person within jurisdiction who has committed an offence outside Magistrate's local jurisdiction (s. 157).

(8.) Power to sell suspicious or stolen property (s. 417).

(9.) Power to issue order to prevent obstruction, &c. (s. 518).

(10.) Power to issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (s. 519).

(11.) Power to make orders in local nuisance cases (s. 521).

Provided that, if a Magistrate of a Division of a District exercise the powers of a Magistrate of the second class, he shall not have power to demand security to be of good behaviour.

Powers which Local Government may confer on Magistrates of Divisions of Districts.

29. In addition to the powers given and referred to in section twenty-eight, the Local Government may confer on a Magistrate of a Division of a District, exercising the powers of a Magistrate of the first class, the following powers:—

(1.) Power to try summarily (s. 222).

(2.) Power to hear appeals from convictions by Magistrates of the second and third classes (s. 266).

Powers of Magistrates of Districts.

30. Magistrates of Districts may, as such, exercise all the powers mentioned in section twenty-one.

A Magistrate of the District can not only exercise all these powers but he can empower any Magistrate subordinate to him—

(1) To hold inquests (S. 135);

(2) To entertain complaints of offences in which he has jurisdiction to try or commit for trial (S. 141);

(3) To issue an order to prevent obstruction (S. 518);

(4) To issue order prohibiting repetition of nuisance (S. 519);

He can also empower a Magistrate of the first or second class—

To receive Police reports in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or commit for trial (S. 141).

Saving of other powers.

31. All other powers given by this Act or by any other law in force may be exercised by the officers or Courts to whom or to which they are given.

Irregularities which do not vitiate proceedings.

32. If any Magistrate, not being empowered by law in that behalf, does any one of the following things:—

(1.) If he makes over a case, taken up on complaint, &c., to another Magistrate (s. 44);

(2.) If he withdraws a case and tries it himself, or refers a case for trial (s. 47);

(3.) If he orders the Police to investigate an offence (s. 116);

(4.) If he holds an inquest (s. 135);

(5.) If he entertains a complaint or receives a Police report (s. 141);

(6.) If he issues process for the apprehension of a person within his local jurisdiction who has committed an offence outside his local jurisdiction (s. 167);

(7.) If he issues a search-warrant otherwise than in the course of an inquiry (s. 377);

his proceedings shall not be set aside on the ground that he was not so empowered.

When irregular commitments may be validated.

33. If any Magistrate, not being empowered by law, commits an accused person to take his trial before a Court of Session or High Court, the Court to which the commitment was made may, after perusal of the proceedings, accept the commitment if it considers that the accused person has not been prejudiced, unless the accused person has objected to the jurisdiction of the committing Magistrate during the inquiry and before the order of commitment.

If such Court considers that the accused person was prejudiced, or if he objected to the jurisdiction of the committing Magistrate during the inquiry, and before the order of commitment, it shall quash the commitment, and direct a fresh inquiry by a competent Magistrate.

The following Magistrates are declared by S. 143 to be competent to commit persons for trial by a Court of Session:

(1) Magistrate of the District; (2) or of a Division of a District; (3) or of the first class; (4) or any Magistrate duly empowered by the Local Government.

In order to deal with cases covering offences committed by European British subjects, which are the only cases committed for trial to the High Courts except by Magistrates in Presidency Towns, it is necessary, first, that the Magistrate should himself be a European British subject, and next that he should be both a Justice of the Peace and a Magistrate of the first class. (S. 72).

A commitment once made by a *competent Magistrate* can be quashed by the High Court only, and only on a point of law. (S. 198 Explan.)

Irregularities which render proceedings void.

34. If any Magistrate, not being empowered by law in that behalf, does any of the following things, his proceedings shall be void, that is to say:—

(1.) If he passes a sentence on proceedings recorded by another Magistrate (s. 45).

(2.) If he entertains a case without complaint.

(3.) If he attaches and sells property under section 172.

(4.) If he tries an offender summarily (s. 222).

(5.) If he decides an appeal (s. 266).

(6.) If he calls for proceedings (ss. 297, 298).

(7.) If he issues a search-warrant for a letter in the Post Office (s. 369).

(8.) If he revises a bail order (s. 398).

(9.) If he sells suspicious or stolen property under section 417.

(10.) If he demands security to keep the peace (s. 491).

(11.) If he discharges recognizances to keep the peace (s. 500).

(12.) If he demands security for good behaviour (ss. 504, 505).

(13.) If he discharges a person lawfully bound to be of good behaviour (s. 511).

(14.) If he makes an order in a local nuisance case (s. 521).

(15.) If he issues an order to prevent an obstruction (s. 528).

(16.) If he prohibits the repetition of a nuisance (s. 519).

(17.) If he makes an order in a possession case (s. 530), or

(18.) If he makes an order for maintenance (s. 536).

THE MAGISTRATE OF THE DISTRICT.

Magistrate of the District.

35. In every district there shall be a Magistrate of the first class appointed by the Local Government, who shall be called the Magistrate of the District and shall exercise throughout his district all the powers of a Magistrate.

The Code contains no definition of a District, but S. 38 empowers the Local Government to prescribe the local limits of the jurisdiction of a Magistrate of the District.

The term Zillah Magistrate used in the Bombay Regulations has been held by the High Court to signify only the Magistrate of the District—Probhakar Soman, 3 Bom., 11, *Crown cases.*

Powers with which Deputy Commissioners and chief executive officers of District may be invested.

36. In the territories subject to the Lieutenant-Governor of the Panjáb and in the territories administered by the Chief Commissioners of Oudh, the Central Provinces and British Burma, in Coorg, and in those parts of the other provinces in which there are Deputy Commissioners or Assistant Commissioners, the Local Government may invest the Deputy Commissioner or other chief officer charged with the executive administration of the District in criminal matters, with power to try as a Magistrate all offences not punishable with death, and to pass sentence of imprisonment for a term not exceeding seven years, including such solitary confinement as is authorized by law, or of fine, or of whipping, or any combination of these punishments authorized by law; but any sentence of upwards of three years' imprisonment passed by any such officer shall be subject to the confirmation of the Sessions Judge to whom such Deputy

Commissioner is subordinate. Such Sessions Judge may either confirm, modify or annul any sentence referred for confirmation.

This is a re-enactment, with modifications, of S. 445A enacted by Act VIII of 1869 which followed upon Act XV of 1862.

It should be noted here that trials held by officers specially empowered under this section should be held by them *as Magistrates.* This would supersede the ruling of the Panjáb Chief Court in the case of Boota (Panj. Rec., March 1870, p. 18), in which it was held, that when a case is triable exclusively by the Court of Session, and is taken up under S. 445 of the former Code by a specially empowered Magistrate, it cannot be tried unless regularly committed. Sentences for upwards of three years must be confirmed by the Sessions Judge, but those for less than three years are appealable only to the High Court (S. 273), provided that they exceed the limit declared by S. 273 as not being subject to appeal.

It would also seem that if in a district to which trial by jury has been extended by S. 233 an officer has been empowered under S. 36, the same officers would be tried by Jury if before the Court of Session, and by the Deputy Commissioner as a Magistrate, provided that the offence be not punishable with death, and a sentence of imprisonment not exceeding seven years be considered sufficient. Both as to appeal and the mode of trial the position of such officers is different from that of Assisstant Sessions Judge, as will be seen on reference to Ss. 18 and 270.

SUBORDINATE MAGISTRATES.

Subordinate Magistrates.

37. The Local Government may appoint as many other persons, besides the Magistrate of the District, as it thinks fit, to be Magistrates of the first, second or third class in the District.

All such Magistrates shall be subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, but neither the Magistrate of the District nor the subordinate Magistrates shall be subordinate to the Sessions Judge, except to the extent and in the manner provided by this Act.

Proviso.

The Local Government shall not have power to direct that any Magistrate may try any offence which Magistrates of his class are not authorized to try, or pass any sentence which Magistrates of his class are not authorized to pass by section twenty.

The subordination of Magistrates to the Sessions Judge is apparently restricted to cases coming regularly before him on appeal, or com-

mitted for trial in his Court: to matters taken up by him under S. 295 in order to satisfy himself as to the legality of any sentence or order passed by any Magistrate in the Sessions Division; and to directing (S. 298) inquiry into any complaint dismissed under S. 147.

Power to determine local jurisdiction of a Magistrate of District.

38. The Local Government may, by notification in the official Gazette, prescribe the local limits of the jurisdiction of a Magistrate of the District, and may by such notification from time to time alter such local limits.

Division of Districts into divisions.

Existing divisions preserved.

39. The Local Government may divide any district into divisions, and from time to time alter their limits. All existing divisions of districts which are now usually put under the charge of a Magistrate shall be divisions until their limits are so altered.

Local Government may put Magistrate in charge of Division.

40. The Local Government may place any Magistrate of the first or second class in charge of a division of a district.

Such Magistrate shall be called a Magistrate of a Division of a District and shall exercise the powers conferred on him under this Act, or under any law for the time being in force, subject to the control of the Magistrate of the District.

Delegation of power to Magistrate of District.

The Local Government may, if it thinks fit, delegate its power under this section to the Magistrate of the District.

S. 28 declares the powers that shall be exercised by a Magistrate of a Division of a District.

Compare the last paragraph of S. 40 with S. 49.

Under S. 40 a Local Government may delegate to the Magistrate of a District the power of placing a Magistrate of the second class in charge of a Division of a District, in which case such Magistrate will be invested with certain powers, which, under S. 25, the Magistrate of the District could not give him ordinarily.

A Cantonment Magistrate is a Magistrate of a Division of a District—Act XXII, 1864, S. 4.

Subordination of officers to Magistrate of Division of District.

41. Every Magistrate in a Division of a District shall be subordinate to the Magistrate of the Division of the District, subject, however, to the general control of the Magistrate of the District.

Special Magistrates.

42. The Local Government may confer upon any person all or any of the powers of a Magistrate of the first, second, or third class, in respect to particular offences, or to a particular class or particular classes of offences, or in regard to offences generally, in any part of a district or in any one or more districts, subject to such Local Government.

Such Magistrates shall be called "Special Magistrates."

This section would probably be subject to the proviso to S. 37.

Mode of conferring powers.

43. In conferring powers under this Act the Local Government may empower persons specially by name, or classes of officials generally by their official titles.

Transfer of criminal cases to Subordinate Magistrate.

44. The Magistrate of the District or any Magistrate of a Division of a District may make over any criminal case taken up by him on suspicion, or brought before him on complaint, or on report by the Police, for inquiry or trial to any Magistrate subordinate to him, to be dealt with to the extent of the powers with which the Subordinate Magistrate may have been invested under the provisions hereinbefore contained.

S. 140 declares how criminal cases may be originated. Besides the Magistrate of the District or Magistrate of a Division of a District, the Local Government may, under S. 27, empower a Magistrate of the first class to act under this section, but it would be necessary that he also be empowered under Ss. 141, 142 to entertain cases on or without complaint or on Police report. If a Magistrate, not being duly empowered, acts under S. 44, his proceedings are not liable to be set aside on the ground that he was not so empowered. S. 32.

All Magistrates are subordinate to the Magistrate of the District (S. 37), and every Magistrate in a Division of a District is subordinate to the Magistrate of that Division (S. 41).

The term "criminal case" would, in S. 43, as in S. 273 (the corresponding section) of the late Code, include proceedings to require security for good behaviour—Abdoolla, 2 All., 401; and similarly any cases under Part XI of this Code.

The Magistrate making the reference may, if the case was brought forward on complaint, before such reference, examine the complainant as prescribed in this Act; but if he does not do so, the Magistrate to whom the case is referred shall proceed as if the complaint had been made to him.

S. 144 provides for the examination of a complainant. It should be noted that the omission to examine a complainant does not now invalidate the trial.

The order of reference shall be recorded in a proceeding, and if the case has been brought forward on the report of a Police officer, shall be recorded on such report; and all processes issued for causing the attendance of the accused person or the witnesses shall direct them to attend before the Magistrate to whom the case has been referred.

The Magistrate making the reference may, if he thinks proper, retransfer to his own file the case referred under paragraph one of this section, and when he has done so, and not before, may proceed therein.

Procedure of Magistrate in cases beyond his jurisdiction.

45. If, in the course of a proceeding before a Magistrate, the evidence appears to him to warrant a presumption that the accused person has been guilty of an offence which such Magistrate is not competent to try,

or for which he is not competent to commit the accused person for trial,

he shall stay proceedings and submit the case to any Magistrate to whom he is subordinate, or to such other Magistrate having jurisdiction, as the Magistrate of the District directs.

The Magistrate to whom the case is submitted shall either try the case himself, or refer it to any officer, subordinate to him, having jurisdiction; or he may commit the accused person for trial.

In any such case, such Magistrate or other officer as aforesaid shall examine the parties and witnesses, and shall proceed in all respects as if no proceedings had been held in any other Court.

But any statement or confession duly made by an accused person in the course of the proceedings before the Magistrate, before whom the case was originally brought, shall be admissible as evidence in all subsequent proceedings.

"Magistrate to whom he is subordinate." This would be either the Magistrate of the District (S. 37), or the Magistrate of the Division of the District (S. 42).

The Bombay High Court, in the case of Bhagu bin Shabaji (5 Bombay, 47, *Crown cases*), held that, under S. 276 of the late Code, a Magistrate who has full powers, and who has been empowered to hear appeals, cannot receive a case on reference from a subordinate Magistrate as such Magistrate is not subordinate to him. This difficulty has however been obviated by the present law, which empowers the Magistrate to direct the subordinate Magistrate to refer such a case to another Magistrate having jurisdiction. The Calcutta High Court refused to interfere in a case in which the Magistrate to whom it had been referred convicted the accused upon the record without holding a fresh trial, because the accused had had an opportunity of appealing and did not appeal—*In re* Kopil Nath Sahai, 14 W. R., 3.

The omission in the law to mention the section referred to leaves it somwhat in doubt, but, probably, in enacting in Section 34 that if any Magistrate, not being empowered by law in that behalf, passes any sentence on proceedings recorded by another Magistrate, his proceedings shall be void, it was intended to refer to the cases provided for by S. 46, and not those contemplated by S 45, since, notwithstanding the judgment of the Calcutta High Court, in the case *In re* Kopil Nath Sahai (14 W. R., 3), the terms of S. 45, "and shall proceed in all respects as if no proceedings had been held in any other Court," seem to indicate that, in the cases under consideration, that is in cases in which the subordinate Magistrate has acted without jurisdiction, the record of his proceedings, except as to any statement or confession made by an accused person, are null and void and cannot be made the basis of any judgment.

A Magistrate to whom a case is referred under S. 45, who finds that he has no jurisdiction, cannot, upon perusal of the proceedings held by that subordinate Magistrate, dismiss the charge. He must try the case, and if he finds that there is no legal proof, he must acquit—Madras High Court.

Procedure when Magistrate cannot pass sentence sufficiently severe.

46. Whenever a Magistrate of the second or third class having jurisdiction finds an accused person guilty, and considers that he ought to receive a more severe punishment than such Magistrate is competent to adjudge, he

CH IV
s. 47.

may record the finding, and if sentence has not been passed, may submit his proceedings, and forward the accused person to the Magistrate of the District, or to the Magistrate of the Division of the District, to whom he is subordinate.

The Magistrate to whom the proceedings are submited may, if he thinks fit, examine the parties and recall and examine any witness who has already given evidence in the case; and may summon any further witnesses and take their evidence; and shall pass such judgment, sentence or order in the case as he deems proper, and as is according to law: Provided that he shall not exceed the powers ordinarily exercisable by him under section twenty of this Act.

Magistrate may, in the first instance, commit accused for trial before Court of Session.

The Magistrate who originally dealt with the case may, if he is empowered to hold inquiries into cases triable by the Court of Session and to commit persons to take their trial before such Court, instead of submitting his proceedings to another Magistrate, commit the accused person for trial before the Court of Session instead of finding him guilty.

If the subordinate Magistrate be empowered to make commitments to the Court of Session, and the offence be triable by the Magistrate of the District *or* the Court of Session, he should refer the case to the Magistrate of the District rather than hold a preliminary inquiry, and commit it to the Court of Session, since this latter procedure, though strictly legal, should, as much as possible, be avoided, as it tends unnecessarily to occupy the more valuable time of the Sessions Judge—2 W. R., 19 C L. The Magistrate to whom a case is referred under S. 46 must pass some order; he cannot refer the case to another Magistrate because he thinks that the sentence that that officer is competent to pass is sufficient—*5 Madras, App.* xliii, Pro. Nov. 8, 1870.

Magistrate may withdraw or refer cases.

47. Magistrates of Districts and Magistrates of Divisions of Districts may respectively withdraw any criminal case from any Magistrate subordinate to them, and may inquire into or try the case themselves, or refer it for inquiry or trial to any other such Magistrate competent to inquire into or try the same.

Magistrates of Districts may withdraw any criminal appeal from any Subordinate Magistrate who has been authorized to hear appeals from the convictions of Magistrates of the second and third classes, and may refer criminal appeals to any competent Magistrate subordinate to them.

The first paragraph of this section is a re-enactment of S. 36 of the late Code. Under that law the Calcutta High Court held that though the Magistrate of the District is not bound to record any reasons for withdrawing a case from another Magistrate, nevertheless, seeing that the case was complete, and that the subordinate Magistrate had expressed an opinion that the evidence for the prosecution was not sufficient to support the charge, the Magistrate of the District had not exercised a wise or proper discretion in removing the case from the file of that subordinate Magistrate to another Court, and the High Court accordingly set aside that order and directed the case to be replaced on the file of the subordinate Magistrate who had originally held the trial—*In re* Nobocoomar Banerjee, 14 W. R., 12 [5 B. L. R., 45 *App.*] If any Magistrate other than the Magistrate of the District or of Division of a District withdraws a case and tries it himself, or refers it for trial to another Magistrate, his proceedings are not liable to be set aside on the ground that he was not so empowered. S. 32.

Local Government may empower Magistrates of Districts to withdraw classes of cases.

48. The Local Government may authorize the Magistrate of the District to withdraw from the Magistrates subordinate to him, whether in charge of Divisions of Districts or not, either such classes of cases as he thinks proper, or particular classes of cases.

Local Government may authorize Magistrate of District to distribute business by localities.

49. The Magistrate of the District, under the general or special orders of the Local Government, may authorize any Magistrate subordinate to him to entertain complaints arising within certain local limits, and may, from time to time, vary such orders: Provided that no such Magistrate shall be authorized to entertain any complaint of any offence which he is not competent to try or to commit for trial.

The following Circular (No. 23, dated 23rd May 1871) issued by the Government of Bengal, is important in connection with S. 49:

The Lieutenant-Governor, considering that it is desirable that the Magistrates of Districts should have the fullest possible authority and responsibility in regard to the administration of the whole of their

districts, is of opinion that the authority of Government to invest particular officers with general powers should not ordinarily be exercised, and should be confined to special cases and special circumstances. Ordinarily he would leave the delegation to any Magistrates subordinate to the Magistrate of the District (whether they are in charge of Sub-Divisions or not) of the power to entertain cases to the Magistrate of the District himself, who will act under the authority conferred on him by S. (66 B of the late Code and S.) 49 of the present Code.

The Lieutenant-Governor is therefore pleased to withdraw all powers which may at any time before this have been conferred on individual Magistrates under Section 66 A (of the late Code) or any former corresponding law. But this will not affect the particular power duly conferred under S. 38 (of the late Code) when a case has legitimately come before any subordinate Magistrate so empowered.

It is to be understood that the former orders authorizing Magistrates of Districts to delegate the power of hearing complaints in certain circumstances, are not by implication to limit that power to those circumstances; the fullest authority is now given to Magistrates of Districts to exercise their discretion in empowering any Magistrate or subordinate Magistrate to hear all cases or any classes of cases or any particular case, according to his jurisdiction and fitness.

At the same time it must be particularly understood that these orders are not intended to encourage Magistrates of Districts to divest themselves of criminal functions; on the contrary, it is expected that they will exercise the utmost discretion in regard to the power entrusted to the Magistrates subordinate to them, whether at head-quarters or in Sub-Divisions; and since they have been so much relieved by the transfer of rent suits, the Lieutenant-Governor considers that they should themselves take a large share of the criminal business. With this latter view the Lieutenant-Governor is pleased to cancel the orders under which Joint Magistrates are usually placed in charge of a head-quarter's sub-division. He thinks that the Magistrate of the District should ordinarily himself undertake this charge when he is at or near head-quarters, and that it should only be delegated to a subordinate when he is absent in other parts of the district. Exceptions may only be made in the case of the 24-Pergunnahs and any other district in which the general duties of the Magistrate and Collector are of a very peculiar character.

The instructions contained in the last paragraph will, however, not prevent the Magistrate from empowering any of his subordinates in the head-quarter portion of the district to hear petitions in any cases, or classes of cases, or coming from any locality. This distribution of the work will require great judgment and discrimination. Things should be so arranged that neither, on the one hand, should the Magistrate lose sight of cases which he ought to see or regulate, nor, on the other, should parties be unnecessarily driven about from one Magistrate to another before being heard. The great thing is, that the people should not be harassed more than can in any way be avoided. The Lieutenant-Governor fears, from what he has heard, that at present they are at some places far too much handed about from one Court to another, and he trusts that this will not be the case in future. It must be remembered that only one officer at one place can have the power to make over a petition to any other Magistrate, *viz.*, the Magistrate of the District at head-quarters and the Sub-Divisional Magistrate in his Sub-Division, so that it cannot legally be that the Magistrate should hand over to the Joint Magistrate and the Joint Magistrate to

the Deputy. It will generally be better that Magistrates whom it is desired to employ in that capacity, and whose discretion can be trusted, should be empowered to hear certain classes of cases arising within certain local limits, the Magistrate of the District always keeping a watch over their proceedings besides retaining certain criminal works himself.

Ordinarily it will of course be desirable that Magistrates in charge of Sub-Divisions should have a general authority to hear complaints and receive cases in their Sub-Divisions. The Magistrate of the District should exercise his own discretion in empowering any other Magistrate in a Sub-Division to hear any cases or classes of cases, subject to the power of withdrawing any case which is possessed by the Magistrate of the Sub-Division.

It should be understood, however, that even in the case of Sub-Divisional Magistrates, it is not to be taken as a matter of course that they are to be empowered to hear all cases without reserve. Much must depend on the character of the Magistrate and of the locality, and the Magistrate of the District should limit the power to hear any classes of cases which he does not think it desirable wholly to entrust to the Sub-Divisional Magistrate. He must always remember that his own responsibility is as complete in the Sub-Divisions as in any other portion of the district.

The Lieutenant-Governor especially desires Sub-Divisional Officers to keep the Magistrate of the District promptly informed of any emergent case which they may have taken up under S. 68 (S. 142 of the present Code) or of any peculiar difficult or important case which may come before them in the exercise of the powers entrusted to them, so that the Magistrate of the District may have an early opportunity of advising them and of withdrawing the case if necessary. They should keep him well informed of any action they may take regarding the removal of nuisances and such like matters.

It must be very fully understood that Sub-Divisional Magistrates are most entirely under the control of the Magistrate of the District, and no attempt to escape entire and honest subordination will be tolerated. The Lieutenant-Governor hopes that he will have no occasion to interfere for the thorough and complete maintenance of this principle.

Magistrates of District should lose no time in supplying by their own order, under S. 66 B (S. 49 of the present Code), the want of jurisdiction to hear cases which may be occasioned by the withdrawal of powers heretofore conferred by Government, and they are directed to submit to the Commissioners of Divisions a report showing what arrangements they have made for the distribution of the criminal work of the whole district. They are competent to alter this distribution from time to time, and to withdraw any of the powers which they have given to any Magistrate, but should keep the Commissioner generally informed of the nature of the arrangements which they make. And Commissioners will be so good as to submit to Government a report showing the arrangements made in the several districts of their Divisions. They should give Magistrates the benefit of their advice with reference both to their own experience and to what they may see of the working of different practices in the various districts, and they should inform Government of their opinion of the arrangements made, and bring to notice anything that seems to them faulty or objectionable, and anything that seems specially worthy of imitation in other districts.

MAGISTRATE'S BENCHES.

Power to invest Magistrates sitting as a bench with certain powers.

50. The Local Government may direct any two or more Magistrates to sit together as a bench, and may invest such bench with the powers of a Magistrate of the first, second or third class, and direct it to try such cases or such classes of cases only and within such limits as it thinks fit.

Powers exercisable by such bench in absence of special directions.

51. In the absence of any special direction as to the powers of any such bench, it shall have the powers of a Magistrate of the highest class to which any one of its members belongs, and who is present taking part in the proceedings.

Magistrate of the District may frame rules for guidance of benches.

52. The Magistrate of the District may, subject to the general orders of the Local Government, make rules for the guidance of Magistrates' benches in his district.

Such rules shall not be inconsistent with the provisions of this Act and may deal with the following subjects :—

The classes of cases to be tried.

The times and places of sitting.

The constitution of the bench for conducting trials.

The mode of settling differences of opinion which may arise between the Magistrates in Session.

Magistrate of District may vary or annul rules made under section 52.

53. The Magistrate of the District may, subject to the like orders, vary or annul, from time to time, any rules made by himself or by his predecessor under the last preceding section.

CONTINUANCE AND ALTERATION OF POWERS.

Powers may be varied or cancelled.

54. The Local Government may vary or cancel any powers with which any person may have been invested under this Act or any enactment hereby repealed.

Powers of officer temporarily succeeding to vacancies in office of Magistrate of District.

55. When, in consequence of the office of a Magistrate of the District becoming vacant, any officer succeeds temporarily to the chief executive administration of the district in criminal matters, such officer shall, pending the orders of the Local Government, exercise all the ordinary powers and perform all the duties of the Magistrate of the District.

Continuance of powers of officers transferred.

56. Whenever any person holding an office in the service of Government, who has been invested with any powers under this Act or any enactment hereby repealed, in any district, is transferred to an equal or higher office of the same nature within another district, he shall, unless the Local Government otherwise directs, continue to exercise the same powers in the district to which he is so transferred.

CHAPTER V.

Of Public Prosecutors.

Appointment of public prosecutor.

57. The Local Government may, if it thinks proper, appoint officers to be called public prosecutors.

Appointment may be for particular case or generally.

58. Public prosecutors may be appointed either for a particular case, or for particular classes of cases, or for all cases throughout the whole or any part of any province.

See Note to S. 202, *post*.

Private persons may not act as prosecutors or employ counsel without permission of the Court.

59. Any Court inquiring into or trying any case may permit any person to conduct the case as prosecutor; but no person shall be entitled to do so without such permission. Any person permitted to

prosecute may conduct the prosecution personally or by counsel.

It shall be lawful for any Police Officer to lay any information before a Magistrate, and to apply for a summons, warrant, search-warrant, or such other legal process as may by law issue against any person committing an offence, and to prosecute such person up to final judgment. Act V, 1861, S. 24.

S. 235 requires that in every trial before a Court of Session, the prosecution shall be conducted by the public prosecutor, Government Pleader, or by some officer specially empowered by the Magistrate of the District in that behalf.

He may plead in all Courts in cases under his charge.

Barristers, &c., privately instructed to be under his direction.

60. The public prosecutor may appear and plead without any written authority before all Courts in which any case under his charge is under inquiry, trial, or appeal; and if any private person instructs any barrister, attorney, pleader, or vakil to prosecute any person in any case under the charge of the public prosecutor, the public prosecutor shall have the management of the case, and such other person shall act under his directions.

Effect of withdrawal of charge by public prosecutor.

61. The public prosecutor may, with the consent of the Court, withdraw any charge against any person in any case of which he is in charge; and upon such withdrawal, if it is made whilst the case is under inquiry, the accused person shall be discharged. If it is made when he is under trial, the accused person shall be acquitted.

In trials before a Court of Session or High Court, when more charges than one are preferred against the same person, and when a conviction has been had on one or more of them, the Government Pleader or other officer conducting the prosecution may, with the consent of the Court, withdraw, or the Court of its own accord may suspend, the inquiry into the remaining charge or charges. S. 459.

Notice to public prosecutor of appeal in cases prosecuted by him.

62. If an appeal is brought in any case in which any person, prosecuted by the public prosecutor, has been convicted, notice of such appeal and a copy of the grounds of appeal shall be given to such public prosecutor by the Appellate Court, and the Court shall also give him

due notice of the time and place at which such appeal is to be heard.

A similar provision is made by S. 279.

CHAPTER VI.

THE PLACE OF INQUIRY AND TRIAL.

Place for inquiry and trial of offence.

63. Every offence shall be inquired into, and, if tried by a Magistrate, shall be tried in the district in which it was committed. If tried by a Court of Session it shall be tried by that Court of Session to which the Magistrate commits.

Magistrates shall ordinarily commit to the Court of Session for the Sessions Division in which the district to which they are appointed is situated; but the Local Government may direct that any cases or class of cases committed in any district may be tried in any Sessions Division.

EXPLANATION.—Offences created by local and special laws may be inquired into and tried in any place where the inquiry or trial might be held under the provisions of those laws or of this Code.

High Court may transfer case or direct trial in district other than that in which offence was committed.

64. Whenever it appears to the High Court that such order will promote the ends of justice, or tend to the general convenience of the parties or witnesses, it may direct the transfer of any particular criminal case, or appeal, or class of cases or appeals from a Criminal Court subordinate to its authority to any other such Criminal Court of equal or superior jurisdiction,

or may order that any offence shall be inquired into or tried in any district or division of a district, other than that in which the offence has been committed, or that it shall be tried before itself. If the High Court withdraws any case from any other Court for trial before itself, it shall observe

CH. VI. S. 65.

the same procedure which that Court would have observed if the case had not been so withdrawn.

Provided that the orders issued under this section shall not be repugnant to orders issued by the Local Government under the last preceding section.

In the case of Nabadwip Ghosami (1 B. L R., 15, Or. Cr.) the Calcutta High Court held (see p. 31) that, under S. 36 of the Letters Patent, it had power to transfer the trial of any criminal offence committed in Calcutta to a Mofussil Court, which is competent to try it, or to direct the trial by the High Court of an offence committed in the Mofussil. S. 64 of this Code empowers the High Court to withdraw any case for trial by itself, and it may also be held to empower that Court to transfer the trial of an offence committed in Calcutta to a Mofussil Magistrate, but as the Letters Patent are still in force, and it has been held that under them the High Court has such power, it is of no importance to consider how far S. 64 covers that point also. Officers applying for the transfer of cases should always record a short statement of the case with their reasons for making the application—Panj C. Ct. Cir. 22, 1869. Before it will exercise the power of transferring a case it must be shown to the High Court that the removal of the case was clearly and satisfactorily necessary in the interests of justice, or to prevent some serious inconvenience or hardship to the parties or witnesses generally—*Ex parte* Narasimpulu Pantulu, 1 Mad. Jur., 58. As a general rule the High Court does not exercise its powers of transfer in a case of forgery or perjury solely on the ground that the Judge who is to try the case has clearly formed an opinion that the documents has been forged or the perjury committed sitting as a Judge on the Civil Side. But when the transfer can be made without any risk of any improper interference with the course of justice, and without much inconvenience to the parties and witnesses, the transfer is proper not only as a fair concession to the party charged, but as a means of relieving the Judge from a position which he would himself desire to record—Arunachella Reddi, 5 Mad., 212.

Accused triable in district where act is done, or where consequence ensues.

65. When a person is accused of the commission of any offence by reason of anything which has been done, or of anything which has been omitted to be done, and of any consequence which has ensued, such offence may be inquired into or tried in any district in which any such thing has been done, or omitted to be done, or any such consequence has ensued.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is wounded in the district of X and dies in district Z. The offence of the culpable homicide of A may be inquired into and tried either in X or Z.

(*b.*) A is wounded in the district of X and is, during twenty days unable to follow his ordinary pursuits in the district Y, where he is

being treated. The offence of causing grievous hurt to A may be inquired into and tried either in X or Y.

(*c*.) A is put in fear of injury in district X, and is thereby induced, in the district of Y, to deliver property to the person who put him in fear. The offence of extortion committed on A may be inquired into and tried either in district X or district Y.

A Magistrate should act under S. 65 and the following sections solely with reference to the convenience of the public: ordinarily the proper district for the enquiry and trial of offences falling under those sections would be that where the witnesses could, with the least inconvenience, attend. In such cases, therefore, the Magistrate to whom the complainant or prosecutor may apply, should commence the investigation, and proceed with the enquiry and trial, unless he find, in the course of enquiry, that the case can be more conveniently tried in another district. In the event of the latter contingency, he should suspend further proceedings, and place himself in communication with the Magistrate of such other district, recommending that the case be removed to that district. If the Magistrate of this district should concur, but not otherwise, the proceedings and the accused should be forwarded to such other Magistrate, and the prosecutor directed to attend and prosecute his complaint. If the other Magistrate differ from him in his opinion as to the district in which the investigation and trial can be most conveniently held, the first Magistrate should either proceed with the inquiry and trial, or refer the question of *venue* for the determination of the Sudder Court.—(Agra Sudder Court Circular 21, 1864. Also Judicial Commissioner, Panjáb, Circular 24, December 24, 1864.)

A girl was sold at Mirzapore by her mother to a prostitute, who took her to Benares. The Sessions Judge of Benares tried and sentenced the latter woman, under S. 373, Penal Code, for "buying a minor with intent that she shall be employed for purposes of prostitution," overruling the plea of want of jurisdiction, on the ground that possession of the girl was a consequence by reason of which she was accused of an offence. On appeal, the Agra Sudder Court allowed the plea, holding that the purchase with intent, &c., which took place at Mirzapore, was the offence, and that no "consequence," such as is contemplated by S. 65 had ensued. The Court further ruled that the terms "anything which has been done" mean some act constituting the offence, or part of it; and that the terms "any consequence which has ensued" mean some consequence modifying or completing that act—Mussamut Jowahir, 6 Agra, 46; Begum, *alias* Elahee Jan, *ibid*, 136.

Place for trial where act is offence by reason of relation to other offence.

66. When an act is an offence by reason of its relation to any other act which is also an offence, a charge of the first mentioned offence may be inquired into and tried either in the district in which it happened or in the district in which the offence, with which it was so connected, happened.

Illustrations.

(*a*.) A charge of abetment may be inquired into and tried either in the district in which the abetment was committed, or in the district in which the offence abetted was committed.

(*b*). A charge of receiving or retaining stolen goods may be inquired into and tried, either in the district in which the goods were stolen, or in any district in which any of them were at any time dishonestly received or retained.

(*c*.) A charge of wrongfully concealing a person known to have been kidnapped may be inquired into and tried in the district in which the wrongful concealing, or in the district in which the kidnapping, took place.

(*d*.) A, B, C and others combine together to abet the waging of war against the Queen. Any of the conspirators may be tried in any district in which acts were done by any one of the persons with whom he or they conspired in pursuance of the original concerted plan and with reference to the common object.

Place for inquiry or trial where scene of offence is uncertain;

67. When it is uncertain in which of several districts an offence was committed; or

or not in one district only,

where an offence is committed partly in one district and partly in another; or

or offence is continuing,

where the offence is a continuing one and continues to be committed in more districts than one; or

or consists of several acts.

where it consists of several acts done in different districts,

it may be inquired into and tried in any one of any of such districts.

Illustrations.

(*a*.) An offence committed on a journey or voyage may be inquired into and tried in any district through which the person by whom the offence was committed, or the person against whom, or the thing on which, the offence was committed passed in the course of that journey or voyage.

(*b*.) An offence committed near the boundary between two districts may be inquired into and tried in either.

(*c*.) A charge of being a thug or of having belonged to a gang of dákáits may be inquired into and tried wherever the person charged happens to be when the charge is made.

(*d*.) A charge of having escaped from custody may be inquired into and tried wherever the person charged happens to be when the charge is made.

(*e*.) A charge of criminal misappropriation or of criminal breach of trust may be enquired into and tried either in the district in which the property which is the subject of the offence was received, or in the district or districts in which the whole or any part of it has been misappropriated, or where the offence of criminal breach of trust has been wholly or partly committed.

(*f*.) A steals a buffalo from B in district W, and personally, or by his agents, conveys the buffalo through districts X and Y into district Z This is a continuing offence, and A may be tried either in W, X, Y, or Z.

With reference to the case put in Illust. (*a*) it will not be out of place to quote a judgment of the Madras High Court (Reg. *vs.* Malony, 1 Madras, 193,) on the matter of jurisdiction. In that case a Railway Guard was charged under S. 27 of the Railway Act with drunkenness whilst in charge of a train, &c. He was removed from that train and detained at a place beyond the local jurisdiction of the High Court, but he broke away and continued his journey to Madras. The High Court held that it had no jurisdiction to try the offence, since the proper effect and construction of S. 35, Act XVIII of 1862, is that, if a person be accused of an offence committed whilst a journey or voyage is *going on*, he may be tried if any part of that journey or voyage during which the offence is alleged to have been committed lies within the local limits of the Court's jurisdiction. Here the journey on which the offence was alleged to have been committed ended, so far as regarded the person accused, and the offence, at a place beyond those limits.

Murder as a thug, dákáit or dakáití with murder.

68. The offence of murder as a thug, dákáit or dákáití with murder may be inquired into and tried wherever the person accused may happen to be when arrested, or in any other district in which he might be tried under any other provision of this Code, or any other law relating to the trial of such offence.

High Court to decide, in case of doubt, district where inquiry shall take place.

69. Whenever any doubt arises as to the district in which any offence should be inquired into or tried, the High Court within whose jurisdiction the offender is apprehended may decide in which district the offence shall be enquired into or tried.

Effect, on sentence, of holding investigation, inquiry or trial in wrong district.

70. No sentence or order of any Criminal Court shall be liable to be set aside merely on the ground that the investigation, inquiry or trial was held in a wrong District or Sessions Division, unless it is proved or appears that the accused person was actually prejudiced in his defence, or the prosecutor in his prosecution by such error, in either of which cases a new trial may be ordered.

A similar provision is made by S. 33 for cases committed for trial by Magistrates not empowered to commit.

CH. VII.
ss. 71, 72.

CHAPTER VII.

OF CRIMINAL JURISDICTION OVER EUROPEAN BRITISH SUBJECTS.

"European British subjects."

71. The expression "European British subjects" means in this Act—

(1.) All subjects of Her Majesty, born, naturalized, or domiciled in the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland or in any of the European, American, or Australian Colonies or possessions of Her Majesty, or in the Colony of New Zealand, or in the Colony of the Cape of Good Hope or Natal.

(2.) The children and grandchildren of any such person by legitimate descent.

Act XXI of 1869, S. 30, declares that a European British subject can forfeit his privileges to be tried as such under the following circumstances.

Any European British subject who, upon the summary enquiry mentioned in S. 5, has been determined to be a vagrant, or who has been convicted under S. 22 or S. 23, shall, so long as he remains in India, be subject, beyond the limits of the said towns, to the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure (other than those contained in Chapter XIX* of the same Code) applicable to a European not being a British subject.

If from any cause he is committed or held to bail by a Justice of the Peace to take his trial before a High Court, he shall not be at liberty to object to the jurisdiction of such Justice of the Peace or High Court, on the ground of anything contained in the former part of this Section.

An office-copy of the declaration recorded under S. 5 shall be *primâ facie* evidence that the European British subject named therein has been, upon such enquiry, determined to be a vagrant.

Officers who may inquire into and try offences committed by European British subjects.

72. No Magistrate or Justice of the Peace, or Sessions Judge shall have jurisdiction to inquire into a complaint or try a charge against a European British subject unless he is himself a European British subject.

No Magistrate shall have such jurisdiction unless he is a Magistrate of the first class and a Justice of the Peace.

* XXXVIII of the present Code.

No Justice of the Peace shall have such jurisdiction unless he is a Magistrate of the first class.

Act II, 1869, given in the Appendix, contains the law for the appointment of Justices of the Peace.

It is only in inquiries and trials regarding offences of which he is the accused person, that a European British subject has any privilege as such; in other respect, except in matters falling under Chapter XXXVIII (of security for good behaviour), a European British subject is subject to this Code.

Who may hear complaints and issue process.

73. Any Magistrate who is authorised by law to entertain complaints, may entertain against European British subjects such complaints as he is authorised to entertain in the case of other persons.

If he issues any process for the purpose of compelling the appearance of a European British subject accused of an offence, such process must be returnable before a Magistrate competent to inquire into or try the case.

A compliance with the last paragraph of this section must generally be a matter of chance, since a Magistrate is, as a rule, unable to know whether the accused person is or is not a European British subject until he appears and raises that plea.

Magistrates of the first class being European British subjects and Justices of the Peace may inquire into complaints against European British subjects.

74. Any competent Magistrate may inquire into complaints of any offence made against a European British subject.

When such Magistrate may try, and extent of his jurisdiction.

If the offence complained of is a Magistrate's case, and can, in the opinion of such Magistrate, be adequately punished by him, he shall proceed as is hereinafter in this Code directed, according to the nature of the offence, and on conviction may pass on such European British subject any sentence warranted by law, not exceeding three months' imprisonment, or fine up to one thousand rupees, or both.

When commitment is to be to Court of Session.

75. When the offence complained of cannot, in the opinion of such Magistrate, be adequately punished by him,

and is not punishable with death or with transportation for life, such Magistrate shall, if he thinks that the accused person ought to be committed, commit him to the Court of Session.

When commitment is to be to High Court.

When the offence complained of is punishable with death or transportation for life, the commitment shall be to the High Court.

See S. 196 and *note* for the rules to be observed in cases committed to the High Court.

When a European British subject and a native subject are together charged with an offence requiring the commitment of the former to the High Court for trial, the latter should be committed to the High Court also, and should not, in the ordinary manner, be committed to the Sessions Court competent to try the offence. S. 197, *post.*

Jurisdiction of Court of Session.

76. Sessions Judges or Additional Sessions Judges, and when specially empowered in that behalf by the Local Government, Assistant Sessions Judges, who are European British subjects and who have been Assistant Sessions Judges for not less than three years, may pass on European British subjects any sentence warranted by law not exceeding one year's imprisonment, or fine, or both.

When Sessions Judge finds his powers inadequate.

If at any stage of the proceedings the Sessions Judge thinks the offence cannot be adequately punished by such a sentence, he shall record his opinion to that effect and transfer the case to the High Court. The Sessions Judge may either himself bind over, or direct the committing Magistrate to bind over, the complainant and witnesses to appear before such High Court.

Procedure when Sessions Judge is not a European British subject.

77. If the Sessions Judge of the Sessions Division within which the offence is ordinarily triable be not a European British subject, the case shall be reported by the committing Magistrate for the orders of the High Court.

Mode of conducting trials by Court of Session.

78. Trials of European British subjects before the Court of Session shall be conducted according to the provisions of Chapter XIX.

In trials with Assessors not less than half the number of Assessors, and in trials by Jury not less than half the number of Jurors, shall be European British subjects.

It would seem as if the trial of a European British subject before a Court of Session would be with Assessors or by Jury according as trials for the particular offence of which he is charged have been ordered by the Local Government in that Sessions Court to be held by Jury, whereas if the accused person be a European (not a European British subject) or an American, he must be tried by Jury, unless the trial would ordinarily be with Assessors, and he elects to be tried without Jury. See S. 234.

Appeal from conviction of such subject by Magistrate.

79. Any European British subject who is convicted by a competent Magistrate of any offence, may appeal either to the Court of Session or to the High Court.

An appeal lies in all cases in which a European British subject has been convicted, whatever the sentence may be. See last para. of S. 274.

Appeal from conviction by Court of Session.

80. Any European British subject who is convicted of any offence by any Court of Session, may appeal to the High Court.

An appeal lies in all cases in which a European British subject has been convicted, whatever the sentence may be. See last para. of S. 274.

Right of European British subject under detention to apply for order to produce his person.

81. Any European British subject who is detained in custody by any person, and who considers such detention unlawful, may apply to the High Court, which would have jurisdiction over him in respect of any offence committed by him at the place where he is detained, or to which he would be entitled to appeal from any conviction for any such offence, for an order directing the person detaining him to bring him before the said High

CH. VII. s. 81.

Procedure on such application.

Court to abide such further order as may be made by it. The High Court, if it thinks fit, may, before issuing such order, inquire, on affidavit or otherwise, into the grounds on which it is applied for, and grant or refuse such application; or it may issue the order in the first instance, and when the person applying for it is brought before it, it may make such further order in the case as it thinks fit, after such inquiry as it thinks necessary.

The High Courts may issue such orders throughout the territories over which they have jurisdiction and over such other places as the Governor General in Council may direct.

The following notification has been issued by the Government of India (Gazette of India of 1867, page 36) extending the original criminal jurisdiction of the High Courts over European British subjects.

Under the powers conferred by the Act 28 Vic., Cap. 15, the Governor-General in Council is pleased to declare, with reference to local situation and facility of communication, that original criminal jurisdiction over European British subjects of Her Majesty shall be hereafter exercised by the several High Courts established at Fort William, Madras, Bombay, and in the North-Western Provinces of India respectively, as below provided:—

Jurisdiction shall be exercised

By the High Court at Fort William in—
The Chutteesgurh Division of the Central Provinces.
The Upper Godavery District.

By the High Court at Madras in—
Coorg.

By the High Court at Bombay in—
The Nagpore and Nerbudda Divisions of the Central Provinces.

By the High Court of the North-Western Provinces in—
Oudh.
The Jubbulpore Division of the Central Provinces.

The Governor-General in Council is also similarly pleased to declare, in virtue of the authority conferred upon him by the Act 28 Vic., Cap. 15, that original criminal jurisdiction over European British subjects of Her Majesty, being Christians resident in the Native States and Chiefships below named, shall, from this time forth, and until further orders by the Governor-General in Council, be exercised by, and distributed among, the several High Courts of Judicature in India, respectively, as follows:

By the High Court at Fort William in—
Munnipore.
Cooch Behar.
The States in the Cossyah Hills.
Sikkim (exclusive of Darjeeling).
Bhootan.
Hill Tipperah.
Nipal.

By the High Court at Madras in—

Mysore.
Travancore.
Cochin.
Poodoocottah.
Bunganaputty.
Sundoor.

By the High Court at Bombay in—

Hyderabad Assigned Districts.
Hyderabad, excepting the Assigned Districts.
Ali Morad's territory in Upper Sind.
Kolhapore.
Sawunt Waree.
Southern Mahratta States.
Jingeera.
Sucheen.
Bansda.
Dhurmpore.
Jowar.
Cambay
Guikwar's territories.
Kattywar.
Kutch.
Pahlunpore.
Mahee Kanta.
Rewa Kanta.
Piuth, in the Ahmednugger Collectorate.
Bhopal.
Burwanee.
Dewass.
Dhar.
Indore (excepting the District of Alumpore in Bundelcund).
Johutt.
Koorwye.
Kuttiwarra.
Mahomedgurh.
Mutwarrah.
Rutten Mal.
Ali Rajpoor.
Jhaboos.
Jowra.
Kilcheepoor.
Nursinghur.
Rajghur.
Rutlam.
Seetamhow.
Sillana.

Gwalior, Districts of—

Amjheera,
Augur,
Baug,
Diktatin,
Mundisore,
Neemuch,
Oojein,
Sagore,
Shoojawulpore,
Sonekutch,
and

With the several Pergunnahs subordinate thereto, included in the charge of Scindia's Sir Soobah of Malwa.

Bhilsa,
Gunj Baroda,
Mulharghur,
Muxoodunghur,

With the several Pergunnahs subordinate thereto, which form part of the charge of Scindia's Sir Soobah of Esanghur.

Jalra Patun, Districts of—

Gungra.
Putch Pahar.
Dug.

Tonk, Districts of—

Pirawa.
Seronje.
Nimbhera.
Meywar.
Pertabghur.
Marwar.
Doongurpore.
Banswarra.
Jhalawar.
Serolie.
Jysulmere.

By the High Court of the North-Western Provinces in—

Gurhwal.
Dholpore.
Bhurtpore.
Ulwur.
Jeypore.
Kerolee.
Tonk, with the exception of Pirawa, Nimbhera, and Seronje.
Kotah.
Boondee.
Kishengurh.

CH. VII.
SS. 82, 83.

Bikaneer.
Shapoora.
Rampore.
Gwalior.—The whole of the State excepting the Sir Soobahship of Malwa, and the Districts under the Sir Soobah of Esanghur enumerated above.

Bundlecund States and Chiefships—

Adjeygurh.
Aleepoora.
Baonee.
Beronda.
Behut.
Behree.
Bhysonda.
Bijawur.
Bijna.
Chirkharee.
Chutterpoor.
Dhoorwye.
Dhuttiah.
Gerowlee.
Gourihar.
Jignee.
Jussoo.
Kamta Rijola.
Kotee.
Kunniadhanna.
Logassee.
Myhere.
Nagode.
Nyagoan Rebai.
Oorcha.
Purharee Bunka.
Pahara Chowbey.
Paldeo.
Punna.
Rewah.
Sohawul.
Sumpthur.
Sureela.
Tiraon.
Tori Futtehpoor.
Holkar's District of Alumpoor.

Power of High Courts as to issue of writs.

82. Neither the High Courts nor any Judge of such High Courts shall issue any writ of *habeas corpus*, mainprise, *de homine replegiando*, nor any other writ of the like nature beyond the Presidency towns.

Procedure on claim of European British subject to be dealt with as such.

83. When any person claims to be dealt with as a European British subject, he shall state the grounds of such claim to the Magistrate before whom he is brought for the purposes of the inquiry or trial; and such Magistrate shall on such statement decide whether he is or is not a European British subject, and shall deal with him accordingly; and if any such person is dissatisfied with such decision, the burden of proving that it was wrong shall be upon him. If the Magistrate decide that the accused person is not a European British subject, the trial shall proceed, but such decision shall form a ground of appeal.

Before committing a European British subject for trial by a Court having jurisdiction, the Magistrate and Justice of the Peace holding the preliminary inquiry should satisfy himself that there is evidence of his being amenable to the jurisdiction of that Court. For this purpose, there should be produced the evidence of a credible person, who knows the accused and his place of birth, or who has heard him declare to what country he belongs. If an accused person plead before a Magistrate that he is a European British subject, and that, therefore, he is not amenable to the jurisdiction of the Local Courts, and the Magistrate has no reason to distrust this statement, it is sufficient for the Magistrate to act on this allegation; and, if he considers the evidence to be such as to warrant the commitment of the accused person to the High Court (or Chief Court in the Panjáb), he should make such commitment. The Magistrate should, however, forward as a witness some person who heard the accused person make this plea—(Calcutta High Court Cir. 5, 1864.)

A Magistrate is bound to give an accused person an opportunity of pleading that he is a European British subject when there is reason to believe that he is such—Clerk *vs.* Beane, 5 W. R., 53.

Failure to plead status a waiver.

84. If a European British subject does not claim to be dealt with as such before the Magistrate before whom he is tried or committed, he shall be held to have waived his privilege as such European British subject.

If the Magistrate has reason to believe that any person brought before him is a European British subject, it is his duty to ask him whether he is one or not.

If the Magistrate know that the prisoner is a European British subject, it is his duty, whether the prisoner claims exception or not, to abstain from further proceedings against him as a Magistrate. If, without any actual knowledge on the subject, the Magistrate have reason to suppose that the prisoner is such a British subject, it is the Magistrate's duty to ascertain from him whether he alleges or denies that he is one; and if he alleges that he is, to give him every facility by allowing time, and otherwise, for proving that he is, the burden of such proof being on him. A Magistrate will not be justified, if he has reason to suppose that a prisoner is a European British subject, in proceeding against him as if he were not one, without first giving him a distinct opportunity of pleading that he is one. If he do not so plead, or be not able, upon time being allowed him for that purpose, to adduce any satisfactory proof of his being a European British subject, the Magistrate will be quite warranted in proceeding against him. If he do so plead, and give proof or produce documents which, although not amounting to full legal proof of his *status*, satisfy the Court that he is really a European British subject, the Magistrate should, without putting the prisoner fully to complete his proof by strict legal evidence, take up the case as a Justice of the Peace, and send it up to the Supreme Court, taking care to record distinctly the statement made by the prisoner that he is a British subject of lawful European descent. Cal. Sup. Ct., R. *vs.* Foy (Taylor and Bell, 219.)

Trial of person not a European British subject under this chapter.

85. If a person who is not a European British subject is dealt with as such and does not object, the proceedings shall be valid.

Procedure of High Courts.

86. All High Courts shall deal with proceedings against European British subjects outside of the Presidency towns in the manner in which they are empowered by this Act or by any other law in force for the time being to deal with the proceedings of Magistrates outside the Presidency tonws; and not according to the law of England relating to the dealings of the superior Courts in England with the proceedings of Justices of the Peace in England.

The High Court shall have the same powers with respect to the inquiries and charges against European British subjects as Courts of Session have with respect to inquiries and charges against other persons.

Proceedings against European British subjects to be regulated by this Act.

87. All Magistrates and Courts of Session, proceeding against European British subjects under this chapter, shall proceed under the provisions of this Act and not according to the law of England relating to Justices of the Peace ; and all the provisions of this Act, not inconsistent with the provisions of this chapter, shall apply to such proceedings.

Place of confinement.

88. European British subjects sentenced to imprisonment shall be confined in such places as the Local Government may either specially or generally appoint.

PART III.

OF THE POLICE.

CHAPTER VIII.

OFFENCES OF WHICH INFORMATION MUST BE GIVEN TO THE POLICE, AND DUTY OF THE PUBLIC.

All persons to give information of certain offences.

89. Every person aware of the commission of any offence made punishable under sections one hundred and twenty-one, one hundred and twenty-one A, one hundred and twenty-two, one hundred and twenty-three, one hundred and twenty-four, one hundred and twenty-four A, one hundred and twenty-five, one hundred and twenty-six, one hundred and thirty, three hundred and two, three hundred and three, three hundred and four, three hundred and eighty-two, three hundred and ninety-two, three hundred and ninety-three, three hundred and ninety-four, three hundred and ninety-five, three hundred and ninety-six, three hundred and ninety-seven, three hundred and ninety-eight, three hundred and ninety-nine, four hundred and two, four hundred and thirty-five, four hundred and thirty-six, four hundred and forty-nine, four hundred and fifty, four hundred and fifty-six, four hundred and fifty-seven, four hundred and fifty-eight, four hundred and fifty-nine, or four hundred and sixty of the Indian Penal Code, shall, in the absence of reasonable excuse, the burthen of proving which shall lie upon such person, give information of the same to the nearest Police officer or Magistrate.

This section reproduces, with considerable additions, S. 138 of the late Code. In the first place, several new offences have been introduced regarding the commission of which every person aware of the same is bound to give information. In the next place, the law now declares that this information *shall* be given, unless there be "reasonable excuse, the burthen of proving which shall lie on the person claiming it," whereas the Code just repealed required information to be given "wherever the person who is aware of the commission of any of the specified offences shall have reason to believe that if such information be withheld, the

CH. VIII. S. 89.

person who committed the offence may not be brought to justice, or may have his escape facilitated." Lastly, under the repealed law, information was required to be given to the nearest Police officer, whereas now it may be given also to a Magistrate.

The offences specified in S. 89 are the following:

121. Waging or attempting to wage war against the Queen, or abetment of the same.

121*a*. Conspiring to commit certain offences against the State. Act XXVII, 1870.

122. Collecting men, arms, &c., with the intention of waging war against the Queen.

123. Concealment of the existence of a design to wage war against the Queen with intent, &c., to facilitate the same.

124. Assaulting, &c., the Governor-General or certain specified high functionaries of State with intent to compel or restrain the exercise of lawful power.

124*a*. Exciting or attempting to excite disaffection. Act XXVII, 1870.

125. Waging or attempting to wage war against any Asiatic Power in alliance or at peace with the Queen, or abetment of the same.

126. Committing or making preparation to commit depredations on any Asiatic power as just specified.

130. Aiding escape of State prisoner or prisoner of war, or rescuing, harbouring, &c., such prisoner.

302. Murder.

303. Murder by a life convict.

304. Culpable homicide not amounting to murder.

352. Theft after preparation made for causing death, &c., &c.

382. Theft after preparation for causing death, or hurt, &c.

392. Robbery.

393. Attempt to commit robbery.

394. Robbery accompanied with hurt.

395. Dacoity.

396. Dacoity with murder.

397. Robbery or dacoity, with attempt to cause death, or grievous hurt, &c.

398. Attempt to commit robbery or dacoity, being armed with any deadly weapon.

399. Making preparation to commit dacoity.

402. Assembling for the commission of dacoity.

435. Mischief by fire, with intent to damage property to the amount of 100 rupees or upwards.

436. Mischief by fire to a house, &c.

449. House trespass in order to the commission of an offence punishable with death.

450. House trespass in order to the commission of an offence punishable with transportation for life.

456. Lurking house trespass by night, or housebreaking by night.

457. Lurking house trespass by night, or housebreaking by night, in order to the commission of an offence punishable with imprisonment.

458. Lurking house trespass by night, or housebreaking by night after preparation made for causing hurt, &c.

459. Grievous hurt whilst committing lurking house trespass by night, or housebreaking by night.

460. Being jointly concerned in the commission of lurking house trespass by night, or housebreaking by night, death or grievous hurt being caused or attempted.

The intentional omission to give information on any subject to any public servant on the part of any person, legally bound so to do, is made punishable by S. 176, Penal Code; and if such information respects the commission of an offence, or is required for the purpose of preventing the commission of an offence, or in order to the apprehension of an offender, the punishment is enhanced. Under S. 202, if such a person knows, or has reason to believe, that the offence has been committed, he is also made punishable for the omission to give information.

The meaning of the term "offence" in these sections was restricted by S. 40 to "a thing made punishable by the Indian Penal Code;" but Act IV of 1867, S. 1, has declared that it shall be construed as including anything made punishable also by any special or local law, when that thing is punishable with imprisonment for a term of six months or upwards, whether with or without fine.

Landholders and others bound to report certain matters.

90. Every Village Headman, Village Watchman, owner or occupier of land, or the agent of any such owner or occupier, and every Native officer employed in the collection of revenue or rent of land on the part of Government or the Court of Wards, is bound forthwith to communicate to the nearest Magistrate, or to the officer in charge of the nearest Police Station, any information which he may obtain respecting—

(*a.*) the residence of any notorious receiver or vendor of stolen property at the village of which he is headman or watchman, or in which he owns or occupies land, or collects rent or revenue, as the case may be;

(*b.*) the resort to any place within the limits of such village of any person or persons known or reasonably suspected of being a thug or robber;

(*c.*) the commission or intention to commit suttee or other non-bailable offence at or near such village;

(*d.*) the occurrence of any sudden or unnatural death.

This is a re-enactment with some amendments and additions of the provisions of several Regulations,—*e. g.*, Regs. (Bengal) VI of 1810, S. 2; I of 1811, S. 10; III of 1812, S. 4, clause 2; VIII of 1814, S. 2; XVII of 1820, S. 3, clause 1. The present law is however very wide, since it requires the persons named to give information regarding the commission or intention to commit suttee or *other non-bailable offence* which would include all heinous offences.

Further obligations are imposed on village headmen, village watchmen and owners or occupires of land by S. 21, Act XXVII of 1871 (The Criminal Tribes Act), and a failure to fulfil these obligations is by S. 22 made punishable under the first part of S. 176 of the Penal Code.

CH. VIII., IX. SS. 91, 92.

S. 154, Penal Code, requires the owner or occupier of land upon which an unlawful assembly (S. 141) is held, or a riot (S. 146) is committed, and also any person having or claiming an interest in such land, to give the earliest notice thereof to the principal officer at the nearest Police Station, as well as to prevent it, or to disperse or suppress the riot or unlawful assembly under a penalty of fine of 1,000 rupees.

See Note to S. 89 for the penalty for intentional omission to give the information required by S. 90.

All persons to assist Magistrate and Police in certain cases.

91. Every person is bound to assist a Magistrate or Police officer demanding his aid

in the prevention of a breach of the peace, or

in the suppression of a riot or an affray, or

in the taking of any other person whom such Magistrate or Police officer is authorized to arrest.

Intentional omission to give such assistance is punishable under S. 187, Penal Code, with simple imprisonment for a term which may extend to six months, or with fine which may extend to five hundred rupees, or with both.

Persons acting on such demand made by a Magistrate or Police officer should be careful to protect themselves by stating the authority under which they act, or if they have authority in writing, by producing such authority if demanded (S. 99, Penal Code, Explanation 2), as otherwise the persons against whom they may act might offer resistance under the plea of the exercise of the right of private defence.

S. 151, Penal Code, declares that "whoever knowingly joins or continues in any assembly of five or more persons, likely to cause a disturbance of the public peace, after such assembly has been lawfully commanded to disperse, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to six months, or with fine, or with both.

Explanation.—If the assembly is an unlawful assembly within the meaning of S. 141, the offender will be punished under S. 145, that is, with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to two years, or with fine, or with both."

Ss. 154, 155, 156, Penal Code, impose certain obligations on owners or occupiers of land on which unlawful assemblies are held, or riots committed, as well as on their agents or managers.

CHAPTER IX.

Of Arrest without Warrant.

When Police may arrest without warrant.

92. A Police officer may, without orders from a Magistrate and without a warrant, arrest,—

Firstly.—Any person who in the sight of such Police officer commits a cognizable offence:

SECONDLY.—Any person against whom a reasonable complaint has been made or a reasonable suspicion exists of his having been concerned in any such offence:

THIRDLY.—Any person against whom a hue and cry has been raised of his having been concerned in any such offence:

FOURTHLY.—Any person who has been proclaimed either under this Act, or in a District or Police Gazette, or notification:

FIFTHLY.—Any person found with property in his possession which may reasonably be suspected to be stolen property:

SIXTHLY.—Any person who obstructs a Police officer while in the execution of his duty, or who escapes from lawful custody, and

SEVENTHLY.—Any person reasonably suspected of being a deserter from Her Majesty's Army or Her Majesty's Indian Army.

In addition to these cases any Police officer or village watchman may arrest without a warrant and take upon a Magistrate any person registered under Act XXVII of 1871 (The Criminal Tribes Act) who is found in any part of British India beyond the limits prescribed for his residence without such pass as is required, or in a place or at a time not permitted by his pass, or who escapes from a reformatory settlement.

Police officers in Lower Bengal may also arrest in Calcutta or its suburbs or in any place to which Act I of 1869 (Bengal Council) [an Act for the prevention of cruelty to animals] has been extended any person committing in their view any offence under that Act—Act III of 1869 (Bengal Council). Act V of 1861, S. 34, also gives Police officers the power to arrest in certain cases.

Act V of 1861, S. 34, gives Police officers power to arrest in the following cases:—

"Any persons who, on any road or in any street or thoroughfare within the limits of any town *to which this Section shall be specially extended by the Local Government*, commit any of the following offences, to the obstruction, inconvenience, annoyance, risk, danger, or damage of the residents and passengers, shall, on conviction before a Magistrate, be liable to fine not exceeding fifty rupees, or to imprisonment not exceeding eight days; and it shall be lawful for any Police officer to take into custody, without a warrant, any person who, within his view, commits any of such offences, namely:—

"*First.*—Any person who slaughters any cattle, or cleans any carcass; any person who rides or drives any cattle recklessly or furiously; or trains or breaks any horse or other cattle.

"*Second.*—Any person who wantonly or cruelly beats, abuses, or tortures any animal.

"*Third.*—Any person who keeps any cattle or conveyance of any kind standing longer than is required for loading or unloading, or for

CH. IX. S. 92

taking up or setting down passengers, or who leaves any conveyance in such manner as to cause inconvenience or danger to the public.

"*Fourth.*—Any person who exposes any goods for sale.

"*Fifth.*—Any person who throws or lays down any dirt, filth, rubbish, or any stones, or building materials; or who constructs any cowshed, stable, or the like; or who causes any offensive matter to run from any house, factory, dung-heap, or the like.

"*Sixth.*—Any person who is found drunk or riotous, or who is incapable of taking care of himself.

"*Seventh.*—Any person who wilfully and indecently exposes his person, or any offensive deformity or disease, or commits nuisance by easing himself, or by bathing or washing in any tank or reservoir not being a place set apart for that purpose.

"*Eighth.*—Any person who neglects to fence in, or duly to protect any well, tank, or other dangerous place or structure."

The powers of a Local Government under this law have been conferred by the Governor-General in Council on the Chief Commissioners of Oude, the Central Provinces, and British Burmah—Gazette of India, 1867, p. 1409.

In a case in which it was held that the Police had abused their power of arrest, the Calcutta High Court made the following remarks on the terms of cl. 2:—

"What is a reasonable complaint or suspicion must depend on the circumstances of each particular case, but it must be at least founded on some definite fact tending to throw suspicion on the person arrested, and not on mere vague surmise or information. Still less have the Police power to arrest persons, as they appear sometimes to do, merely on the chance of something being proved hereafter against them. Any wilful excess by a Police officer of his legal powers of arrest is, by S 220 of the Penal Code, an offence punishable by imprisonment for seven years."—Behari Singh and others, 7 W. R., 3.

In connection also with clause 2, S. 103, which empowers a Police officer to pursue a person accused of a cognizable offence, should be borne in mind.

CLAUSE 4—Ss. 171 *et seq* relate to the proceedings of Magistrates with reference to proclaimed offenders.

CLAUSE 5—The definition of stolen property given in S. 410, Penal Code, will probably be here accepted.

CLAUSE 6—The acts specified in this clause are made punishable respectively by Ss. 186 and 224 of the Penal Code.

The following remarks of the Calcutta High Court, in the case of Behari Singh (7 W. R., 3) already cited, are deserving of attention in this place:—

"If, as is frequently the case, a Police officer, without arresting a person himself, directs some of the neighbours to take charge of him, the Police officer is responsible in the same way as if he had himself made the arrest, the person arrested by his order being in law in his custody.

"Even if a person be rightly arrested it does not rest with the discretion of the Police officer to keep the prisoner in custody where, and as long as he pleases. Under no circumstances can he be detained without the special order of a Magistrate more than twenty-four hours; at the expiration of twenty-four hours, unless the special order has been obtained, the prisoner *must* either be discharged or sent in to the Magistrate, and any longer detention is absolutely unlawful; and, though the Code is not so express upon the place, as the time of confinement, still we think it is perfectly clear that it was intended that where a Police officer arrested any person, the prisoner should

not be kept in confinement in any place which the subordinate officer might select, but that he should, if possible, be sent immediately to the Police Station, and there kept in the custody of the Officer in charge of the Station, who is the person entrusted by the Act with the conduct of the enquiry."

Whenever a person is arrested by the Police without warrant and is not admitted to bail, it shall be the duty of the apprehending officer to search such person and to place in safe custody all articles, other than necessary articles of apparel, found on such person.

A list of such articles shall be forwarded with the daily diary or with the final report in the case. S. 387.

Person charged refusing to give his name and residence.

93. Any person known to have committed, or suspected of having committed, an offence for which a Police officer is not authorized to arrest without a warrant, and who refuses on demand of a Police officer to give his name and residence,

or gives a name or residence which there is reason to believe to be false,

may be detained by such Police officer for the purpose of ascertaining the name or residence of such person; and shall, within twenty-four hours, be forwarded to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, unless before that time his true name and residence are ascertained, in which case such person shall be forthwith released.

Arrest of vagabonds.

94. An officer in charge of a Police Station may, without orders from a Magistrate and without a warrant, arrest or cause to be arrested any person found lurking within the limits of such station who has no ostensible means of subsistence, or who cannot give a satisfactory account of himself, or any person who is a reputed robber, house-breaker, thief, receiver of stolen property knowing it to be stolen,

or who is of notoriously bad livelihood.

In the instances given in S 92, the arrest can be made spontaneously by *any* Police officer: in the cases now specified, discretion to arrest is reposed only in a superior officer, *i. e.*, one who is in charge of a Police Station. If the officer in charge of a Police Station requires an officer subordinate to him to make such an arrest, he is required by S. 140 to deliver to such officer an order in writing, specifying the person to be arrested and the offence for which the arrest is to be made. The Magistrate before whom a person arrested under S 94 is brought, should proceed as directed in Chapter XXXVIII, Ss. 504-517—Syud Hossein Ali Chowdry, 8 W. R., 74.

Village Headmen, &c., are by S. 90 required to give information regarding the residence of any notorious receiver or vendor of stolen property or the resort of any person known or reasonably suspected of being a robber.

In the Panjáb, Deputy Inspectors and Superior Officers of the Railway Police have been invested with the powers of an officer in charge of a Police Station—Panj. Pol. Cir., 43., 1868.

Any Daroga or District Police Officer is required to apprehend and send to the Magistrate persons found wandering at large within the District who are deemed to be lunatics and all persons believed to be dangerous by reason of Lunacy. Act XXXVI, 1858, S. 4.

Police to prevent certain offences.

95. Every Police officer shall prevent, and may interpose for the purpose of preventing, the commission of any cognizable offence.

This duty may be performed without reference to local jurisdiction, and if otherwise unable to prevent the offence, the Police officer may arrest the offender (S. 97). His further action should be regulated by S. 101. An officer in charge of a Police Station can proceed to inquire into such offences only when they have been committed within the limits of such station. He should, however, when a complaint is made to him, reduce such to writing and enter the substance thereof in the Diary whether the occurrence which is the subject of the complaint or information took place within his jurisdiction or not—Bengal Police Circular.

Information of design to commit such offences.

96. Every Police officer receiving information of a design to commit any such offence, shall communicate such information to the Police officer to whom he is subordinate, and to any other officer whom it may concern to prevent or take cognizance of the commission of any such offence.

Arrest to prevent such offences.

97. A Police officer knowing of a design to commit any such offence may arrest, without orders from a Magistrate and without a warrant, the person so designing, if the commission of the offence cannot be otherwise prevented.

Injury to public property.

98. A Police officer may, of his own authority, interpose for the prevention of any injury attempted to be committed in his view to any public property, moveable or immoveable,

or to prevent the removal or injury of any public land-mark or buoy or other mark used for navigation.

If necessary such Police officer may detain the person doing such injury according to the provisions of section ninety-three.

These acts are punishable under Ss. 430—434, Penal Code. If such injury or removal be done in opposition to the Police officer, he can, under S. 92, cl. 6, arrest the offender, but for all the offences mentioned except for that punishable under S. 434, Penal Code, the offender can be arrested without a warrant, so that if any of these acts be committed in the sight of the Police officer, he can immediately arrest the perpetrator, otherwise he should proceed under S. 24, Act V of 1861.

Ingress to be allowed into house entered by person of whom Police in search.

99. If there is reason to believe that any person liable to arrest under this chapter without a warrant, of whom a Police officer is in search, has entered into or is within any house or place, it shall be the duty of the person residing in or in charge of such house or place, on the demand of such Police officer, to allow ingress thereto and all reasonable facilities for a search therein.

A similar provision is made by S. 179 for cases in which a warrant may have been issued.

Voluntarily obstructing a Police officer in the discharge of his public functions is an offence punishable under S. 156, Penal Code; the intentional omission to render assistance under S. 187; the harbouring of an offender under Ss. 202—206; and the intentional resistance or illegal obstruction to the lawful apprehension of any other person for an offence under S. 225.

Procedure where ingress not obtainable.

100. If ingress to such house or place cannot be obtained under section ninety-nine, the Police officer authorized to make the arrest shall take such precautions as may be necessary to prevent the escape of the person to be arrested and send immediate information to any Magistrate having jurisdiction.

If a warrant cannot be obtained without affording such person an opportunity of escape, and there is no person authorized to enter without a warrant on the spot, the Police officer may make an entry into such house or place and search therein.

A Police officer, it will be observed, is not authorised to break into a house for the purpose of arresting any person *without a warrant*, unless

CH. IX. SS. 101 103.

he has good reason for supposing that, by the delay in getting a warrant, the person to be arrested will have an opportunity of escaping. It is otherwise if a warrant has been issued. See S. 180.

Persons who by closing a house prevent the action of the Police render themselves liable to punishment under the Indian Penal Code. See Note to S. 178.

Person arrested to be taken before Magistrate or officer in charge of Police Station.

101. A Police officer making an arrest under this chapter shall, without unnecessary delay, take or send the person arrested before the Magistrate having jurisdiction in the case, or before the officer in charge of a Police Station.

S. 124 declares that no Police officer shall, without the special order of the Magistrate, detain an accused person for a longer period than under all the circumstances of the case is reasonable; such period is in no case to exceed twenty-four hours.

When an arrest is made under S. 101 by a Police officer not authorised to make an investigation, the person arrested must be forwarded without unnecessary delay to a Magistrate having jurisdiction or to the officer in charge of the Police Station. He has no authority to detain the accused for twenty-four hours under S. 124—Bombay High Court Cir., 1260, 1869; Resn. in Chambers.

Procedure when Police officer deputes subordinate to arrest without warrant.

102. When any officer in charge of a Police Station requires any officer subordinate to him to arrest without a warrant (otherwise than in his presence) any person who may lawfully be arrested by such officer without a warrant, he shall deliver to the Police officer required to make the arrest an order in writing, specifying the person to be arrested, and the offence for which the arrest is to be made.

The provisions of sections ninety-one and one hundred and seventy-six to one hundred and eighty-two (both inclusive) shall apply to every order in writing issued under this section.

When, however, an arrest was made by a subordinate Police officer in the presence and at the order of his superior, but without an order in writing, it was held that that arrest must be considered to be an arrest by the superior and to be consequently legal—Sheikh Emoo, 11 W. R., 20.

Police may pursue offenders into other jurisdictions.

103. For the purpose of arresting any person accused of a cognizable offence, a Police officer may pursue any such person into the limits of

the local jurisdiction of another Police officer, whether subordinate to the same Magistrate as himself, or to the Magistrate of any other District, and whether such place be in the same Province or not.

The powers of pursuit and arrest without warrant in another jurisdiction are limited to the cases specified in Clauses 1 and 2, S. 92. The provisions of Ss. 169-170 would apply after arrest.

Detention of offenders attending Court.

104. Any person attending a Criminal Court, although not upon an arrest or summons on a complaint made, may be detained by such Court for the purpose of examination, for any offence which from the evidence he may appear to have committed, and may be proceeded against as though he had been arrested or summoned on a complaint made.

When the detention takes place in the course of an inquiry under Chapter XV, or after a trial has been begun, the proceedings in respect of such person shall be commenced afresh and the witnesses reheard.

Of Arrest by Private Persons.

Arrest by private persons.

105. Any private person may arrest any person who, in his view, commits a non-bailable and cognizable offence.

Arrest of deserters from British ships.

106. The master or mate of a British merchant ship may, either with or without the assistance of the Police, who are bound to aid if so required by such master or mate, arrest seamen or apprentices duly engaged under the Statute 17 & 18 Vic., c. 104, or other law for the time being in force relating to merchant shipping, who refuse to join or desert from the vessel in which they contracted to serve.

Such arrest shall be made only at the request and on the responsibility of such master or mate, and he shall be required by the Police to accom-

pany the arrested person, should he be apprehended, before the Magistrate having jurisdiction; and it shall be the duty of such master or mate to obey such requisition.

How to proceed with person arrested.

107. A private person making an arrest under this chapter shall forthwith make over the person arrested to a Police officer; and, in the absence of a Police officer, shall take such person to the nearest Police Station. The Police shall deal with such person according to the provisions of section ninety-two or ninety-three, as the case may be, and shall not arrest or detain him unless he appears to be liable to arrest or detention under the section applicable.

Offence committed in Magistrate's presence.

108. When any offence is committed in the presence of a Magistrate, he may order any person to arrest the offender, and may thereupon commit him to custody, or, if the absence is bailable, may admit him to bail.

"Commit him to custody." See Schedule II, Form C, for the form of warrant.

CHAPTER X.

POWERS OF THE POLICE TO INVESTIGATE.

What offences Police officer may investigate.

109. An officer in charge of a Police Station may, without order of a Magistrate, investigate any offence cognizable by the Police.

Cognizable offence,—that is an offence in which a Police officer may arrest without warrant. See definition, S. 4.

What offences Police may not investigate.

110. A Police officer may not, without the order of a Magistrate of the first or second class, investigate an offence not cognizable by the Police.

A Magistrate of the first or second class may, as provided in sections twenty-four and twenty-six,

order the Police to investigate; and, on receipt of an order to investigate a non-cognizable case, a Police officer may exercise the same powers in respect of the investigation as in a cognizable case.

Under S. 32 if a Magistrate of the third class, who is an officer without authority under this section, orders the Police to investigate a non-cognizable offence, and an investigation be held and subsequent proceedings ensue, those proceedings are not liable to be set aside on the ground that the Magistrate so acted without authority.

Saving of powers vested in Police by special or local law.

111. Nothing in section one hundred and ten shall be held to interfere with the exercise of any powers vested in a Police officer by any special or local law, or with the performance of any duty which is imposed upon a Police officer by any such special or local law.

Act V, 1861, S. 34, is an important law in this respect.

The concluding portion of Schedule IV to this Code empowers the Police to arrest without warrant persons accused of offences under special or local laws, provided those offences be punishable with death, transportation, or imprisonment for a period not less than three years.

Complaint to Police to be in writing.

112. Every complaint preferred to an officer in charge of a Police Station shall be reduced into writing, and shall be signed, sealed, or marked by the person making it; and the substance thereof shall be entered in a book to be kept by such officer in the form prescribed by the Local Government.

This section differs from the corresponding S. 139 of the former Code in so much that it requires that the complaint shall be *signed, sealed, or marked by the person making it.*

A complaint to a Police officer should not be made on oath. If it is false, it cannot, therefore, be made the subject of a charge under S. 193, Penal Code, but it might come under S. 182 or 211—Calcutta Sudder Court, 324, 1862. See also Subbana Gaundan., 1 Mad., 30; Bonomalee Sahai, 5 W. R., 32.

The complaint or information reduced to writing forms part of the first information report. The Diary in which the substance of the complaint is to be entered is the Station Diary kept under S. 44, Act V, 1861.

Any Criminal Court may send for Police Diaries of a case under inquiry or trial in such Court, and may use such diaries to aid it on such inquiry or trial. S. 126.

The wilful giving false information with intent to cause a public servant to use his lawful power to the injury of another person is an offence punishable under S. 182, Penal Code.

CH. X. SS. 113, 114.

If the complaint be by written petition it may be on plain paper—Act VII, 1870, S. 19, Cl. xvi.

Complaint in non-cognizable cases.

113. If a complaint is preferred to an officer in charge of a Police Station of the commission within his local jurisdiction of an offence which is not cognizable by the Police, the Police officer shall enter the substance of it in the station diary, and shall refer the complainant to the Magistrate.

Upon information, &c., Police officer in charge of station to proceed in person or depute a subordinate.

114. If, from information or otherwise, an officer in charge of a Police Station has reason to suspect the commission, within his local jurisdiction, of an offence cognizable by the Police, he shall send immediate intimation to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, and shall proceed in person or shall depute one of his subordinate officers to proceed to the spot to investigate the facts and circumstances of the case, and to take such measures as may be necessary for the discovery and apprehension of the offender.

Police officers shall investigate offences committed within the local limits of their jurisdiction; but they may investigate offences committed outside of those limits in cases in which a Magistrate might, under the provisions of Chapter VI, inquire into an offence not committed within his District.

No such proceeding shall, at any stage, be called in question on the ground that such offence was not committed within such officer's local jurisdiction.

S. 135 of the Code of Criminal Procedure requires that immediate intimation of every complaint or information preferred to an officer in charge of a Police Station of the commission of a cognizable offence be sent to the Magistrate having jurisdiction. The object of this provision is obvious, and it involves more than a mere technical compliance with the law. The Magistrate is primarily responsible for the condition of the District as regards repressible crime, and he is not at liberty to divest himself of that responsibility or to relax that supervision over crime which the law intends that he should exercise. It is his duty to know and consider each cognizable case as soon after its occurrence as possible. He should not rest content with reading the *chellan* when the case comes up for trial, but he should watch the various steps taken by the Police and advise them in all cases whenever it may be necessary.

Moreover, it is for the Magistrate, by the continuous study of diaries, to acquaint himself with what is going on of the salient and special kind referred to in the Code as matters for his attention and possible interference. It is for the Police to keep the Magistrate constantly informed of them—Panj. Ct. Cir. x, 26th May, 1869.

The powers of a Police officer, it should be noted, are not actually enlarged, but he is empowered to investigate certain offences over which the jurisdiction is vested in more than one Criminal Court. See Ss. 66—68.

Preliminary inquiry.

115. Such Magistrate, on receiving intimation of the commission of any such offence, may at once proceed, or depute any Magistrate subordinate to him to proceed, to hold a preliminary inquiry into, or otherwise to dispose of such case in the manner provided in this Act.

Where local investigation dispensed with.

116. Provided that, when any complaint is made against any person by name, and the case is not of a serious nature, the officer in charge of a Police Station need not proceed in person or depute a subordinate officer to make an investigation on the spot, unless such local investigation appears to be necessary.

A complaint to the Police, or to or before the heads of villages with Village Police, in Madras or Bombay, if presented by written petition, may be on plain paper—Act VII, 1870, S. 19, Cl. xvi. When petty complaints are made to a Police Station, the usual first-information-report should be submitted with a remark to the effect that no inquiry has been made. The number of these cases will be noted in the column of remarks attached to the District Monthly Return of Crime. In these cases no final report need be sent. They should be entered on its monthly return as true cases in which no person is charged and no arrest is made—Ben. Pol. Cir., 38, 1867; 4, 1868.

Where Police officer in charge sees no sufficient ground for investigation.

117. Provided that, if it appear to the officer in charge of a Police Station that there is no sufficient ground for entering on an investigation, or that the immediate apprehension of the accused is not necessary for the ends of justice, he shall not proceed in the case, but shall report the substance of the complaint or information for the orders of the Magistrate having jurisdiction.

CH. X.
S. 118.

Such report shall be submitted through such superior officer of Police as the Local Government shall, by general or special order, in that behalf appoint. Such superior officer may give such instructions to the officer in charge of the Police Station as he deems fit, and shall, after recording such instructions on such report, transmit the papers without delay to the Magistrate having jurisdiction.

A similar provision is made by S. 125 if the accused person has been arrested. With reference to S. 137, the corresponding section of the late Code, the Calcutta High Court pointed out that where a Police officer in charge of a Station is precluded by the terms of that section from entering upon an inquiry, no other Police officer is competent to make such inquiry unless he is authorised and required to do so by an order of the Magistrate. The High Court desired that the Police may be restrained from entering on inquiries in cases where their voluntary action is prohibited by law, and also cautioned Magistrates against the indiscriminate use of Police agency for the purpose of ascertaining matters upon which the Magistrate is bound to form his own opinion on evidence given in his presence—Cir. 7, dated 20th July 1871: 7 B. L. R., 15, *Rules*, &c.

Police officer's power to summon witnesses.

118. An officer in charge of a Police Station or other officer making an investigation may, by an order in writing, require the attendance before himself of any person being within the limits of his own or any adjoining station who, from the statement of the complainant or otherwise, appears to be acquainted with the circumstances of any case which such officer is investigating; and such person shall attend as required and shall answer all questions relating to such case put to him by such officer:

Provided that no person shall be bound to answer any questions tending to criminate himself.

Under S. 144 of the now repealed Code, a Police officer could require the attendance only of any person being within the limits of his Station. S 118 of this Code adds the words "or adjoining station."

The persons so ordered to attend are bound to attend in accordance with such an order; but, in no case, can a Police officer compel a witness by force to attend before him—Behari Sing, 7 W. R., 3.

Disobedience should be reported to the Magistrate, by whom it is punishable under S. 174, Penal Code—Ben. Pol. Cir., 19, 1867.

Police officers, when causing the attendance of Railway employees, must send immediate information to the Head of the Department under whom such persons are serving—Ben. Govt., 6355, November 13th, 1865. Probably in such cases the rule laid down in the proviso to S. 158 would be followed.

Oral examination of witnesses by Police.

119. An officer in charge of a Police Station, or other Police officer making an investigation, may examine orally any person supposed to be acquainted with the facts and circumstances of the case, and may reduce into writing any statement made by the person so examined.

Such person shall be bound to answer all questions relating to such case put him by such officer other than questions criminating himself.

Proviso.

No statement so reduced into writing shall be signed by the person making it, nor shall it be treated as part of the record or used as evidence.

A complainant is required by S.112 to sign, seal, or mark his complaint, when reduced to writing.

A Police officer may, when a witness under examination, refresh his memory by referring to these documents. See S. 159, Act I, 1872.

No inducement to be offered to confess.

120. No Police officer or other person shall offer any inducement to an accused person by threat or promise or otherwise to make any disclosure or confession, whether such person be under arrest or not.

But no Police officer or other person shall prevent the person arrested, by any caution or otherwise, from making any disclosure which he may be disposed to make of his own free will.

The following sections of the Evidence Act (I, 1872), are of importance in connection with this section:

24. A confession made by an accused person is irrelevant in a criminal proceeding, if the making of the confession appears to the Court to have been caused by any inducement, threat or promise having reference to the charge against the accused person, proceeding from a person in authority and sufficient, in the opinion of the Court, to give the accused person grounds, which would appear to him reasonable, for supposing that by making it he would gain any advantage or avoid

any evil of a temporal nature in reference to the proceedings against him.

25. No confession made to a Police officer shall be proved as against a person accused of any offence.

26. No confession made by any person whilst he is in the custody of a Police officer, unless it be made in the immediate presence of a Magistrate, shall be proved as against such person.

27. Provided that, when any fact is deposed to as discovered in consequence of information received from a person accused of any offence, in the custody of a Police officer, so much of such information, whether it amounts to a confession or not, as relates distinctly to the fact thereby discovered, may be proved.

28. If such a confession as is referred to in section twenty-four is made after the impression caused by any such inducement, threat or promise has, in the opinion of the Court, been fully removed, it is relevant.

29. If such a confession is otherwise relevant, it does not become irrelevant merely because it was made under a promise of secrecy, or in consequence of a deception practised on the accused person for the purpose of obtaining it, or when he was drunk, or because it was made in answer to questions which he need not have answered, whatever may have been the form of those questions, or because he was not warned that he was not bound to make such confession, and that evidence of it might be given against him.

With reference to S. 26 of the Evidence Act just quoted, the High Court has held under S. 149 of the late Code, which was to the same effect, that the mere standing by of a Magistrate when confessions are being made to and recorded by the Police for their own use, will not make those confessions evidence, for S. 149 refers to cases where the Magistrate is himself conducting the investigation, and then, although the prisoner may be in the custody of the Police at the time, such prisoner, making a confession, is liable to have that confession used against him—Domun Kahar, 12 W. R., 82.

Obtaining a disclosure or confession, by hurt, grievous hurt or criminal intimidation is punishable under Ss. 330, 331, 506, Penal Code.

In all cases where the Police are accused of extorting confessions or maltreating persons arrested, the District Superintendent will immediately proceed to the spot and thoroughly investigate the matter, reporting the circumstances fully, not only to the District Magistrate, but to the Inspector General of Police and the Deputy Inspector General of the Circle. Should it appear that there is any foundation for the charge, the Deputy Inspector General will lose no time in proceeding to the District in which the occurrence has taken place, and reporting the action of the superior Officers of Police in the matter—Ben. Pol. Cir., 60, 1865.

In the case of Dhurmo Dutt Ojha (8 W. R., 13), it appeared that the prisoners confessed on being told by the Police officer that he would get them released if they told the truth. The Calcutta High Court severely condemned such conduct as highly improper and illegal, holding that no part of the Police officer's evidence as to the discovery of facts in consequence of the confessions was legally admissible. See also Bechoo Manjee, 9 W. R., 16.

Police not to record statement or confession.

121. No Police officer shall record any statement or any admission or confession of guilt, which may be made before him by a person accused of any offence:

Proviso.

Provided that nothing in this section shall preclude a Police officer from reducing any such statement or admission or confession into writing for his own information or guidance, or from giving evidence of any dying declaration.

Powers of Magistrates to record statements and confessions.

122. Any Magistrate may record any statement made to him by any person, or any confession made to him by any person accused of an offence by any Police officer or other person. Such statements shall be recorded in the manner hereinafter prescribed for recording evidence, and such confessions shall be taken in the manner provided in sections three hundred and forty-five and three hundred and forty-six, and shall, when recorded, be forwarded to the Magistrate by whom the case is inquired into or tried. No Magistrate shall record any such confession unless, upon inquiry, he has reason to believe that it was made voluntarily, and he shall make a memorandum at the foot of any such confession to the following effect:—

"I believe that this confession was voluntarily made."

(Signed) A. B.,

Magistrate.

The practice of taking prisoners before Magistrates not having jurisdiction in the case for the purpose of getting a confession recorded is not generally desirable, but such a confession is legally admissible—Vahala Jetha, 7 Bom., 56, *Crown cases.*

It is not necessary to caution an accused person before recording his statement—5 Mad. xi *App.*, Pro. Dec. 9, 1869.

It would seem that S. 122 refers to cases under investigation by the Police and before an inquiry or trial has commenced. See S. 21 (7).

The head of a village in Madras being a Magistrate would be competent to act under S. 122. See 4 Mad. ii *App.*, Pro. Feb. 14, 1868.

The Magistrate or Court before which such statement or confession shall come shall presume that the document is genuine; that any

statements as to the circumstances under which it was taken, purporting to be made by the person signing it, are true; and that such evidence, statement or confession was duly taken. S. 80, Act I, 1872.

No inducement by means of promise or threat or otherwise shall be used to the accused person to induce him to disclose or withhold any matter within his knowledge. S. 344, *post*.

Investigation by Police.

123. If the person arrested appears from the information obtained to have committed the offence charged, and the offence is not bailable, the officer in charge of the Police Station shall forward him under custody to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, and shall bind over the complainants, if any, and so many of the persons who appear to be acquainted with the circumstances of the case as may be necessary, to appear on a fixed day before such Magistrate, and to remain in attendance till otherwise directed.

When any subordinate Police officer has made any investigation under this chapter, he shall, if so required by the officer in charge of the Police Station, submit a report of such investigation to him; or he may do so without such requisition, and the officer in charge of the Police Station shall then proceed as if he had made the investigation himself.

The Magistrate having jurisdiction would be the Magistrate of the District or of a Division of a District.

The evidence obtained by the Police should be sent up as found and not kept until it is all complete—Kodai Kahar, 5 W. R., 6.

The practice of sending up accused persons by instalments in order to find out whether the conviction holds with the Court of Session is expressly forbidden. The Police should rather exert themselves to arrest at once all persons who are accused and against whom the case is ascertained or proved—Ben. Pol. Cir., 64, 1866.

The complainant and the witnesses should be required to attend on an early date. An interval of one month was severely censured—Bheem Manjee, 6 W. R., 52.

Accused not to be detained by Police more than twenty-four hours without special authority.

124. No Police officer shall detain an accused person in custody for a longer period than, under all the circumstances of the case, is reasonable, and such period shall not, in the absence of the special order of a Magistrate, whether having jurisdiction to inquire into or try the case or not, exceed twenty-four

hours, exclusive of the time necessary for the journey from the place of arrest to the Magistrate's Court.

If the investigation has not been completed within twenty-four hours and no such special order has been passed, and if there are grounds for believing that the accusation is well founded, the officer in charge of the Police Station shall forward the accused person to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, with a statement of the offence for which he has been arrested.

A Magistrate authorizing detention under this section shall record his reasons for so doing.

If such order be given by a Magistrate other than the Magistrate of the District or of a Division of a District, he shall forward a copy of his order, with his reasons for making it, to the Magistrate to whom he is subordinate.

Before a Magistrate can grant a remand under this section, the accused must have been brought before him—Shera, 2 Panj. Rec., 72. A remand to Police custody ought only to be granted in cases of real necessity, and when there is good reason to believe that the accused can point out property or do any thing that will assist in elucidating the case—Panj. C. Ct. Cir ix, March 15, 1868. The twenty-four hours during which the Village Police may detain an accused person under Act (Bombay) VIII, 1867, are not to be included in the time allowed to the District Police officers by this Code—Bom. H. Ct. Cir., 1260, 1869: *Resn. in Chambers.*

A Magistrate is prohibited by S. 194 from remanding an accused person during the course of an inquiry or trial of warrant case (Chapters XV and XVII) for a period exceeding fifteen days, and this has been applied by the Bombay High Court as the limit of a Magistrate's power to authorise detention by the Police—Surkya Valad Dhaku, 5 Bom., 31, *Crown cases.*

As to what constitutes a detention by the Police, the Calcutta High Court, in the case of Behari Singh and others (7 W. R., 4), held that, if, as is frequently the case, a Police officer, without arresting a person himself, directs some of the neighbours to take charge of him, he is responsible in the same way as if he had himself made the arrest, the person arrested being in law in his custody. In the case of Puran Kusam Narasaya Pantulu (2 Madras, 396), the Madras High Court held that the requiring of the attendance of a certain person by letter, and the deputing of two constables to accompany him, under the allegation that their duties were to prevent him from speaking to any one, amounts to an arrest and imprisonment.

In the appeal of a Police officer convicted of wrongful confinement (S. 340, Penal Code), the Calcutta High Court held that a Police officer is not empowered, by S. 152 of this Code, to detain without question an accused person for a period not exceeding twenty-four hours, but he is rather in no case justified in detaining a person for one single hour,

except on some reasonable grounds warranted by the circumstances of the case. The time during which a person is wrongfully confined by a Police officer is material only in fixing the punishment for the offence—Sheoprosunno Ghosal, 6 W. R., 88. In another case, in which the Police officer had been punished under S. 29, Act V of 1861, for having detained an accused person more than twenty-four hours, the Calcutta High Court held that, as the detention was not continuous, the Police officer had committed no offence—Indrobee Shaha, 1 W. R., 5.

Under no circumstances can an accused person be detained for more than twenty-four hours without the special order of a Magistrate; and, unless that special order be obtained, he *must*, at the expiration of that period, be either sent in to the Magistrate, or be discharged, any further detention being unlawful. As to the *place* of confinement, the Court remarked that, though the Code was not so express on this point as on the *duration* of the confinement, it was perfectly clear that it was intended that, when a Police officer arrested any person, the prisoner should not be kept in confinement in any place which the subordinate officer might select, but he should be sent immediately to the Police Station, and there kept in the custody of the Officer in charge of the Station, who is the person entrusted by the law with the conduct of the inquiry—Behari Singh and others, 7 W. R., 3.

Every prisoner must be forwarded from a Police Station direct to the nearest Magistrate having jurisdiction, and must not be sent to the next superior Officer of Police—Govt. Resolution dated 22nd Sept. 1862, para. 12.

In all heinous cases, when a single prisoner is sent in, he should be handcuffed; when two or more prisoners are sent, they should be handcuffed to each other, two and two. In cases not of a heinous nature, prisoners should not be handcuffed, unless violent, and then only by order of the Officer in charge of the Station not below the rank of Sub-Inspector—Ben. Pol. Cir., 27, 1863.

Procedure of Police in case of deficient evidence.

125. If it appears to the officer in charge of the Police Station that there is not sufficient evidence or reasonable ground of suspicion to justify the transmission of an accused person to the Magistrate, such officer shall release the accused person on bail, or on his own recognizance, to appear when required, and shall submit a report of the case for the orders of the Magistrate having jurisdiction. Such report shall be submitted through the superior officer of Police, mentioned in section one hundred and seventeen, who may, pending the orders of the Magistrate, give instructions as to the conduct of the investigation.

The last portion of this section is an addition to the corresponding S. 153 of the late Code. No person who has been apprehended by a Police officer shall be discharged, except on bail or on his own recognizance, or under the special order of a Magistrate. S 132, *post*.

Daily record of proceedings.

126. A Police officer making an investigation under this chapter shall day by day enter his proceedings in the investigation in a diary, setting forth the time at which the complaint or other information reached him, the time at which he began and closed his investigation, the place or places visited by him, and a statement of the circumstances ascertained by his investigation.

Any Criminal Court may send for the Police diaries of a case under inquiry or trial in such Court and may use such diaries to aid it in such inquiry or trial. Neither the prisoner nor his agents shall be entitled to call for them, nor shall he or they be entitled to see them merely because they are referred to by the Court; but if they are used by the Police officer who made them to refresh his memory, or if the Court uses them for the purpose of contradicting such Police officer, the provisions of the law relating to documents used for such purposes shall apply to them.

The last para. of this section is an important addition to the former law. Criminal Courts may now use Police diaries to aid them in an inquiry or trial. The mode in which they should be employed has been indicated by the Panjáb Chief Court in the following Circular X dated May 21, 1869.

"The law requires that besides reporting a case in the first instance, all action taken by the Police officers and proceedings generally in each case should, from day to day, be entered in a diary (S. 126 Criminal Procedure Code). The Chief Court has several times had occasion to animadvert on the imperfect character of the daily record of their proceedings made by the Police when conducting enquiries. The provision of S. 126 that such diary shall not be evidence of the facts stated therein, except against the officer who made it, must not be understood to relate to the very valuable evidence of a negative character afforded by diaries, nor to prohibit Criminal Courts from tracing from these proceedings the various stages through which an inquiry may have passed, the intervals that may have elapsed in it, and the steps by which a confession may have been elicited or some other important piece of evidence obtained.

"These diaries, although they are not evidence to prove the facts stated therein, except in the case mentioned in the Act, are often, when regularly kept, of the very greatest use in enabling Criminal Courts to test the value of the testimony of witnesses, especially those belonging to the Police, to establish dates, and to ascertain particulars which enable such a Court to judge of the weight to be attached to the evidence given at the trial. Moreover, being indicative, though not of probative

CH. X. S. 127.

effect, they may furnish the means of directing appropriate questions or supply the basis of a cross-examination. The Court accordingly requests that Magistrates of Districts will enforce a strict compliance on the part of Police officers with the requirements of the Code on this point.

"The Court further observes that, although these diaries are not sent to Magistrates, they are entitled to call for and inspect them whenever they may consider necessary. They should make it a uniform rule to do so in cases where the Police investigation has extended over several days and the credibility of any of the witnesses is doubtful, and their calling for them occasionally at other times would have the best possible effect in checking the frequent irregularities committed by the subordinate Police officials. The Magistrate of the District also should not only notice that the diary is regularly kept ostensibly, but he should see that each day's diary has been forwarded to and has regularly reached the District Superintendent in course of post: this being the only security against the contents being antedated."

The law relating to documents used by a witness to refresh his memory, or by the Court to contradict a witness, is to be found in the Evidence Act (I, 1872) Ss. 159—161 and S. 145, which are to the following effect:

A witness may, while under examination, refresh his memory by referring to any writing made by himself at the time of the transaction concerning which he is questioned, or so soon afterwards that the Court considers it likely that the transaction was at that time fresh in his memory.

The witness may also refer to any such writing made by any other person, and read by the witness within the time aforesaid, if when he read it he knew it to be correct.

Whenever a witness may refresh his memory by reference to any document, he may, with the permission of the Court, refer to a copy of such document: Provided the Court be satisfied that there is sufficient reason for the non-production of the original. S. 159.

A witness may also testify to facts mentioned in any such document as is mentioned in section one hundred and fifty-nine, although he has no specific recollection of the facts themselves, if he is sure that that the facts were correctly recorded in the document. S. 160.

Any writing referred to under the provisions of the two last preceding sections must be produced and shown to the adverse party if he requires it; such party may, if he pleases, cross-examine the witness thereupon. S. 161.

A witness may be cross-examined as to previous statements made by him in writing or reduced into writing, and relevant to matters in question, without such writing being shown to him, or being proved; but if it is intended to contradict him by the writing, his attention must, before the writing can be proved, be called to those parts of it which are to be used for the purpose of contradicting him. S. 145.

Report of Police officer.

127. The investigation shall be completed without unnecessary delay, and, as soon as it is completed, the Police officer making the same shall forward to the Magistrate having jurisdiction a report in the form prescribed by the Local Government, setting forth the names of the parties, the

nature of the complaint, and the names of the persons who appear to be acquainted with the circumstances of the case, and shall also send to such Magistrate any weapon or article which it may be necessary to produce before him.

The Police officer shall state whether the accused person has been forwarded in custody, or has been released on bail or on his own recognizance.

If the accused person be detained in custody, the Police officer shall state the fact and the cause of his detention.

The omission in the present law of the prohibition of any expression on the part of the investigating Police officer of his opinion of the guilt or innocence of the accused which appeared in the corresponding Section (155) of the late Code should be noted.

Admission to bail.

128. A person accused of any non-bailable offence shall not be admitted to bail, if there appear reasonable ground for believing that he has been guilty of the offence imputed to him.

But a person accused of any bailable offence shall be admitted to bail, if sufficient bail be tendered for his appearance before the Magistrate having jurisdiction in respect of the offence.

Under S. 132 all cases of arrest must be reported to the Magistrate of the District or of the Division of the District, and no person apprehended shall be discharged by the Police except on bail or his own recognizance or under the special order of a Magistrate.

Bail not to be excessive.

Terms of security.

129. The bail to be taken under section one hundred and twenty-eight shall not be excessive; and the surety or sureties shall bind himself or themselves under a specific penalty to produce the accused person before the Magistrate on or a before fixed day, and from day to day, until otherwise directed, to answer the complaint.

The alteration of the law as to the terms of the bail by the words "and from day to day until otherwise directed" should be noted.

CH. X.
S. 130.

Complainants and witnesses to execute recognizances to appear.

130. Every complainant and other person acquainted with the facts and circumstances of the case, whose attendance before the Magistrate having jurisdiction is deemed necessary by the Police officer making the investigation, shall execute a recognizance in the Form (F) given in the second schedule hereto, or to the like effect, for appearance before the Magistrate having jurisdiction in respect of the offence on a fixed day.

If the Court of the Magistrate of the District or of a Magistrate of a Division of a District be inserted in the bond, it shall be held to include any Court to which such Magistrate may refer the case for inquiry or trial, provided notice be given to such complainant or witness.

Such day shall be the day whereon the accused person is to appear, if he has been admitted to bail, or the day on which he may be expected to arrive at the Court of the Magistrate, if he is to be forwarded in custody.

The officer in whose presence the recognizance is executed shall, after delivering to the complainant or one of the witnesses a duplicate thereof, send it with his report to the Magistrate having jurisdiction.

No Police officer shall, except as provided in the next following section, accompany the complainant or witnesses on his or their way to the Court of the Magistrate.

When a District Superintendent of Police, on looking into a case, finds that any witnesses have been unnecessarily sent in, he should at once report the circumstances to the Magistrate in order that they may be discharged before the trial, should the Magistrate think proper. When such witnesses are dismissed, the District Superintendent should inform the Police officer who sent up the case, and point out the reasons of their not being required, thereby instructing him in his duty—Bengal Police Crime Manual, Chapter II, para. 26. The escheating of recognizances is a proceeding resorted to when persons who have undertaken to give evidence in a criminal case have failed without just excuse to attend any Court and have thus caused an obstruction to public justice, and in so dealing with a complainant and his witnesses, a Magistrate

should give them an opportunity of justifying their default—Dassoo Manjee, 11 W. R., 39.

Ss. 396, 397, which are by S. 398 made applicable to cases under S. 130, lay down the procedure for the enforcement of the terms of a recognizance or bail-bond.

Complainants and witnesses not to be subjected to restraint.

131. A Police officer shall not subject any complainant or witness to restraint or unnecessary inconvenience, nor require him to give any security for his appearance other than his own recognizance.

Recusant complainant or witness may be forwarded in custody.

But if any complainant or witness refuses to attend, or to execute the recognizance directed in section one hundred and thirty, the officer in charge of a Police Station may forward him under custody to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, who may detain him in custody until he executes such recognizance, or until the hearing is completed.

The object of this section is that the judicial bench should promptly exercise authority, if necessary, with regard to all arrests by the Police; and it seems to have been framed with this view that as no person can be released without the order of a Magistrate except on bail or recognizance, it shall be the Magistrate's responsibility as well as that of the Police if a person illegally arrested remains unnecessarily in custody—Panj. C. Ct. Cir. X, May 26, 1869.

Police to report apprehensions.

132. Officers in charge of Police Stations shall report to the Magistrate of the District, or the Magistrate of a Division of a District, the cases of all persons apprehended within the limits of their respective stations, or detained under section ninety-three, whether such persons have been admitted to bail or otherwise, under whatever law such persons may have been arrested.

Discharge of person apprehended.

No person who has been apprehended by a Police officer shall be discharged, except on bail or on his own recognizance, or under the special order of a Magistrate.

CH. X.
S. 133.

Police to inquire and report on unnatural and sudden deaths.

133. The officer in charge of a Police Station, on receiving notice or information of the unnatural or sudden death of any person, shall immediately give intimation thereof to the nearest Magistrate duly authorized, and shall proceed to the place where the body of such deceased person is, and there, in the presence of two or more respectable inhabitants of the neighbourhood, shall make an investigation, and report the apparent cause of death, describing any mark of violence which may be found on the body, and stating in what manner or by what weapon or instrument such mark appears to have been inflicted.

The report shall be signed by such Police officer and other persons or by so many of them as concur therein, and shall be forthwith forwarded to the Magistrate of the District or to the Magistrate of a Division of a District.

When there is any doubt regarding the cause of death, the Police officer shall forward the body, with a view to its being examined, to the nearest Civil Surgeon or other medical officer appointed in this behalf by the Local Government, if the state of the weather and the distance admit of its being so forwarded without risk of putrefaction on the road.

In the Presidencies of Madras and Bombay, the Head of the village may also in like manner make the investigation and report to the nearest Magistrate duly authorized.

The following rules and orders under this section are in force in Lower Bengal.

At every Division of a District where there is a Sub-Assistant Surgeon or European Medical officer, the *post mortem* in all cases of violent or suspicious deaths occurring in that Division should be held by such officer.

Where there is only a Native Doctor, whenever the state of the dead body, the distance, the weather, or the condition of the roads renders it improbable that the body will reach the Sudder Station in such condition as to enable the Civil Surgeon satisfactorily to hold a *post mortem* examination on it, the body must be sent to the Sub-divisional Medical officer. A copy of the report of such officer will, however, be submitted to the Civil Surgeon, who will make any remarks he thinks

proper on the margin of the report, for the information of the Sub-divisional officer. When the body has external marks of violence as in the case of hanging, fractures or severe cuts, the Sub-divisional Magistrate should himself, if possible, view the body in the presence of the Native Doctor.

When, on the other hand, circumstances permit, the body should be sent to the Sudder Station for examination by the Civil Surgeon, and at such examination the Sub-Assistant Surgeon or the Native Doctor of the Sudder Station should be present, so that he may be able to attend, if required, at the Sub-divisional Court, and give evidence as to the causes of death in cases in which the absence of the Civil Surgeon on his duty would be attended with serious inconvenience to those under his medical charge—Resolution, Bengal Government, October 10, 1863.

The following Circulars have been issued, for the guidance of the Bengal Police, by the Inspector General:—

The Principal Inspector General, Medical Department, having brought to notice that, owing to the very meagre information collected, and the imperfect manner in which, in cases of poisoning or death, the first investigations are frequently conducted, much important medico-legal evidence is often lost,—the following hints, drawn up by the Civil Surgeon of Patna, are circulated for general information:—

I.—*In cases of suspected poisoning,*—

1. Bring away under seal any food (especially átá or sweet-meats), drink, tobacco, or drugs, which may be in the house or near the body.
2. If vomiting has occurred, swab up with a clean rag any vomited matter which may be on the person or bed, and seal up the rag in a packet.
3. Bring away, under seal, any clothing, matting, wood, or mud flooring into which any vomited matter has soaked.
4. As carefully bottle and seal the contents of any vessel containing vomited matter.
5. Ascertain the exact time between the receipt of food, drink, or medicine, the appearance of symptoms, and occurrence of death.

II.—*In cases of hanging or strangulation,*—

1. Note, if possible, before cutting down the body, or removing the strangulating medium, any lividity of face, especially of lips and eyelids, any projection of the eyes, the state of the tongue, whether enlarged and protruded, or compressed between the lips, the escape of any fluid from mouth and nostrils, and direction of its flow.
2. On cutting down the body or removing the strangulating medium, note particularly the state of the neck, whether bruised along line of strangulation.
3. Note the direction of the mark, whether circular or oblique.
4. Note the state of the thumbs, whether crossed over the palm.
5. If possible, bring away the materials by which hanging or strangulation have been effected.

III.—*On finding a body in a tank or well,*—

1. Note any marks of blood around the mouth, or on the sides of the well or tank.
2. On removing the body, carefully examine for, and note any external marks of injury, especially about head and neck.
3. Note state of skin, whether smooth or rough.
4. Examine the hands, and carefully remove any thing they may hold.

CH. X.
S. 133.

IV.—*In the case of a body found murdered in an open field,*—

1. Note the number, character, and appearance of any injuries.
2. Should a weapon be found, cover with paper and seal any marks of blood, and especially note and preserve any adherent hairs.
3. In the case of an exposed infant, note the state of the chord, especially if tied, and any marks of violence.

V.—*In a case of presumed murder and burial of the remains,*—

1. Examine for, and note any marks of violence, about skull especially.
2. Note carefully any indications of sex; especially bring away a jaw and the bones of the pelvis.
3. If any suspicions of poisoning, bring away (sealed) the earth from where the stomach would have been.
4. If a body, presumed to have been murdered, has been burned, collect and bring in any fragments of bones which may be found among the ashes.

VI.—*In rape or unnatural offences,*—

Send in the lower garments worn by the person when assaulted.
Ben. Pol. Cir., No. 29, 1865.

In all cases of sending in a corpse for *post mortem*, it should be accompanied by a *challan* containing an accurate description of the corpse, a statement of the apparent cause of death, and the circumstances, if any, which give rise to a suspicion of foul play. It should be filed by the Medical officer who examines the body. A copy should be sent direct to the District Superintendent by the quickest possible means. On receipt of this the District Superintendent should write a letter to the Medical officer in the prescribed form requesting him to examine the body and submit his report, which, when received, should be forwarded in original to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, a copy being kept by the District Superintendent.

The corpse should be sent in the charge of a trustworthy constable, whose name, together with those of the bearers or others accompanying it, should be recorded in the report of the inquest held under S. 133, such precautions being necessary to prevent the corpse being changed in transit, or in case of such change being alleged to have taken place of fresh proof of the identity of the corpse—Ben. Pol. Cir., 33, 1867.

The following are the rules regarding the duties of the District Superintendent and the Magistrate in Railway accidents:

The District Superintendent will himself proceed to the scene of every serious accident of the nature likely to have endangered life or caused serious loss of property. If, for any unavoidable reason, he is unable to go himself, he will at once report the fact to the Magistrate, who will either himself undertake the inquiry, or depute his Assistant or the Assistant Superintendent of Police.

The Officer conducting the inquiry shall summon all officers of the Railway Department whose presence he considers necessary; and if he is of opinion that sufficient ground exists for a judicial investigation, he shall bind all parties to appear before the Magistrate on a day to be fixed by that Officer.

The Magistrate, on receiving the report of the Officer holding the inquiry, shall fix a time and place for the judicial investigation of the case. Ordinarly, the investigation into serious accidents of a nature likely to endanger life, or cause serious loss of property, shall be held at the Railway Station nearest to the scene of the accident; but if the Officer holding the inquiry have reason to think that the ends of the

justice will be promoted by his so doing, he may, on the application of the Railway Company, or of the Consulting Engineer to Government, appoint any other place within his jurisdiction for the hearing of the case; or may, with the sanction of the High Court, transfer the case for judicial investigation to any other Magistrate having jurisdiction on the line. Such other Magistrate shall thereupon proceed to inquire into the case in the same manner as if it had happened in his own District.

The Magistrate will, whenever he wishes for the assistance of the Consulting Engineer, either in aiding the Police inquiry, or in prosecuting the case before him, or in giving evidence on matters relating to Railway administration, issue a requisition to that Officer to attend.

He will report the result of his inquiries into all serious accidents to the Commissioner for the information of Government.

He will insist upon the attendance of all Officers of the Railway Company, of whatever rank, if he considers such attendance necessary.

He will enforce the provisions of the Railway Act against the high Officers of the Railway Company, in the event of their omitting to prosecute their subordinates for breaches of Railway law—Bengal Government Order, dated 8th Sept., 1865.

In the Panjáb, Deputy Inspectors and superior officers of the Railway Police have been vested with the powers of an officer in charge of a Police Station.

In the North-West Provinces, the following orders are in force:

Magistrates should be careful that, in every case of suspected death, the body is taken *direct* to the Civil Surgeon by the Police, who should lose no time in despatching it, with such information as to the history of the case, symptoms, &c., as can be procured without the occurrence of delay. After the Civil Surgeon, on completion of the *post mortem* examination, and preparation of the subjects for despatch to the Chemical Examiner, has communicated the necessity for such despatch to the Magistrate, the latter will prepare the report of the circumstances attending the death as they can be ascertained. The Magistrates should instruct the Police that, after the despatch of the body with the requisite information to the Civil Surgeon, they are to abstain from further communication with that officer, except through the Magistrate—Agra Sudder Court Cir., 11, 1866.

In cases of suspected poisoning, the following points should be inquired into, and their answers embodied in the reference to the Chemical Examiner:—

1. What interval was there between the last eating or drinking, and the first appearance of the symptoms of poisoning?

2. What interval was there between the last eating and drinking and death (if this occurred)?

3. Did the person move, and if so, how far from the place when the first symptoms were noticed?

4. What were the first symptoms?

5. Did vomiting or purging occur?

6. Did the person become drowsy, or fall asleep?

7. Were cramps or twitching of the limbs observed; or was tingling in the skin or throat complained of?

8. Any other symptom noticed should be mentioned—Agra Sudder Court Cir., 11, 1866.

Power to summon persons.

134. An officer in charge of a Police Station may, by an order in writing, summon two or more persons as aforesaid for the purpose of the said investigation, and any other person who appears to be acquainted with the facts of the case. Any person so summoned shall be bound to attend and to answer all questions (other than questions which would criminate him).

If the facts do not disclose a cognizable offence to which section one hundred and twenty-seven is applicable, such persons shall not be required by the Police officer to attend a Magistrate's Court.

Non-attendance in obedience to a summons is punishable under S. 174, Penal Code.
Refusal to answer such questions is punishable under S. 179.

Inquiry into cause of such death by nearest Magistrate.

135. The nearest Magistrate duly authorized may hold an inquiry into the cause of any such death either instead of or in addition to the investigation held by the Police officer, and if he does so, he shall have all the powers in conducting it which he would have in holding an inquiry into an offence, although no specific charge has been made against any person. The Magistrate holding such an inquiry shall record the evidence taken upon it in any of the manners hereinafter prescribed, according to the circumstances of the case.

Under Ss. 23, 25, and 27 the Local Government or the Magistrate of the District may empower a Magistrate of the first, second, or third class to hold inquests, and by S. 28 a Magistrate of a Division of a District is declared to have this power, but under S. 32, if a Magistrate, not being so empowered by law, holds an inquest, his proceedings shall not be set aside on that ground.

Substitute for officer in charge of Police Station during his absence or illness.

136. The powers to be exercised by an officer in charge of a Police Station under this chapter shall be exercised, in the event of his absence from the station-house or of his illness, by the Police officer next in rank present at the Police Station above the rank of a constable.

Powers of superior officers of Police.

137. Officers of Police superior in rank to officers in charge of a Police Station may exercise the same powers throughout their local jurisdictions as may be exercised by officers in charge of Police Stations within the limits of such stations.

Assistant District Superintendent of Police may exercise powers of District Superintendent.

138. For the purposes of this Act, an Assistant District Superintendent of Police may exercise any of the powers of a District Superintendent of Police subject to the control of such District Superintendent of Police, or, in the absence of the District Superintendent of Police and the Assistant District Superintendent, the senior officer of Police on the spot may be directed by the Magistrate of the District to exercise the powers of a District Superintendent of Police.

PART IV.

OF PROCEEDINGS TO COMPEL APPEARANCE.

CHAPTER XI.

Of Complaints to a Magistrate.

Processes.

139. Proceedings to compel the appearance before a Magistrate of persons accused or suspected of offences, who have not been arrested without warrant, may be by summons or by warrant.

When summons or warrant may be issued.

140. A summons or a warrant may be issued—

(*a.*) Upon a report by the police under Chapter X; but if the person complained of is already in custody, no complaint, summons or warrant is necessary:

(*b.*) Upon information or report by a Police officer as to a non-cognizable offence. Such information or report shall be regarded as a complaint:

CH. XI. S. 141.

(*c.*) Upon a complaint by a private person. Any person acquainted with the facts of a case may make a complaint:

(*d.*) Upon suspicion entertained by a Magistrate that an offence has been committed.

This would be subject to the provisions of Chap. XXXV, which enacts that, in certain specified cases, complaints shall not be entertained without special sanction. These are generally offences against the State; offences of which a Judge or public servant not removeable without the sanction of Government is accused as such; contempts of the lawful authority of public servants; offences connected with evidence, oral or documentary, given before a Court; adultery and enticing away a married woman.

It will be observed that, under the present law, a complaint need not be made by the party injured, but it may be made by any person acquainted with the facts of the case. It will undoubtedly be incumbent on Magistrates not to receive indiscriminately complaints from third parties, and in such cases to exercise the discretion of dismissing complaints (S. 147), if in their judgment there is no sufficient ground for proceeding.

See Note to S. 144, as to the cases in which complaints should be made on Stamp paper.

141. The Magistrate of the District,

Who may entertain complaints.

any Magistrate of a Division of a District, or

any Magistrate duly empowered in that behalf,

in any case which he is competent to try or to commit for trial,

may entertain a complaint of an offence whether preferred directly by the complainant, or on report of a Police officer, and may issue process, in the manner hereinafter prescribed, to compel the appearance of persons accused of such offences.

Effect of reference.

Any Magistrate to whom any case is duly referred, by any Magistrate duly empowered to make such reference, may dispose of such case.

Effect of complaint or Police report.

A complaint or a Police report gives jurisdiction to a competent Magistrate to inquire into or try any offence covered by the facts complained of or reported, and also to try or commit for trial

any person who, at the time when the complaint or report is made, or subsequently, appears to have committed the offence disclosed.

"Any Magistrate duly empowered in that behalf." Under S. 23 the Local Government or the Magistrate of the District is empowered to invest a Magistrate of the third class with power to entertain complaints of offences in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or commit for trial.

S. 25 empowers the same authorities to invest a Magistrate of the second class with power to entertain a complaint *and receive Police reports* in cases in which he has jurisdiction to try or commit for trial.

S. 27 empowers the same authorities to invest a Magistrate of the first class with power to entertain complaints of offences and receive Police reports. Magistrates of Divisions of Districts are, as such, empowered by S. 28 to entertain complaints of offences and to receive Police reports.

But under S. 49 the Magistrate of the District, under the general or special orders of the Local Government, may authorize any Magistrate to entertain complaints arising within any certain local limits of offences which they are competent to try or commit for trial.

If, however, any Magistrate, without legal authority conferred in the manner just mentioned, entertains a complaint or receives a Police report, S. 32 declares that his proceedings shall not be set aside on that ground.

S. 44 provides for the referring of cases for inquiry or trial.

A petition containing a complaint or charge of any offence other than an offence for which Police officers may under this Code arrest without warrant and presented to any Criminal Court must bear a Stamp of eight annas—Act VII of 1870 (Court Fees Act) Sch. II, Art. I, (b.) (Complaints of a public servant (as defined in the Penal Code), a municipal officer, or an officer or servant of a Railway company are exempted from Stamp duty—S. 19, Cl. xviii.) If complaint for such offence is not made by written petition, the complainant shall pay a fee of eight annas, unless the Court thinks fit to remit such payment, when his examination is reduced to writing. S. 18. If the person accused is convicted, the Criminal Court, in addition to the penalty imposed upon him, is bound to order him to repay to the complainant the fee paid on such application or petition or at the time of the complainant's examination, and also any fees for serving processes that may have been paid, and such sums are recoverable as if they were fines imposed by the Court. S. 31.

Who may act without complaint.

142. The Magistrate of the District,

any Magistrate of a Division of a District, or

any Magistrate duly empowered in that behalf,

in any case in which he is competent to try or to commit for trial,

may, without any complaint, take cognizance of any offence which he suspects to have been committed, and may issue process in the manner hereinafter prescribed to compel the appearance before

CH. XI. S. 143.

him of persons whom he suspects to have committed any such offence.

Complaint or sanction required in certain cases.

Nothing in this or in the last preceding section shall be held to authorize a Magistrate to take cognizance of a case without complaint, when the offence falls under Chapters XIX, XX or XXI of the Indian Penal Code; nor to entertain a complaint, or to take cognizance without complaint, of an offence without sanction, where such offence, by any law in force, may not be entertained without sanction.

The Local Government may, empower Magistrates of the first or second class to entertain without complaint cases which they may have jurisdiction to try or commit for trial (Ss. 25, 27,) but if a case be entertained, without a complaint, by a Magistrate not duly empowered either in this manner or under S. 142, his proceedings are declared by S. 34 to be void.

Chapter XIX of the Penal Code deals with criminal breaches of contracts of service; Chapter XX, offences relating to marriage; Chapter XXI, defamation.

Chapter XXXV of this Code sets forth the offences which may not be entertained without sanction.

This section differs materially from the corresponding Section, 68, of the late Code in making use of the term "which he suspects to have been committed" instead of "which may come to his knowledge;" the power of Magistrates has undoubtedly been much extended thereby.

To enable a Magistrate to act under this section it is not necessary that no complaint should have been made. He can act in a case dismissed after enquiry by a Magistrate of a Division of a District as well as after the accused may have been discharged upon insufficient grounds—Ramjee Mujoomdar, 14 W. R. 65: (6 B. L. R., 67, *app.*)

A warrant issued under this section does not authorise detention for a longer period than is necessary for production before the Magistrate. To detain an accused person longer there must be a fresh warrant under S. 303, charging him with some offence on evidence taken on oath or solemn affirmation, and in the presence of the accused—Mohesh Chunder Banerjea, 4 B. L. R., 1, *app.*

S. 24, Act V of 1861, declares that it shall be lawful for any Police officer to lay any information before a Magistrate, and to apply for a summons, warrant, search-warrant, or such other legal process as may by law issue against any person committing an offence and to prosecute such person up to final judgment.

Who may commit for trial.

143. The Magistrate of the District,

any Magistrate of a Division of a District,

any Magistrate of the first class, or

any Magistrate duly empowered in that behalf,

may commit any person to the Court of Session for any offence triable by such Court.

Ss. 23 and 25 invest the Local Government with authority to empower a Magistrate of the second or third classes to commit to the Court of Session; and S. 33 declares that if a commitment is made by a Magistrate not duly empowered so to act, it shall not be quashed, unless the Court considers that the accused has been prejudiced thereby or unless he objected to the jurisdiction of such Magistrate.

Examination of complainant.

144. When, in order to the issuing of a summons or a warrant against any person for any offence, a complaint is made to a Magistrate, such Magistrate, if he is competent to receive such complaint, shall examine the complainant.

The examination shall be reduced into writing in a summary manner and signed by the complainant, and also by the Magistrate.

Effect of irregularity.

Where the complaint has been made by petition, and the Magistrate neglects to examine the complainant, the trial of the person accused shall not be set aside on this ground.

S. 18 of the Court Fees Act (VII of 1870) enacts that when the first or only examination of a person who complains of the offence of wrongful confinement, or of wrongful restraint, or of any offence other than an offence for which Police officers may arrest without a warrant, and who has not already presented a petition, on which a fee was once levied under this Act, is reduced to writing under the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure, the complainant shall pay a fee of eight annas, unless the Court thinks fit to remit such payment. If the accused be convicted, the Criminal Court, in addition to the penalty imposed, is bound to order him to repay to the complainant the sum paid for such examination. S. 31.

S. 144 of the Code directs that "the examination shall be reduced to writing" but adds that a neglect to do so shall not vitiate the trial.

S. 44 lays down the procedure in referring cases for inquiry or trial by a subordinate Magistrate, and leaves it discretionary with the Magistrate of the District or of a Division of a District to examine a complainant before referring the case, merely providing, that, if no such examination has taken place, the Magistrate to whom the case is referred shall proceed as if the complaint had been made to him. It does not, however, appear clear from S. 44, that process should not be issued before the preliminary examination of the complainant, since, that section leaves it optional with the superior Magistrate whether he should examine the complainant, and declares that processes for the attendance of the accused person or the witnesses shall direct them to attend before the Magistrate to whom the case has been referred. From S. 147, however, it would seem that the law contemplates the examination of the complainant before process is issued. The law now

prevents the possibility of the failures of justice which used to occur under the former Code through an omission to record any preliminary examination of the complainant.

See also *In re* Bullee Singh, 17 W. R., 2, where the order of a Magistrate dismissing a case on the report of a Police officer was set aside, because the complainant had not had an opportunity of being heard.

Procedure by Magistrate not empowered to hear complaint.

145. If the Magistrate be not competent to receive the complaint, he shall refer the complainant to a Magistrate having jurisdiction.

Postponement of issue of process.

146. If the Magistrate sees cause to distrust the truth of a complaint, he may postpone the issuing of process for compelling the attendance of the person complained against, and may direct a previous inquiry or investigation to be made into the truth of the complaint, either by means of any officer subordinate to such Magistrate, or of a local Police officer, or in such other mode as he thinks fit, for the purpose of ascertaining the truth or falsehood of the complaint.

If such inquiry or investigation is made by means of some person other than an officer exercising any of the powers of a Magistrate or a Police officer, such person shall exercise all the powers conferred by this Act on an officer in charge of a Police Station, except that he shall have no power to make an arrest.

Dismissal of complaint.

147. The Magistrate before whom such complaint is duly made may, if, after examining the complainant, there is in his judgment no sufficient ground for proceeding, dismiss the complaint.

The dismissal of a complaint shall not prevent subsequent proceedings.

Issue of process.

If it appears to such Magistrate that there is sufficient ground for proceeding, he shall, if the case appears to be a summons case, issue his summons, or if the case appears to be a warrant case, his warrant, for causing the accused person to appear before himself or some other Magistrate having jurisdiction.

There is no appeal from the order of a competent Magistrate dismissing a complaint, S. 286, Illustration (*b*); but the High Court, the Court of Session, or the Magistrate of the District may order any subordinate Court to inquire into any complaint which has been dismissed under S. 147. S. 298.

A complaint cannot be dismissed without the preliminary examination of the complainant—not even on the report of the Police to whom it may have been referred, because it was distrusted—Dullalee Bewa, 3 B. L. R., 53.

A Magistrate is competent to dismiss a complaint on perusal of the record and without taking further evidence, if he has first regularly withdrawn it from a Magistrate subordinate to him—Niamutoolla, 14 W. R., 63. But he cannot, without dismissing the case regularly before him, commence a prosecution for false complaint after the Police have reported the case to be false. The original case must first be finally dismissed—Belilias, 12 W. R., 53; (2 B. L. R., 151, *App*). As to the issue of process *after* preliminary examination of the complainant, see Note to S. 144.

The dismissal of a complaint after the preliminary examination of the complainant is regarded differently from the dismissal of a summons case in the course of a trial on account of the absence of the complainant (Ss. 205, 208) which it is declared (S. 213) shall operate as an acquittal.

In what cases a summons may issue.

148. When a complaint is made before a Magistrate having jurisdiction in the case, that any person has committed, or is suspected of having committed, any offence triable by such Magistrate and punishable with fine only, or with imprisonment for a period not exceeding six months, or with both, the Magistrate may issue his summons directed to such person requiring him to appear at a certain time and place before such Magistrate to answer to the complaint.

If the Magistrate believes that the accused person is about to abscond, he may, instead of issuing a summons, issue a warrant in the first instance for the arrest of such person.

Chapter XVI, Ss. 203—212, lays down the procedure for the trial of cases of this description, which are in S. 4 described as summons cases. Ordinarily, such cases, if instituted by written petition, are liable to a stamp duty of eight annas [see Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), Sch. II, Art. 1 (*b*)], and if brought by verbal complaint, the complainant, at the time of his examination, is required to pay a fee of eight annas unless the Magistrate thinks proper to exempt him. S. 18. See Note to S. 141, *ante*.

Warrants issuing from a Magistrate's Court should be written in the language in ordinary use in the District in which it is held, that is to say (with certain exceptions), the language in which the proceedings

*

CH. XI. SS. 149, 150.

of the several Courts are conducted. But when a warrant is sent for execution to the Magistrate of a District, where a different language is in ordinary use, the warrant should be accompanied by a translation, certified by the transmitting Magistrate to be correct, into such other language, or into English. Moreover, in such cases it would be proper that the warrant should always be accompanied by a letter in English, requesting its execution—Cal. H. Ct. Cir., 3, July 25, 1872.

A summons should be the ordinary process employed in such cases, but because the Magistrate has improperly issued a warrant is no reason why the High Court should set aside the sentence as the case does not fall within S. 283—Ancef Putnee, 1 W. R., 16.

If an accused person absconds or conceals himself, so that upon the warrant he cannot be found, the Magistrate cannot, in a *summons case*, issue a proclamation and attach his property under Ss. 171 *et seq.*

In what cases warrant may issue on complaint.

149. When a complaint is made before a Magistrate having jurisdiction in the case, that any person has committed, or is suspected of having committed, any offence triable by such Magistrate and punishable with imprisonment for a period exceeding six months,

or when a complaint is made before any Magistrate empowered to commit persons for trial before the Court of Session, that any person has committed, or is suspected of having committed, any offence triable exclusively by the Court of Session, or which in the opinion of such Magistrate ought to be tried by the Court of Session,

such Magistrate may issue his warrant to arrest such person, or, if he thinks fit, his summons requiring him to appear to answer such complaint.

The cases described in para. 1 are styled warrant cases, and those in para. 2, session cases (see S. 4). The procedure for the trial of the first named cases is set forth in Chapter XVII, Ss. 213—221; and in the other cases, the procedure for inquiries before Magistrates is to be found in Chapter XV, Ss. 189—202; and for trials before Courts of Session in Chapter XIX, Ss. 231—265.

Warrant to arrest if summons not obeyed.

150. If the person served with a summons does not appear before the Magistrate at the time mentioned in such summons, and the Magistrate is satisfied that such summons was duly served in what the Magistrate deems a reasonable time before the time therein appointed for appearing to the same,

or if it appears to the Magistrate that, after due

diligence, the summons could not be served according to the provisions of this Act,

the Magistrate may issue his warrant to apprehend the accused person.

The rules for the service of a summons are laid down in Ss. 154, 155.

A Magistrate can, under S. 156, issue a warrant in addition to a summons.

Magistrate may dispense with personal attendance of accused.

151. In cases, of whatever nature, in which the Magistrate thinks fit to issue a summons, he may, if he sees sufficient cause, dispense with the personal attendance of the accused person and permit him to appear by an Agent duly authorized to act in his behalf.

But it shall be in the discretion of such Magistrate at any stage of the proceedings to direct the personal attendance of the accused person.

It is not only in cases in which the Magistrate thinks fit to issue a summons that he is competent to dispense with the personal attendance of the accused person. Ss. 190, 214, extend this discretionary power to inquiries and warrant cases.

In summons cases, if the sentence be for fine only, it may be pronounced in the presence of the Agent if the accused has been permitted to appear by Agent; or the accused may be required to attend to hear such sentence. S. 211.

There is no appeal from the order of a Magistrate refusing to dispense with the personal attendance of the accused person. S. 289, Illustration (j).

If such attendance be excused, a Mukhtarnáma is necessary. See Note to S. 186, *post*.

CHAPTER XII.

OF THE SUMMONS.

Form of summons.

152. Every summons issued by a Magistrate to an accused person shall be in writing, in duplicate, and shall be signed and sealed by such Magistrate, and shall be in the Form (A) given in the second Schedule to this Act, or to the like effect.

One copy of the summons will ordinarily be left with the accused person (S. 154), the other will probably be filed with the record together with the return of the serving officer.

Summons by whom served.

153. A summons shall ordinarily be served through a Police officer; but the Magistrate issuing the summons may, if he see fit, direct it to be served by any other person.

Summons how served.

154. The summons shall be served on the accused personally, in any district where he may be by exhibiting one of the copies and delivering or tendering the other copy to him; or, in case the accused person cannot be found, the copy may be left for him with some adult male member of his family residing with him, and the person summoned, or the person with whom the copy is left, shall sign a receipt therefor.

See proviso to S. 158 as to the service of summons on persons in the service of Government or of any Railway Company through the head of the office on which the person to be summoned is employed.

The mere showing of a summons is not sufficient service. Either the original summons should be left or exhibited or a copy delivered or tendered—Karsandal Danatram, 5 Bom., 20, *Crown cases.*

The law, it will be observed, now provides for the service of summons on the accused *in any district where he may be*, which was doubtful under the former Code, and was made the subject of a difference of opinion among the Full Bench of the Judges of the Calcutta Sudder Court.

Service when accused cannot be found.

155. When the accused person cannot be found, and there is no adult male member of his family on whom the service can be made, the serving officer shall fix a copy of the summons on some conspicuous part of the house in which the accused person ordinarily resides.

Issue of warrant in addition to summons.

156. A Magistrate may, notwithstanding the issue of such summons, either before the appearance of the accused person as required by such summons, or after default made by him so to appear, issue a warrant of arrest against such person.

Summons or warrant for offence committed beyond local jurisdiction.

157. The Magistrate of the District, a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or a Magistrate of the first class duly authorized in that behalf and having local jurisdiction in such District or Division of a District, may issue a summons or warrant for the apprehension of any person within such District or Division of a District in respect of any offence known or suspected to have been committed by such person in a different District or Division of a District, or on the high seas, or in a foreign country, and for which, if committed within the local jurisdiction of such Magistrate, he might issue a summons or warrant.

Unless he is authorized to complete the inquiry himself, the Magistrate issuing a warrant under this section must send the person arrested to or take bail for his appearance before the Magistrate within whose jurisdiction the offence has been committed. S. 174.

If the arrest has been made under a warrant not issued by the Magistrate of the District, the person arrested must be sent either to that officer or to the Magistrate of the Division of the District, unless a warrant has been issued by the Magistrate on whose jurisdiction the offence is suspected to have been committed. S. 175.

Provisions in this chapter as to form, service and issue of summons applicable to all summonses.

158. The provisions relating to a summons, its issue and service, contained in this chapter, shall be applicable to every summons issued under this Act, except a summons to serve as a Juror or Assessor:

Provided that, when the person summoned is in the service of Government or of any Railway Company, the Court or Magistrate issuing the summons may send the summons to the head of the office in which the person summoned is employed, and such head shall thereupon cause the summons to be served on the person named therein.

CHAPTER XIII.

OF THE WARRANT.

Form of warrant.

159. Every warrant issued by a Magistrate shall be in writing, and shall be signed and sealed by such Ma-

CH. XIII. S. 160.

gistrate, and shall be in the form (B) given in the second Schedule to this Act, or to the like effect.

Effect of warrant of arrest.

The warrant issued under this chapter remains in force until the person arrested is brought into the presence of the Magistrate who issued it, and so long as he remains before such Magistrate. If the person arrested is to be remanded to custody, an order must be made under section one hundred and ninety-four, or a warrant issued under section three hundred and three.

Warrants issuing from a Magistrate's Court should be written "in the language in ordinary use in the District in which it is held," that is to say (with certain exceptions), the language in which the proceedings of the several Courts are conducted. But when a warrant is sent for execution to the Magistrate of a District, in which a different language is in ordinary use, the warrant should be accompanied by a translation, certified by the transmitting Magistrate to be correct, into such other language, or into English. Moreover, in such cases the warrant should be accompanied by a letter in English, requesting its execution—Cal. H. Ct. Cir, 3, July 25, 1872.

Warrants shall be signed with the full name and office of the Magistrate. Initials are no proper signature. Signature by stamp is prohibited—Panj. C. Ct., Cir. 20, 1869.

Where it appeared that there was no sufficient evidence of the commission of an offence, since the criminal acts charged did not amount to an offence without a certain specified intention, and that intention was not entered in the warrant, it was held that the warrant was bad and should be set aside—Biddumukee Debee, 6 B. L. R., 129, *App.*

Magistrate may direct bail to be taken.

160. It shall be in the discretion of a Magistrate, in issuing a warrant for the arrest of any person, to direct by endorsement on the warrant that, if such person be willing and ready to give bail, in a sum to be fixed by the Magistrate, for his appearance before the Magistrate on a specified day [which sum and day shall be named in such endorsement], to answer the complaint, the officer to whom the warrant is directed shall accept such bail, and shall release from custody the person complained against.

Bail-bond to be forwarded.

If bail is given, the officer shall forward the bail-bond to the Magistrate.

Bail-bonds in Criminal cases may be written on plain paper—Act VII, 1870 (Court Fees Act), S. 19, cl. xv.

Warrants to whom directed.

161. A warrant shall ordinarily be directed to a Police officer, but the Magistrate issuing a warrant may, if immediate execution be necessary and no Police officer be immediately available, direct it to any other person.

Warrants should be directed to the senior officer of Police in attendance at a Court, by whom they should be registered in a book kept for that purpose. He should then endorse on such warrant the name of the officer who is to be charged with execution (generally the officer in charge of the Police Station), and should despatch it without delay. The officer receiving the warrant may again transfer it for execution to another Police officer, but in every instance a regular endorsement must take place, so that the name of the officer executing the process may be apparent on the order—Beng. Pol. Cir. 20, 1862; 12, 1864.

Warrant may be directed to landholders, &c.

162. The Magistrate of the District may direct a warrant or warrants to landholders, farmers or managers of land for the arrest of any escaped convict, proclaimed offender, or person who has been accused of a non-bailable offence, and who has eluded pursuit.

Such landholder or other person shall acknowledge the receipt of the warrant and shall be bound to execute it, should the person for whose arrest it was issued enter on or be in his estate, farm or land under his charge.

Should the person against whom such warrant is issued be arrested, he shall be made over to the nearest Police officer with the warrant, and such Police officer shall cause such accused person to be carried before the Magistrate having jurisdiction, unless bail may be and is taken under section one hundred and sixty.

Warrants directed to any person other than a Police officer.

163. When a warrant is directed to a person other than a Police officer, any other person may aid in executing such warrant, if the person to whom the warrant is directed be near at hand and acting in the execution of the warrant.

It will be observed that persons are *not bound* to give their aid when the warrant is not directed to Police officer. S. 91, however, declares

that "every person is bound to assist a Magistrate or Police officer demanding his aid in the taking of any person whom such Magistrate or Police officer is authorized to arrest."

Warrant to several persons.

164. A warrant may be directed to several persons, and, when so directed, may be executed by all, or by any one or more of such persons.

Warrant directed to Police officer.

165. A warrant directed to a Police officer may also be executed by any other Police officer whose name is endorsed upon the warrant by the officer to whom the warrant is directed or endorsed.

Magistrate issuing warrant may superintend its execution.

166. The Magistrate by whom a warrant of arrest is issued may attend personally for the purpose of seeing that the warrant is duly executed.

Arrest in presence of Magistrate.

Any Magistrate may also at any time direct the arrest, in his presence, of any person for whose arrest he is competent to issue a warrant.

Where warrant may be executed.

167. A warrant issued by a Magistrate shall ordinarily be executed in the district in which it was issued.

But if the person against whom the warrant is issued escapes, goes into, or is in any place out of the district in which the warrant was issued, the warrant may be executed in such place.

Magistrate may issue warrant for execution in places outside his jurisdiction.

168. A Magistrate may direct a warrant to be executed outside his local jurisdiction, either after endorsement by a Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction it is to be executed, or without such endorsement.

If the warrant is to be so endorsed, it may be sent by post to the Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction it is to be executed and by whom it is to be endorsed.

If the warrant is not to be endorsed, it shall be entrusted to a Police officer, to be taken, either to a Magistrate, or to a Police officer not below the

rank of an officer in charge of a station, in whose local jurisdiction the warrant is to be executed.

A warrant may be endorsed by any Magistrate. S. 22.

Procedure on arrest of person against whom warrant was issued.

169. If a warrant is executed, whether with or without endorsement, outside the District in which it was issued, the person arrested shall, unless the Magistrate who issued the warrant be within twenty miles or be nearer than the Magistrate in whose local jurisdiction the arrest was made, or unless bail be taken under section one hundred and sixty, be carried before the Magistrate in whose local jurisdiction the arrest was made.

Procedure by Magistrate before whom arrested person is brought.

170. A Magistrate or Police officer to whom a warrant is directed for execution shall execute the same, or cause it to be executed, and any Magistrate before whom a person is brought under the provisions of section one hundred and sixty-nine shall, if the person arrested appears to be the person intended by the Magistrate who issued the warrant, direct his removal in custody to the Magistrate who issued the warrant,

or, if the offence be bailable, and the person arrested be ready and willing to give bail, shall take bail for his appearance before the Magistrate who issued the warrant, and the recognizance or bail-bond shall be forwarded to such Magistrate.

In this section the word "Magistrate" includes a Commissioner of Police and a Magistrate of Police in the Presidency towns.

Proclamation for person absconding.

171. If any person accused of an offence not coming within section one hundred and forty-eight absconds or conceals himself, so that, upon a warrant issued against him, he cannot be found, the Magistrate having jurisdiction shall, if he thinks,

whether after taking evidence or not, that such person absconds or conceals himself for the purpose of avoiding the service of the warrant, issue a written proclamation, requiring him to appear to answer the complaint within a fixed period not less than thirty days.

Such proclamation shall be publicly read in some conspicuous place of the town or village in which the accused person usually resides, and shall be affixed on some conspicuous part of his ordinary place of abode, or on some conspicuous place of such town or village.

A copy of the proclamation shall also be affixed on some conspicuous part of such Magistrate's Court-house.

A statement by the Magistrate to the effect that the proclamation was duly made shall be conclusive evidence of due compliance with the law.

It should be noted that this and the following sections regarding the issue of proclamations for the appearance of accused persons do not apply to summons cases—that is, cases regarding offences punishable by a Magistrate with fine only, or with imprisonment up to six months or both (S. 148). Ordinarily, it will be found that summons cases are also non-cognizable cases—that is, cases regarding offences for which a Police officer may not arrest without warrant, but the terms are not synonymous, and the distinction should be specially noted with reference to the issue of proclamations.

It will be seen that it is no longer absolutely necessary that a Magistrate should satisfy himself by taking evidence that an accused person is evading process, before he can issue a proclamation or an order for the attachment of property. The law leaves it to the discretion of the Magistrate. A similar provision is made by S. 353 for the case of an absconding witness.

Any Magistrate having jurisdiction, or, in the terms of S. 22, cl. 7, having the case "judicially before him," can issue a proclamation under S. 171 (S. 22), but if a Magistrate acts without jurisdiction, his proceedings are void. S. 34.

If an accused person, against whom a warrant and proclamation have been issued, appears within the term specified in the proclamation, he is not liable to punishment under S. 172, Penal Code; but if he neglects to attend on the proclamation, he is liable to punishment under S. 174—Omesh Chunder Bose, 5 W. R., 71.

Attachment of property of person absconding.

172. Such Magistrate may order the attachment of any property, moveable or immoveable, or both, belonging to the person so absconding or concealing himself.

Such order shall authorize the attachment of any property within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the Distriot in whose district it is made; and it shall authorize the attachment of any property without the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District, when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such property is situated.

The attachment under this section shall, if the property ordered to be attached be land paying revenue to Government, be made through the Collector of the District in which the land is situate, and, in all other cases, by seizure under the order of the Magistrate having jurisdiction; or by the appointment of a manager and receiver; or by an order prohibiting the payment of rent to the absent person, as such Magistrate deems proper.

If the absent person does not appear within the time specified in the proclamation, the property under attachment shall be at the disposal of Government, but shall not be sold until the expiration of six months, unless it is of a perishable nature, or such Magistrate considers that the sale would be for the benefit of the owner.

The party, if present, should be called upon to show cause against the confiscation of the property. On an omission to do so the proceedings were set aside as illegal—Jhundoo Singh, 5 W. R., 8.

Restoration of forfeited property.

173. When any person whose property has come under the disposal of Government under section one hundred and seventy-two appears or is found within two years after the attachment of the property, and proves to the satisfaction of the Court of Session or High Court trying him for the offence of which he was accused, or, if he is not tried in, or committed for trial for that offence to, either of

CH. XIII. S. 174.

those Courts, to the satisfaction of the Magistrate of the District, that he did not abscond or conceal himself for the purpose of evading justice, such property, or, if the same has been sold, the proceeds thereof, shall be restored to him.

The Magistrate should be most careful not to interfere with or disturb the possession of third persons; he has no authority to order the attachment of any property unless it belongs to the party absconding. The claimants are not barred by the sale, and may bring a suit in the Civil Court against the purchasers to establish their rights. When claimants have held back for six months, a Magistrate possibly may be justified in presuming that the property was not theirs, leaving them to vindicate any right that they may have in the Civil Court. He may fairly say that he is not bound to try a question which is more properly one for the Civil Court—Chamroo Roy, 7 W. R., 35; Chunder Bhon Singh, 17 W. R., 10.

If the proceedings have been regularly conducted, a suit on the part of the absconding party will not lie—Bakhowree Singh, 8 W. R., 207, *Civil Cases.*

On his surrender he must be asked whether he absconded or concealed himself. Where the Magistrate failed to do this, the proceedings and sale were quashed as irregular—Sheodyal Singh, 6 W. R., 79. It is for the accused person to show that he has not been evading justice. As he did not attempt to do so, the Magistrate was competent to declare his property to be at the disposal of Government, notwithstanding that through mistake or inadvertence such an order had not been passed, before his appearance, within the six months specified in S. 184—Bissonath Sircar, 3 W. R., 63.

Magistrate's procedure on arrest, under his own warrant, for offence committed out of his jurisdiction.

174. On the arrest of a person for whose apprehension a warrant has been issued under the provisions of section one hundred and fifty-seven, in respect of an offence known or suspected to have been committed in another District or Division of a District, the Magistrate who issued the warrant shall, unless he is authorized to complete the inquiry himself, send the person arrested to the Magistrate within the limits of whose jurisdiction the offence is known or suspected to have been committed, or shall take bail for his appearance before such Magistrate, if the offence of which such person is suspected is bailable.

When the Magistrate who issued the warrant cannot satisfy himself as to the Magistrate to whom the person arrested should be sent, the case shall be reported for the orders of the High Court.

Procedure where such warrant issued by Subordinate Magistrate.

175. If the arrest was made under a warrant issued under section one hundred and fifty-seven by a Magistrate other than the Magistrate of the District, such Magistrate shall send the person arrested to the Magistrate of the District, unless the Magistrate in whose jurisdiction the offence is suspected to have been committed issues his warrant for the arrest of such person; in which case the person arrested shall be delivered to the Police officer executing such warrant, or shall be sent to the Magistrate by whom such warrant was issued.

If the offence of which the person arrested is suspected has been committed in the jurisdiction of another subordinate Court of the same district, the Magistrate who issued the warrant under section one hundred and fifty-seven shall send the person arrested to the Magistrate of the Division of the District in which the offence was committed.

Notification of substance of warrant.

176. A Police officer or other person executing a warrant of arrest shall notify the substance of the warrant to the person to be arrested, and, if required to do so, shall show the warrant to such person.

Warrant how executed.

177. In making an arrest, the Police officer or other person executing the warrant shall actually touch or confine the body of the person to be arrested, unless there be a submission to the custody by word or action.

Resisting endeavour to arrest

178. If a person against whom a warrant of arrest is issued forcibly resists the endeavour to arrest him, the Police officer or other person executing the warrant may use all means necessary to effect the arrest.

Search of house entered by person against whom warrant issued

179. If there is reason to believe that any person against whom a warrant has been issued has entered into, or is within, any house or place, it

shall be the duty of any person residing in or in charge of such house or place, on demand of the Police officer or other person executing the warrant, to allow such Police officer or other person free ingress thereto, and to afford all reasonable facilities for a search therein.

Breaking of door or window.

180. The Police officer or other person authorized by warrant to arrest a person may break open any outer or inner door or window of any house or place, whether that of the person accused or of any other person, in order to execute such warrant. if, after notification of his authority and purpose and demand of admittance duly made, he cannot otherwise obtain admittance.

Breaking open zenana.

181. If information be received that a person accused of any offence for which a warrant may issue is concealed in an apartment in the actual occupancy of a woman who, according to the customs of the country, does not appear in public, the Police officer or other person employed to execute the warrant shall take such precautions as may be necessary to prevent the escape of the accused person.

If the accused person does not deliver himself up, the Police officer or other person authorized to execute the warrant may notify his authority and purpose, and demand admittance.

If after such notification and demand he cannot otherwise obtain admittance, he shall give notice to any woman as aforesaid in such apartment, not being a person against whom a warrant has been issued, that she is at liberty to withdraw, and shall afford her every reasonable facility for withdrawing, and may then break open the apartment and execute the warrant.

No unnecessary restraint.

182. The person arrested shall not be subjected to more restraint than is necessary to prevent his escape.

Every Police officer who shall offer to any person any unwarrantable personal violence to any person in his custody shall be liable, on conviction before a Magistrate, to a penalty not exceeding three months' pay or to imprisonment with or without hard labor, for a period not exceeding three months or to both—Act V 1861, S. 29.

Person arrested to be brought before Magistrate.

183. The officer or other person executing the warrant shall, without unnecessary delay, bring the person arrested before the Magistrate before whom he is required by this Act to produce him.

Inducements to disclosure or confession.

184. No Police officer or other person shall offer to the person arrested any inducement, by threat or promise or otherwise, to make any disclosure.

But no Police officer or other person shall prevent the person arrested, by any caution or otherwise, from making any disclosure which he may be disposed to make of his own free will.

Obtaining such a disclosure by hurt or grievous hurt is an offence punishable under Ss. 330, 331, Penal Code.

Provisions as to warrant and its execution and issue applicable to all warrants of arrest.

185. The provisions relating to a warrant and its execution, contained in this chapter, shall be applicable to every warrant of arrest issued under this Act.

PART V.

OF INQUIRIES AND TRIALS.

CHAPTER XIV.

PRELIMINARY.

Right of accused to be defended.

186. Every person charged before any Criminal Court with an offence may of right be defended by any barrister or attorney of a High Court, or by any pleader duly qualified under the provi-

CH XIV. S. 187

sions of Act No. XX of 1865, or any other law in force for the time being relating to pleaders.

Any such person may, with the permission of the Court (but not otherwise), employ any mukhtár or other person not being a barrister, attorney, or pleader, to assist him in his defence.

Where accused person does not understand the proceedings.

If an accused person, though not insane, cannot be made to understand the proceedings, the Court may proceed with the inquiry or trial; and if such inquiry results in a committal, or if such trial results in a conviction, the proceedings shall be forwarded to the High Court, with a report of the circumstances of the case, and the High Court shall pass thereon such order as to it seems fit.

No person has any right to be heard before any High Court in the exercise of its powers of revision either personally or by agent, but the High Court may, if it thinks fit, hear such person either personally or by agent. S. 297, last para.

The Court Fees Act (VII of 1870), Sch. II, Art. 10, requires that every mukhtárnáma or vakálutnáma, when presented for the conduct of any one case to any Criminal Court other than a High Court, or to a Magistrate, shall require a stamp fee of eight annas, and if presented to the High Court, two rupees. This is, however, subject to Act XXVI, 1867, Sch. B, Art. 7 (the only unrepealed portion of that Act), which declares that "no advocate of any High Court shall be required to file or present a mukhtárnáma or vakálutnáma or any other document empowering him to act." The terms of S. 186 do not warrant any general rule for the exclusion of mukhtárs in all cases, but only allow a discretion in each case as it arises. Magistrates are expected not to deprive parties of legal aid, which they can obtain at a moderate cost, by the indiscriminate exclusion of persons who are invested by law with a distinct professional *status* in criminal trials—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 13, May 29, 1870.

No person not being a barrister, attorney or pleader is entitled to receive any fee or any reward for his services to an accused person—Act XX, 1865, S. 40.

With the permission of the presiding Judge, any advocate or pleader may address the Court in English, when any one of the pleaders on the opposite side is acquainted with that language, or whenever the senior of such pleader consents—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 4, March 15, 1869; 2 B. L. R., 6, *Rules*, &c.

Criminal Courts to be open.

187. The place in which the Court of a Magistrate is held for the trial of any offence, or for the purpose of conducting an inquiry into any case triable by a Court of Session or High

Court, and also every Court of Session and every High Court shall be deemed an open and public Court, to which the public generally may have access, so far as the same can conveniently contain them.

But the Magistrate or presiding Judge may, if he thinks fit, order that, during the inquiry into or trial of any particular case, no person shall have access to, or be, or remain in, the room or building used by the Court without the consent or permission of the Court.

Compounding offences.

188. In the case of offences which may lawfully be compounded, injured persons may compound the offence out of Court, or in Court with the permission of the Court.

Such withdrawal from the prosecution shall have the effect of an acquittal of the accused person.

The use of the term "injured persons" instead of "complainants" should be noted, as prosecutions regarding offences do not always arise out of the complaint of the injured person (see S. 140, *d.*) Under S. 270 of the late Code, only cases tried under Chapter XV, which are now designated *summons cases*, could be withdrawn; but this is now extended to all cases regarding any offence which may be carefully compounded. The explanation to S. 214, Penal Code, declares that an offence may be compounded which "consists only of an act irrespective of the intention of the offender, and for which the person injured may bring a civil action." Thus an assault with intent to commit murder or house trespass cannot be lawfully compounded, because the intention of the offender is an element of the offence; nor can bigamy be lawfully compounded, as it cannot be made the subject of a civil action; but assault, wrongful restraint, adultery and such like offence may be compounded.

In a warrant case, if the complainant absent himself, and the offence can be legally compounded, it would seem from S. 215, Explan. 1, that the accused person should be discharged. Such discharge, however, is not equivalent to an acquittal. (See Explan. 2).

CHAPTER XV.

OF INQUIRY INTO CASES TRIABLE BY THE COURT OF SESSION OR HIGH COURT.

Procedure in preliminary inquiries.

189. The following procedure shall be adopted in inquiries before Magistrates in cases triable by a Court of Session or High Court.

CH. XV.
SS. 190, 191

In inquiries preliminary to commitment to a Court of Session or High Court, the Magistrate shall procure the attendance of the witnesses for the prosecution as in cases usually tried upon warrant, and it shall be in his discretion to summon any witness offered on behalf of the accused person to answer or disprove the evidence against him. If the Magistrate refuse to summon a witness he shall record his reasons. S. 357.

In warrant cases, the Magistrate shall ascertain from the complainant, or otherwise, the names of any persons who may be acquainted with the facts and circumstances of the case, and who are likely to give evidence for the prosecution, and shall summon such of them before him to give evidence before him as he thinks necessary. S. 362.

Examination of complainant and witnesses for prosecution.

190. When the accused person appears or is brought before the Magistrate, or, if his personal attendance is dispensed with, when the Magistrate thinks fit, the Magistrate shall take the evidence of the complainant and of such persons as are stated to have any knowledge of the facts which form the subject-matter of the accusation and the attendant circumstances.

If the personal attendance of the accused person be dispensed with, he should be represented by an agent, who should be provided with a mukhtárnama bearing a stamp of eight annas.

A refusal to allow an accused person to appear by agent is not appealable. S. 286, Illus. (j).

Examination to be in presence of accused.

191. The complainant and the witnesses for the prosecution shall be examined in the presence of the accused person, or of his agent, when his personal attendance is dispensed with and he appears by agent.

Accused may cross-examine.

The accused person or his agent shall be permitted to examine and re-examine his own witnesses and to cross-examine the complainant and his witnesses.

The examination of the complainant and his witnesses should be on oath or solemn affirmation. (S. 331.) For the form of such oath or solemn affirmation, see Acts V of 1840 and VI of 1872, given in the Appendix. All persons are competent to testify unless the Court considers that they are prevented from understanding the questions put to them, or from giving rational answers to those questions by tender years, extreme old age, disease, whether of body or mind, or any other cause of the same kind. Act I of 1872, S. 118. S. 119 of the same Act provides for cases of dumb witnesses, and S. 120 declares that, in criminal proceedings

against any person, the husband or wife of such person is a competent witness.

Sections 334, 335, 337—341 contain the rules for the recording of evidence in inquiries held by Magistrates.

The following orders have been issued by the Calcutta High Court on this subject:

The evidence of witnesses should be recorded as soon as possible after their attendance. If, from unavoidable causes, an adjournment is indispensable, there should be no unnecessary delay. Witnesses remaining over from one day should, as a rule, be examined at the first sitting of the Court on the following day. By this means the public will be put to no inconvenience, and justice will be administered in a prompt and satisfactory manner. Chief Magistrates of Districts are held responsible for the correction of any irregularities on the part of their subordinates in the discharge of witnesses.

The examination of complainants and witnesses should contain the name of the person examined, and of his or her father, and if she be a married woman, that of her husband, the religion, caste, profession, and age of the deponent, and the village and pergunnah in which he or she resides—Calcutta High Court Cir. 19, 17th September 1864.

The personal attendance of a witness may be dispensed with in exceptional circumstances, and his evidence may be taken by commission (see S. 330), and evidence may be also taken in the absence of the accused person if he abscond, and after due pursuit cannot be arrested, provided that, after his arrest, it is not practicable to procure the attendance of such witnesses. S. 327.

Power of Magistrate to summon and examine any person.

192. The Magistrate may, at any stage of the proceedings, summon and examine any person whose evidence he considers essential to the inquiry, and re-call and re-examine any person already examined.

Any Court or Magistrate may, at any stage of any proceeding, inquiry or trial, summon, in the manner provided by Chapter XII, any witness or examine any person in attendance, though not summoned as a witness; and it shall be its or his duty to do so if the evidence of such person appears essential to the just decision of the case. S. 351.

Whenever from any cause a Magistrate is unable to complete an inquiry held under this Chapter, any other Magistrate, having jurisdiction, may complete the case, and proceed as if he had recorded all the evidence himself. S. 329.

There is nothing to prevent a Magistrate from examining as a witness for the prosecution a person who has been suspected and arrested for the offence under trial, and who has not been discharged—Behari Lall Bose, 7 W. R., 44. So also a person apprehended by the Police and brought before the Magistrate together with the accused is a competent witness, provided that, at the time he was examined, he was not *charged* with the accused and upon his trial—Narayan Sundar, 5 Bomb., 1, *Crown cases.*

Examination of accused.

193. The Magistrate may, from time to time, at any stage of the inquiry and without previously warning the

CH XV
S. 193.

accused person, examine him, and put such questions to him as he considers necessary.

The accused person shall not render himself liable to punishment for refusal to answer such questions, or for giving false answers to them, but the Magistrate shall draw such inference as may to him seem just from such refusal.

EXPLANATION.—The answer given by an accused person may be put in evidence against him, not only in the case under inquiry, but also in trials for any other offences which his replies may tend to show he has committed.

S. 345 declares that no oath or solemn affirmation shall be administered to the accused person.

The rules for the examination of an accused person are contained in S. 346.

It would seem that the examination under S. 193 would be during the stage of an inquiry, whereas that under S. 122 would be when the case was under investigation by the Police or by a Magistrate who is not the Magistrate holding the inquiry.

The rules which regulate the reception or rejection of a confession made by an accused person are laid down in Ss. 24—30 of the Evidence Act (I of 1872), which, for the sake of convenience, is repeated in the note to S. 344, *post.* S. 30, which is most important as introducing a new principle, declares, that "when more persons than one are being jointly "tried for the same offence, and a confession made by one of such "persons affecting himself and some other of such persons is proved, "the Court may take into consideration such confession as against such "other person as well as against the person who makes such "confession."

The following observations of the Calcutta High Court (*per* Kemp and E. Jackson, JJ.) in the case of Krishto Dhoba (14 W. R., 16) deserve especial attention in connection with S. 193, and are altogether in accordance with the Circular of the same Court, which follows it:

"I have for some time felt from examination of criminal trials, that many Magistrates are too hasty in making commitments, or rather that they do not make the thorough inquiry which, I think, they ought to make previous to commitment. In a case of murder more especially, there can be no doubt that it is the duty of the Magistrate to sift every fact bearing on the case, in order to ascertain whether the accused is guilty or innocent, and to examine the accused on the facts which bear against him. One of the points of the evidence in this case which led to presumption of the accused's guilt was, that he had been absent about the time the murder was committed. His statement as to where he was at that time should have been recorded, and should also have been thoroughly enquired into. It is not sufficient to say that the accused might bring witnesses to prove his innocence at the trial. It is possible the accused may not know the names of the witnesses; and if the witnesses can give evidence in his favor to exculpate him, he should not be committed. A long time elapses before a trial at the Sessions comes on, and witnesses cannot then give as clear evidence, more especially as to time and duty, as when the facts have only lately

occurred. I think every enquiry should have been made previous to commitment, to ascertain not only whether there was presumption of the guilt of the accused, but also whether he was innocent. It is the duty of the Police and the Magistrate not to bring the parties suspected of being guilty to trial, but also to ascertain whether the suspected can clear themselves from the crime of which they are accused. There is a clause in the Procedure Code which empowers Magistrates to commit without enquiry into the defence of the accused. I believe the discretion given by this clause is much abused. It may be applied in certain cases, but in serious charges of murder, when the life of the accused is at stake, I think this clause should not be acted upon, because no certainty of the accused's guilt can arise until his defence is negatived, and proof that his defence is false is frequently very strong evidence in favor of the prosecution. If the result of the enquiry into the defence leaves the matter in doubt, it is the duty of the Magistrate to commit and leave the Sessions Court to decide which is the true story."

The following are the terms of a Circular, 13, 1864, issued by the Calcutta High Court to the Magistrates subordinate to it:

"Although the Code of Criminal Procedure does not make it *imperative* on a Magistrate to examine an accused person at any stage of the enquiry, before committing him to stand his trial at the Court of Session, the Court think it necessary to impress upon all Magistrates the expediency of the general adoption of this course at some stage or other of the enquiry. In those few and exceptional cases in which the guilt of an accused may be beyond reasonable doubt, the practice in force may be permitted without risk; but inasmuch as by Ss. 195, 196 it is discretionary with a Magistrate to discharge or to commit an accused person, according as he finds that the evidence is, in his opinion, sufficient for his conviction by the Court of Session or otherwise, it is obvious that the truth of any ordinary case will be best elicited, and obscure points will be cleared away, by any explanation that an accused may wish to give, when, after hearing all the evidence against him, or at any other time in the discretion of the Magistrate, he may be subjected to an examination before the Magistrate on points requiring elucidation, it being clearly explained to the accused that it is at his option to answer such questions or not. The Court, however, desire to explain that, in issuing these directions, they in no way sanction any proceedings of an inquisitorial nature."

So also the Madras High Court, in the case of Virabudra Gaud (1 Madras, 199), remarked, that the discretion given by law for questioning a prisoner has not been allowed for the purpose of driving him to make statements criminatory of himself. It can only be properly used for ascertaining from a prisoner how he may be able to meet facts in evidence appearing against him, so that these facts should not stand against him unexplained. Questions must not, therefore, be put to the prisoner in the middle of the case for the prosecution, so as to supplement it when it is defective—Diaz, 3 Bomb., 51, *Crown cases.*

It is entirely discretional with the Magistrate whether he should examine an accused person, and it is very undesirable that he should do so when he is satisfied that the evidence for the prosecution does not disclose any proper subject of criminal charge against him—Shama Sunkar Biswas and another, 1 B. L. R., 16, *Short Notes.*

Under no circumstances should a person accused of an offence, being at the time of unsound mind, and incapable of making his defence, be examined by a Magistrate—Calcutta High Court Cir. 14, 1864.

The same Court [Cir. 19, 1864] has ordered that the examination of

CH. XV. S. 194.

an accused shall contain his or her name, that of his or her father, and if a married woman, that of her husband, the religion, caste profession, and age of the accused person and the village or Perguuna in which he or she resides.

The examination should not be recorded until a complaint has been made. A criminal trial cannot properly be commenced by such examination [*id.*, 627, 1863], but an admission of crime, fairly made, and after due warning, is not inadmissible, because at the time it was made no formal accusation had been made against the party making it—Ramchurn Chamar and others, 4 W. R., 10. The Judicial Commissioner, Punjab, has ruled that an accused person making false, irrelevant, and defamatory assertions in his defence may be prosecuted in the Criminal, or sued in the Civil, Court on account of the same.

Adjournment of inquiry and remand.

194. If, from the absence of a witness or from any other reasonable cause, it becomes necessary or advisable to defer the examination, or further examination, of witnesses, the Magistrate may, by a written order, from time to time adjourn the inquiry, and remand the accused person for such time as is deemed reasonable, not exceeding fifteen days.

Instead of detaining the accused person in custody during the period for which he is so remanded, the Magistrate may release him, upon his entering into a recognizance, with or without a surety or sureties, at the discretion of such Magistrate, conditioned for his appearance before such Magistrate at the time and place appointed for the continuance of such examination.

EXPLANATION.—After commencing the inquiry, if sufficient evidence has been obtained to raise a suspicion that the person accused may have committed an offence, and it appears likely that further evidence may be obtained by a remand, this is a reasonable ground for a remand.

When the proceedings have been completed against an accused person, the decision of the case or his commitment to the Court of Session should not be deferred, merely because the principal offenders have not been apprehended—3 W. R., 21, C. L.

The reasons for the adjournment should be stated in the written order of the Magistrate—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 6, 1864. There is nothing illegal in a verbal order passed by a Magistrate directing the accused person to appear on the day to which the trial may have been adjourned. A conviction under S. 174, Penal Code, for non-attendance on such verbal order was affirmed. 5 Mad xv, *App.*, Pro. Jan. 18, 1870.

An accused person may be bound over to appear daily before a Magistrate until the close of the trial. No notice is necessary before

proceeding to enforce the penalty of the recognizance—6 Mad., xxxviii, *App.*, Pro. Nov. 17, 1871.

Whenever, from any cause, a Magistrate is unable to complete an inquiry himself, any other Magistrate having jurisdiction may complete the case, and proceed as if he had recorded all the evidence himself. S. 329.

The observations of the Calcutta High Court (*per* Couch, C. J., Ainslie, J., concurring) in the case of Mathoora Nath Chuckerbutty (17 W. R., *55*) are very important in connection with this section.

If there is not a proper cause—a cause such as is described in S. 194, a Magistrate has not power to adjourn an inquiry. It is not lawful for him to do it. A Magistrate is not at liberty arbitrarily or for any reason which he may think sufficient to adjourn the inquiry. It is only to be in the cases mentioned, and although an improper adjournment of the inquiry by a Magistrate on a ground which could not be said to show that it was either necessary or advisable to do so, might scarcely be said to be an error in the discretion upon a point of law or to involve any question of law, and S. 404 of the (late) Code of Criminal Procedure might possibly not enable the High Court to interfere, we have by the 15th section of the Act, under which the Court is established, a power of superintendence which enabled us to deal with such a case. I think it enabled us, where a Magistrate has adjourned an inquiry when it was not lawful for him to do so under S. 194, to set aside the order. Here there was not the absence of witness or other reasonable cause which made it necessary or advisable to adjourn the inquiry. The witness, whose absence appears to have been given as a reason for the adjournment, was the Inspector who made the report. Assuming that if called he would have deposed to the facts stated in that report, it appears that all that he would have proved would have been that the will was produced to him and was afterwards returned, and that evidence being taken there really would have been no evidence to justify the detention of the parties upon a charge of forgery of the will. It would really have been just the same as if there had been no evidence whatever against them. The case appears to have been postponed in a manner which could hardly be justified. There was not any evidence taken which could be made the foundation of a charge, and the Magistrate appears to have been influenced in the course which he took by the expectation that after some time and by dint of inquiry some evidence might be obtained. But a Magistrate is not justified in keeping parties under recognizances in the way he did on this occasion.

When accused person to be discharged.

195. When a Magistrate finds that there are not sufficient grounds for committing the accused person to take his trial before the Court of Session or High Court, or for remanding him, he shall discharge him, unless it appears to the Magistrate that such person should be put on his trial before himself, in which case he shall proceed under Chapters XVI, XVII or XVIII of this Act.

EXPLANATION I.—The absence of the complainant, except when the offence may lawfully be com-

pounded, shall not be deemed sufficient ground for a discharge, if there appear other evidence of a nature rendering a trial desirable.

EXPLANATION II.—A discharge is not equivalent to an acquittal, and does not bar the revival of a prosecution for the same offence.

EXPLANATION III.—An order of discharge cannot be made until the evidence of the witnesses named for the prosecution has been taken.

If the High Court considers that an accused person has been improperly discharged, it may order him to be tried, or to be committed for trial (S. 297); and in Sessions cases (cases regarding offences triable by the Court of Session either exclusively or jointly with a Magistrate), if the Court of Session or Magistrate of the District considers that a case has been improperly dismissed or that an accused person has been improperly discharged by a subordinate Court, the Court or Magistrate may direct the accused person to be committed for trial. S. 296.

In Madras, under orders of the High Court, a Register of Preliminary Inquiries is kept by Magistrates of every grade.

Where a person is accused of an offence triable exclusively by the Court of Session is discharged, or the complaint against him is dismissed, the Magistrate making the inquiry will forward within forty-eight hours, direct to that Court, an extract of the case from the Register.

Any orders which may be passed by the Court of Session under S. 296, on perusal of such extract from the Register, are to be communicated to the Magistrate concerned—Madras High Court.

As to the compounding of offences see S. 188 and *note*.

When accused is to be committed for trial.

196. When evidence has been given before a Magistrate which appears to justify him in sending the accused person to take his trial for an offence which is triable exclusively by the Court of Session or High Court, or which, in the opinion of the Magistrate, is one which ought to be tried by such Court, the accused person shall be sent for trial by such Magistrate before the Court of Session or High Court as the case may be.

All persons, not European British subjects (S. 71), are amenable to the jurisdiction of the local Courts, and should therefore be committed for trial by the Court of Session. As to European British subjects the law does now make it absolutely necessary that they should be committed to the High Court. See Ss. 74-77.

The duty of a committing Magistrate is to ascertain whether by the evidence of the prosecution a *prima facie* case has been made out against the accused. Magistrates are apt to suppose that it is incumbent on them to satisfy themselves fully of the guilt of the accused

before making a commitment. The idea is erroneous. Where there is sufficient ground for putting an accused person on his trial, the Magistrate should make a commitment.—Moha Singh, 3 All. 27.

When a riot is charged, and the contending parties are to be committed for trial, they should not only be charged but tried separately, since the offences of each party are distinct and separate—Durzoolla Khan, 9 W. R, 33. Similarly, a separate trial should be held on each charge of "giving false evidence," although the statements forming the basis of the charge may relate to the same subject-matter. Two persons cannot be joined in one indictment.—10 W. R., 2 C. L.; Mad. H. Ct., March 15, 1867.

A Magistrate should not commit the accused person for trial but should discharge him, if the act or omission charged does not amount to an offence on account of the existence of any of the general exceptions contained in Chapter IV of the Penal Code (Cal H. Ct. Cir. 1, Feb 12, 1867); but this rule does not apply to cases in which it may appear that the accused person has committed an act amounting to an offence triable exclusively by the Court of Session, at a time when by reason of unsoundness of mind he was in capable of knowing the nature of that act, or that he was doing what was wrong or contrary to law. Such cases should be committed for trial if the accused appears to be sane at the time of inquiry.—S. 424.

When commitment to be to a High Court.

197. If such accused person (not being a European British subject)

is accused of having committed an offence conjointly with a European British subject who is about to be committed for trial, or to be tried, before the High Court on a similar charge,

and the evidence appears to justify the Magistrate in sending the accused person for trial,

he shall commit such accused person to take his trial before such High Court, and not before a Court of Session, and such High Court shall have jurisdiction to try such person.

EXPLANATION.—A commitment once made by a competent Magistrate can be quashed by the High Court only, and only on a point of law.

This explanation applies also to section one hundred and ninety-six.

The following Rules, for the guidance of Magistrates with reference to sending up cases for trial by the Calcutta High Court in its Ordinary Original Criminal Jurisdiction, have been prepared by Advocate-General, Bengal, and issued by Government for the guidance of all Magistrates. Government Order 4329 July 15, 1861 :—

1. In all cases where the evidence is clear and no difficult questions of law arise, it will not be necessary for the Magistrate to consult the Law Officers of the Crown previous to committing, but immediately upon the committal he should inform the Solicitor to Government of

CH. XV.
S. 197.

the fact, stating to what Session the prisoner has been committed, what witnesses have been bound over to appear against the person, and when the witnesses may be expected to arrive in Calcutta; and he should at the same time send a *precis* of the facts of the case and a copy of the charge and committal

2. As soon as possible after the committal the Magistrate should send the original depositions and all Exhibits, the original of the charge and a copy of the warrant of committal *to the Clerk of the Crown*, in whose Office they must be filed, and from whom, in the ordinary course, the Solicitor to Government obtains copies.

3 Should any special reason for despatch exist, it will facilitate matters if the Magistrate will send a copy in English of the depositions direct to the Solicitor to Government, but this should not interfere with his sending the originals to the Clerk of the Crown

4. Magistrates should be careful to observe the dates upon which the various Sessions commence (these are published in the *Gazette*); and if in consequence of the distance from Calcutta the witnesses and prisoner cannot arrive in Calcutta in time for the next ensuing Sessions, the case should be committed to the following one.

5. It sometimes happens that a prisoner is committed and sent down to Calcutta a considerable time before the commencement of the ensuing Sessions, and in consequence the witnesses are not sent down at the same time as the prisoner. In cases of this kind the Magistrate must take particular care that the witnesses are sent off in time to ensure their arrival in Calcutta at the latest the day before the commencement of the Sessions. If witnesses are not present when a case is called on, the prisoner is discharged.

6. Magistrates should be particular in obtaining and sending down evidence that the prisoner is a British subject; this is very frequently omitted: a statement made by himself to that effect will be sufficient but some person who heard him make the statement and can swear to it should be in the High Court at the time of the trial to give the necessary proof.

7. Witnesses should be be sent to the Commissioner of Police in Calcutta, who will provide for their expenses and give them any necessary information as to their attendance at Court.

8. In those cases in which points of law arise upon which the Magistrate wishes for the advice of Counsel, or where he is uncertain as to the sufficiency of the evidence which has been adduced before him, he should, before committing the prisoner, address the Government Solicitor, sending him a *precis* of the facts of the case with a statement of the difficulties which occur to him, and the points upon which he wishes for advice, sending at the same time a correct copy of the depositions of all the witnesses who have, up to the time of sending, been examined. The Solicitor will then obtain the opinion of the Advocate-General, and forward it to the Magistrate with such further observations and instructions respecting the case as may appear necessary.

9. In all such last mentioned cases the prisoner should be remanded for a time sufficient to enable the Magistrates to receive an answer from the Government Solicitor, and the prisoner should be remanded from time to time as occasion may require, but no greater delay than is unavoidable should occur in disposing of any case.

10. In recording depositions, Magistrate should never lose sight of the necessity for discriminating carefully between admissible evidence and hearsay. It is useless to increase the bulk of the record by taking down statements which are valueless and inadmissible as evidence.

Contents of charge.

198. When the Magistrate determines to send the accused person before the Court of Session or High Court for trial, he shall, after the evidence has been recorded, make a written instrument under his hand and seal, declaring with what offence the accused person is charged, and shall direct him to be tried by such Court on such charge. He shall also record his reasons for committing such accused person.

Copy of charge.

A copy of such instrument shall be forwarded with the record of the original inquiry to the Court of Session before which the accused person is to be tried; and a copy shall also be sent to the public prosecutor or other officer appointed to conduct the prosecution.

Any weapon or other article of property necessary to produce in evidence shall also be transmitted to the Court of Session.

When a commitment is made to the High Court, such instrument, record, and such weapon or other article shall be forwarded to the Clerk of the Crown or other officer appointed by the Court, and if any part of such record is not in English, a translation thereof in English shall be forwarded therewith.

The following rules issued by the Calcutta High Court (Cir. 4, May 6, 1868) should be read with S. 198 :—

"The Judge will, in the first week of December in each year, fix the number of Sessions to be held in the year following, and the dates on which respectively they are to begin (the number varying with the estimated or average number of trials, and not being less than six or more than ten in each year); and the Magistrate of the district, in communication with all the Subordinate Magistrates who exercise the power of committing to the Sessions and obtaining from them the particulars of all cases committed by them, will prepare and submit to the Zillah Judge, two days before the commencement of each Sessions, a calendar of all such cases in the form annexed :—

Calendar of accused persons for trial before the Court of Session.

Sessions of 187

No of case.	Committing Officer.	Number and name of accused	Charges and section I. P. C.	Date of offence	Date of apprehension or appearance to summons	Date of commitment	In Jail or on Bail

CH. XV. s. 198.

The names of the witnesses should be placed on the back of the charge sheet. The Magistrates will be careful to arrange their commitments with a view to the trials taking place at the earliest or next ensuing Sessions, in order to avoid the needless detention of accused persons for prolonged periods.

"Whenever a commitment is made, intimation will be immediately given to the Court of Session, through the Magistrate of the District, by a letter in the annexed form :—

Form of letter to be sent by Committing Officers, through the Magistrate of the District, to the Judge.

To

THE SESSIONS JUDGE OF

SIR,

I beg to report that I have this day committed to take his trial before the Court of Sessions the person named in the margin on the charge specified below.

I have, &c.,
A. B.,
Magistrate (as the case may be)

CHARGES
1
2

"It will be unnecessary for the Court of Session to send any answer fixing a date for the trial. But the Judge will be guided by the information which he thus receives in estimating the time which it will be necessary to devote to the Criminal Sessions, and consequently at what period he will be able to take up Civil business thereafter.

"Prosecutors and witnesses will be bound over to appear 'at the next Criminal Sessions commencing on

"But it will be the duty of the Magistrate, in order to prevent hardship and unnecessary detention to such persons, so to arrange the coming on of cases before the Court of Session, that such parties may not be brought from their homes to the Sudder Station before they are actually required, and that they should have written notice of the specific date on which their attendance will be necessary, and it should be carefully explained that failure to attend will be severely dealt with.

"The directions herein contained for Committing Magistrates are to be observed, so far as they are applicable, by Civil Courts and other authorities committing persons for trial at the Sessions.

"The names of the witnesses should be entered at the back of the charge sheet"—Calcutta High Court, Cir. 4, dated 6th May 1868.

In Madras, under orders of the High Court, a Register of Preliminary Inquiries is kept by Magistrate of every grade in committing an accused person for trial before the Court of Session, and the Magistrate is directed to place with the record an extract of the case taken from the Register of Preliminary Enquiries.

A Magistrate should, on no account, commit a person for trial by a Court of Session, unless there be good ground on the evidence for expecting a conviction (3 W. R., 10 C. L.); but if he is in doubt, where the evidence for the defence is nearly as strong as that for the prosecution, he should commit. If the evidence for the prosecution is manifestly false, of course there should be no commitment—8 W. R., 12, C. L.

When several persons are charged with offences of various degrees, arising out of the same act or transaction, all implicated therein, against whom sufficient evidence is forthcoming, should be committed to the Court of Session, if an offence beyond the cognizance of a Magistrate, or one which, in the opinion of the Magistrate having jurisdiction in the case, ought to be tried by the Court of Session, be chargeable against *any* of the accused—Agra Sudder Court, Cir. 14, 1862; Calcutta High Court, Cir. 16, May 27, 1862.

When an offence falls under two sections of the Penal Code, the one general and cognizable by a Magistrate, the other specifying aggravated circumstances and cognizable by the Session Court only, the jurisdiction of the Magistrate is not necessarily ousted. The Magistrate must determine whether he will dispose of the case under the general section, or commit the accused to the Court with a discreet regard to the gravity of the circumstances of the particular case—Mad. High Court, July 19, 1871; March 18, 1868; Nov. 26, 1867; Nov. 4, 1865.

If two or more persons are jointly indicted, and the jurisdiction of the Magistrate is ousted in the case of one, the Magistrate should hold a preliminary inquiry and commit both or all for trial before the Court of Session—Mad. High Court, March 18, 1868.

A Magistrate having committed a person who appeared before him by agent [S. 182], the Calcutta High Court (Hurronath Rai, 2 W. R., 50) held, that the commitment was not necessarily illegal; but as the agent had not been required to give in a list of the witnesses whom he wished to have summoned for his principal, the Court directed the Magistrate to make the demand.

If in the opinion of a Sessions Judge, a commitment made to his Court is illegal, he should, under S 296, refer the case for the orders of the High Court (Calcutta High Court, Cir. 7, dated 2nd June, 1864); but the insufficiency of legal evidence against the prisoner is no ground for such reference—Gokul Bandari, 1 W. R., 8.

The Calcutta High Court has directed (8 B. L. R., 5, *Rules*, &c.) that the record referred to in this section, which is to be forwarded to the Court of Session, shall include—

First—The proceedings by which the case has been originated in the Magistrate's Court.

Second—All papers showing the steps taken under the authority of the Magistrate upon the complaint; the summons (if any) and if returned; the warrant, and the return, or other documents showing how and when it has been executed; also any such warrant and the report showing how it has been executed.

Third—The report, if any, on such enquiry as that under Ss. 133, 146.

Fourth—The orders, if any, sanctioning the prosecution, when such sanction is necessary.

Fifth—The order, if any, withdrawing or transferring the case from one Court to another.

Act XIII 1865, S. 3, contains a provision similar to that made in the last paragraph of S 198. What is designated "the record" in S. 198 is in that law described as "examinations, informations, bailments and recognizances." It is important that the committing Magistrate should carefully comply with all these formalities, as the omission to deliver to the Clerk of the Crown a written instrument of charge has been held to vitiate a commitment which was accordingly quashed by the Calcutta High Court—*per* Markby, J., Reg. *v.* Tetooram Shaha, Aug. 7, 1866.

If a prisoner is committed to the Court of Session without any charge at all, that Court may draw up a charge for any offence which it

CH. XV. ss. 199, 200.

considers to be proved by the evidence taken by the committing Magistrate S. 446.

Chapter XXXIII, Ss. 439—459, describes how the charge should be prepared.

As to further proceedings to be taken by a Magistrate in a case committed for trial by the High Court, see Note to S. 197 *ante*. Act V, 1871, S. 12, also requires that "any person committed by a Justice of the Peace or Magistrate, for trial by the High Court, in the exercise of its original criminal jurisdiction, shall be delivered to the Superintendent together with a warrant of commitment directing him to have the body of such person before the Court for trial, and the Superintendent (of the Presidency Prison) shall, as soon as practicable, cause such person to be taken before the Court at a Criminal Session of the said Court together with the warrant of commitment in order that they may be dealt with according to law."

The reasons for commitment should set forth with exactness the proof against each particular prisoner and the manner in which the offence has been substantiated—Kodai Kahar, 5 W. R., 6.

Copy of charge to be furnished to accused.

199. As soon as the charge on which the accused person is to be tried has been prepared, it shall be read and explained to him, and a copy or translation thereof shall be furnished to him, if he so require.

For the rules for the preparation of charges, see Chapter XXXIII, Ss. 439—459. S. 446 quoted in the Note to S. 198 should be borne in mind.

List of witnesses for defence on trial.

200. The accused person shall be required at once to give in, orally or in writing, a list of witnesses whom he wishes to be summoned to give evidence on his trial before the Court of Session or High Court.

The Magistrate may, if he thinks proper, summon the persons so named to attend and give evidence at the inquiry; and if he does so, the commitment shall not be considered to have been made until such evidence has been taken.

Further list.

It shall be in the discretion of the Magistrate, subject to the provisions of section three hundred and fifty-nine, to allow the accused person to give in any further list of witnesses at a subsequent time.

Ss. 358, 359, which should be read with S. 200, are to the following effect:

In such inquiries, when the person accused is to be committed for trial, and has given in the list of witnesses mentioned in section two hundred, the Magistrate shall summon the witnesses to appear before the Court before which the accused person is to be tried. S. 358.

If the Magistrate thinks that any witness is included in the list for the purpose of vexation or delay or of defeating the ends of justice, he may require the accused person to satisfy him that there are reasonable grounds for believing that such witness is material.

If the Magistrate be not so satisfied, he shall not be bound to summon the witness, but in doubtful cases, he may summon such witness, if such a sum is deposited with the Magistrate as he thinks necessary to defray the expense of obtaining the attendance of the witness. S. 359.

Copies of depositions to be furnished to accused.

201. When the inquiry is concluded, the accused person shall, if he demands them at a reasonable time before the trial, be furnished with copies of the depositions. Such copies shall be made at his expense, unless the Magistrate sees fit to give them free of cost.

An application for any such copies must be made on a paper bearing a stamp of one anna—Act VII, 1870, Sch. II, Art, 1 (*a*). Copies of such papers, unless specially exempted by the Magistrate, will be charged at the rate of eight annas for every three hundred and sixty words or fraction of three hundred and sixty words—*Ibid*, Sch. I, Art. 9.

When commitment made, Magistrate to give notice to Government prosecutor.

202. When the accused person is committed to take his trial before the Court of Session or High Court, the Magistrate shall issue an order to the public prosecutor, Government Pleader, or other person appointed by the Government to conduct prosecutions before the Court of Session or High Court, notifying such commitment, and stating the offence in the same form as the charge.

Nothing in this section shall preclude the Magistrate of the District in a case committted to the Court of Session, if he thinks fit, from appointing a person other than such Government Pleader or person to conduct the prosecution.

The following rules have been laid down for the conduct of criminal prosecutions in the Presidency of Bengal. They also define the relations between a Magistrate and the Remembrancer of Legal Affairs :—

RULE I.

When legal advice may be sought.

A Magistrate may take the opinion of the Legal Remembrancer on any point within the scope of Rule VIII.

CH. XV.
S. 202.

RULE II.

Procedure when information is received of any appeal, &c., to the High Court.

Whenever a Magistrate shall be informed that any criminal case has been, or is about to be transmitted to the High Court, in appeal or revision, or on reference, he shall at once communicate with the Legal Remembrancer, giving him a brief abstract of the case, and submitting his opinion as to whether or not there should be any appearance for the prosecution.

RULE III.

Duties in forwarding information, &c.

The Magistrate is bound to furnish the Legal Remembrancer with any information or explanations called for with reference to criminal cases pending before the High Court.

RULE IV.

Employment of a prosecutor in Criminal cases.

1. The Magistrate is empowered to employ the Government Pleader or any other pleader of the Judge's Court, or any one of his own Amlah in the prosecution of criminal cases committed to the Sessions. The principle of selection should be, thorough knowledge of the case by attendance on it from its preliminary proceedings to its committal, trustworthiness, knowledge of law and procedure, skill and practice in the conduct of cases, and leisure to attend the conduct of the case with reference to other avocations. The person selected should combine as many of the most important of the above qualifications as is possible.

Payment of a prosecutor in Criminal cases

2. Whoever may be the person employed by the Magistrate to conduct the prosecution, he shall be entitled to a special fee. Such fee shall be regulated in amount by the time and labor bestowed on the case, by the issue of the case so far as it depended on the exertions of the prosecutor and by a fee in proportion to his position and gains generally.

Form and submission of Bill of Fees.

3. The Magistrate shall submit a bill of fees granted for the above purposes for the sanction and counter-signature of the Legal Remembrancer. The Bill shall be in Form A, and the column of remark shall state, in any particular case, whether the prosecutor has well or ill-conducted it.

RULE V.

Duties of Government Pleader in Criminal Cases.

Government Pleaders to give information of Criminal cases sent in appeal or revision, or referred to the High Court.

Whenever in any criminal case the prisoner himself, or some person on his behalf, shall apply to the Sessions Court to appeal to the High Court, or whenever the High Court shall send for any record in order to an appeal or revision, or whenever the Sessions Court shall refer any criminal case to the High Court for decision, the Government Pleader in the District Court shall at once give information to the Magistrate and to the Legal Remembrancer.

RULE VI.

Procedure by Government Pleaders in the High Court in Criminal cases referred, appealed, or revised.

Whenever a Government Pleader in the High Court shall receive notice that the record of any criminal case has been received in, or has been sent for, by the High Court for the hearing of any reference, appeal, or revision of the same, he shall at once give notice to the Magistrate, requesting to be favored with any special instructions for the conduct of the case, and shall communicate with the Government Advocate on any points that seem specially to require it.

RULE VII.

Duties of the Legal Remembrancer as Government Advocate.

Government Advocate ex-officio a Pleader in the High Court.

Under the title of Government Advocate, the Legal Remembrancer is ex-officio a Pleader in the Appellate Side of the High Court, as well on the Criminal as on the Civil Side.

RULE VIII.

Duties of the Legal Remembrancer as Legal Adviser.

The Legal Remembrancer, in his capacity as Government Advocate, is the legal adviser of all officers subordinate to the Local Government of Bengal who may require his opinion on points of law, arising out of the performance, as well of the ministerial as of their judicial functions.

RULE IX.

Criminal Prosecutions.

Conduct of Criminal prosecutions

In all criminal cases before the High Court, whether in appeal or on revision, or on reference, the Government Advocate has ordinarily a discretion to appear for the prosecution, either personally, or by one of the Pleaders subordinate to him.

Where the prisoner employs Counsel.

2. Whenever in any such criminal cases the prisoners are represented by Counsel, the Government Advocate shall appear for the prosecution, either in person, or by one of the Pleaders subordinate to him, at his discretion.

Where the Court calls for an appearance.

3. Whenever the High Court may think it conducive to the better administration of justice they may call upon the Government Advocate to prosecute in any criminal case before them, and the Government Advocate shall thereupon appear in such case in person, or by one of the Pleaders subordinate to him, at his discretion.

CH. XV.
S. 202.

Where the Government Advocate differs from local officers.

4. The Government Advocate has a discretion to appear or not to appear in the prosecution of any criminal case before the High Court, and this notwithstanding any opinion adverse to that he has himself formed, that may have been expressed by the officers submitting the case to him.

A.

No. and date of Calendar	Name of Parties.	Number of Defendants.	Crime.	Name and designation of officer who conducted the prosecution at the Sessions.	Whether the prisoner confessed.	Number of witnesses for the prosecution examined at the Sessions.	Number of witnesses for the defence examined at the Sessions.	Number of days the case was in course of trial at the Sessions Court.	Whether prisoner was acquitted or convicted by the Sessions Judge.	Amount of proposed remuneration.		REMARKS.

The following rules have been laid down in the Panjáb regarding Government prosecutions in criminal cases, and they have been extended to prosecution under the Railway Act (XVIII, 1854) instituted by authority of the Assistant Inspector General of Police:—

Every European District Superintendent of Police and European Assistant Superintendent of Police shall be *ex-officio* Government Prosecutor in all cases in which the Magistrate of the District may consider it necessary that the prosecution should be conducted by a special agency, and in all Sessions cases in which a Magistrate may not think fit to exercise the power vested in him by the concluding portion of S. 202 of the Code.

In no case shall a Native Police Officer be employed as Government Prosecutor.

When a European Police officer is employed as Government Prosecutor, he shall not be entitled or allowed to put questions directly to a witness, but shall examine the witness only through the Court.

The Government Prosecutor may consult the Government Advocate directly under the same conditions as those prescribed for Judicial Officers in S. 4 of Circular 18-1388, dated 21st September, 1867.

In any case in which the services of the Government Advocate or of a professional pleader may be deemed necessary, a full report of the case, together with the reasons which render it necessary to have professional help, should be sent by the Government Prosecutor to the Secretary to Government in the Civil Department—Panjáb Government, Circular 3, dated April 9, 1868.

In the Panjáb the following rules were issued by the Government. Circular 18, September 21, 1867—(Some portions have become

obsolete by the new Code, reference to the corresponding sections of which have been inserted):—

I. Any Justice of the Peace before whom any person, ascertained to be an European British subject, is charged with having committed any offence under the Indian Penal Code (or to whom any complaint is forwarded by a Magistrate under S. 40 of the Criminal Procedure Code) is at liberty, at that or any ulterior stage of the proceedings arising out of such complaint, to consult the Government Advocate as to any point about which he feels uncertainty; and may, if necessary, remand the prisoner under S. 194 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, till such time as he shall have received the Government Advocate's advice, provided that in no case shall such adjournment extended to a period exceeding fifteen days.

II. Should such European British subject be committed for trial before the Chief Court, the committing Justice of the Peace, in addition to forwarding a copy of the charge with the record of the preliminary inquiry to the Chief Court, as required in S 198 of the Code, will also, in compliance with Ss. 202 and 198, forward a general statement of the case, a copy of the charge, and of all the proceedings before himself, to the Government Advocate.

III. The Government Advocate will then advise upon the evidence necessary to support the charge, and the committing Justice of the Peace will summon and bind over for appearance before the Chief Court any witness whom the Government Advocate shall recommend, but whose attendance at the trial shall not have been already secured under S. 360 of the Code of Criminal Procedure.

IV. If at any stage of any prosecution, other than that of an European British subject, the case shall appear to the Judicial Officer trying it to be of a special or important character, and he shall be in doubt as to the proper method of proceeding, he is at liberty to communicate directly with the Government Advocate, giving a short abstract of the case, stating precisely the points on which he requires information, and requesting the Government Advocate's opinion and advice thereupon; and the Judicial Officer in such cases shall, if he think necessary, remand the prisoner, till such time as he shall have received the Government Advocate's answer to his inquiries, provided that in no case shall the adjournment extend to a period exceeding fifteen days.

CHAPTER XVI.

OF THE TRIAL OF SUMMONS CASES BY MAGISTRATES.

Procedure in summons cases.

203. The following procedure shall be observed in the trial of summons cases.

Object and effect of complaint.

No formal charge need at any time be made against the accused person, and neither the complaint nor the summons shall be regarded otherwise than as notice to the accused person of

the facts to be inquired into. The Magistrate may convict the accused person of any offence (coming under this Chapter) which, from the facts proved, he appears to have committed, whatever may be the nature of the complaint or summons.

When notice is defective.

No defect in the complaint or summons shall affect the validity of the proceedings, unless it appears that the accused person was actually misled by such defect, and, in considering whether or not he was so misled, the Court shall have regard to the manner in which the accused person conducted his defence.

Accused person may be admitted to bail or allowed to be at large on his personal recognizance.

204. If upon the day appointed, the accused person appears voluntarily in obedience to the summons in that behalf served upon him, or is brought before the Magistrate by virtue of a warrant or otherwise, it shall be at the discretion of the Magistrate to admit him to bail, or allow him to be at large upon his personal recognizance, as the Magistrate directs.

If the accused person cannot give bail when required to do so, he shall be committed to custody.

Bail bonds and recognizances for personal appearance in criminal cases are exempted from stamp duty—Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19, Cl. xv.

Non-appearance of complainant

205. If upon the day appointed for the appearance of the accused person, or any day subsequent thereto on which the case may be called on, the complainant does not appear, the Magistrate shall dismiss the complaint, unless for some reason he thinks proper to adjourn the hearing of the same to some other day. Such adjournment shall be made upon such terms as the Magistrate thinks fit.

The absence of the complainant in summons cases renders the complaint liable to be dismissed, and under S. 212, such dismissal shall operate as an acquittal of the accused person, but the dismissal of a summons case under S. 147 on the preliminary examination of the complainant does not prevent subsequent proceedings which may, under S. 298, be ordered by the High Court, the Court of Session, or the Magistrate of the District.

There is no appeal from an order of a competent Magistrate dismissing a complaint. S. 286, Illustn. (*b*).

Substance of complaint to be stated.

206. On the appearance of both parties on the day fixed for the trial, the substance of the complaint shall be stated to the accused person, and he shall be asked if he has any cause to show why he should not be convicted.

Conviction on admission of truth of complaint.

If the accused person admit the truth of the complaint, his admission shall be recorded, and if he shows no sufficient cause why he should not be convicted, the Magistrate may convict him accordingly of such offence (coming under this Chapter) as he may appear to have committed.

When a written defence is tendered, the Magistrate is not bound to take down the defence of the accused by personal examination—Debee Mundul, 16 W. R., 63. The Magistrate has, however, the power of examining the accused in the manner prescribed by S. 346. In warrant cases (S. 218), it should be noted that if a written defence is put in, it is discretional with the Magistrate to file it with the record.

Procedure when no such admission is made.

207. If the accused person does not admit the truth of the complaint, the Magistrate shall proceed to hear the complainant and such witnesses as he produces in support of his complaint, and also to hear the accused person and such witnesses as he produces in his defence.

In summons cases the Magistrate may summon any person, who appears to him likely to give material evidence on behalf of the complainant or the accused.

Ordinarily it shall be the duty of the complainant and accused in non-cognizable cases to produce their own witnesses.

In such cases it shall be in the discretion of the Magistrate to summon any witnesses named by the complainant or the accused, and he may require in such cases a deposit of the expenses of a witness before summoning him. S. 361.

Adjournment.

208. Before or during the hearing of any complaint, the Magistrate may, in order to secure the attendance of witnesses or for any other reason, adjourn the hearing of the same to a day to be then appointed and

stated in the presence and hearing of the party or parties.

If on the day to which such hearing or such further hearing has been so adjourned, the accused person does not appear, the Magistrate may issue his warrant for the arrest of such person.

If the complainant does not appear, the Magistrate may dismiss the complaint.

An adjournment is within the discretion of the Magistrate. In the case af Bhekka Roy (10 W. R., 36) the Calcutta High Court would not interfere, because the Magistrate had refused to grant an adjournment for the purpose of summoning the witnesses for the defence; and in the case of Dinoo Roy (16 W. R., 21) the same Court held that an adjournment for this purpose was not wrong in law. It will be observed that in summons cases no limit for the adjournment is specified as in inquiries and warrant cases. (Ss. 194, 214.)

There is no appeal from the order of a competent Magistrate dismissing a complaint. S. 286, Illustn. (*b*).

S. 328 is to the following effect:

Whenever any Magistrate, after having heard part of the evidence in a case, ceases to exercise jurisdiction in such case, and is succeeded by another Magistrate who has and who exercises jurisdiction in such case, it shall be competent to such Magistrate last named to decide the case on the evidence partly recorded by his predecessor and partly recorded by himself, or he may re-summon the witnesses and commence afresh:

Provided that the accused person may, when the second Magistrate commences his proceedings, demand that the witnesses shall be re-summoned and reheard, in which case the trial shall be commenced afresh:

Provided also that any Court of Appeal or Revision, before which the case may be brought,

or, in cases tried by Magistrates subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, the Magistrate of the District, without appeal,

may set aside any conviction passed on evidence not wholly recorded by the Magistrate before whom the conviction was had, if such Court or Magistrate shall be of opinion that the accused has been materially prejudiced thereby, and may order a new trial.

Compensation in cases of frivolous or vexatious complaints.

209. A Magistrate may dismiss the complaint as frivolous or vexatious, and may, in his discretion, by his order of dismissal, award that the complainant shall pay to the accused person such compensation, not exceeding fifty rupees, as to such Magistrate seems just and reasonable.

In such cases, if more persons than one are accused in the complaint, the Magistrate may, in

like manner, award compensation not exceeding fifty rupees to each of them.

Recovery of such compensation.

The sum so awarded shall be recoverable by distress and sale of the moveable property belonging to the complainant which may be found within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District; and such order shall authorize the distress and sale of any moveable property belonging to the complainant without the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District, when the order has been endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such property is situated, and, if the sum awarded cannot be realized by means of such distress, by imprisonment of the complainant in the civil jail, for any time not exceeding thirty days, unless such sum is sooner paid.

An order refusing to grant compensation is not appealable (S. 286, Illustration (*a*),) nor an order refusing to grant an enhanced award—*Ibid.*

There is a wide difference between the procedure necessary, when a person is charged with an offence under S. 211, Penal Code (making a false charge with intent to injure, &c.), and that laid down in S. 209, Code of Criminal Procedure. Under the latter by the order of dismissal, if his complaint were frivolous and vexatious, the complainant might be ordered to pay to the person against whom the charge was brought, such amends, not exceeding 50 rupees, as the Magistrate might consider just and reasonable; but in order to make him liable to the penalty provided by S. 211, Penal Code, for a false complaint, it would be necessary to hold a regular trial—Calcutta High Court, Cir. 19, July 21, 1863, adopted by the Agra Sudder Court 23, 1863, and by the Judicial Commissioner, Cent. Prov., 37, 1863.

It is not necessary that any charge should be preferred before a person can be fined for making a frivolous or vexatious complaint. The Magistrate should simply call upon the complainant to show cause why he should not be fined—Calcutta High Court, 672, 1863. *Contra* Muthoor Ghose, 11 W. R., 10.

Compensation can be awarded only in summons cases. When the complaint made was house trespass with intent to rob and murder, compensation cannot be awarded, although the Magistrate may treat the case as an ordinary case of house trespass and try it as a summons case—Gurningapa, 7 Bom., 58, *Crown cases.*

But the Calcutta High Court has held, on the contrary, that where the complaint was made of various offences, some triable as warrant cases and others as summons cases, the Magistrate can in the latter award compensation—Muddoosoodun Ghose, 13 W. R., 39.

Simultaneously with awarding compensation the Magistrate may give permission to the accused person to institute a prosecution on a charge of intentionally giving false evidence or instituting a false case with intent to injure—Rupon Rai, 6 B. L. R., 296. The award is no ground

for the abandonment of such a prosecution, but if the Magistrate thinks that by the fine imposed sufficient punishment has been imposed he can refuse to give leave to prosecute—Cal. H. Ct. iii, 1863 Nor does an award of compensation deprive the accused of any right of suit for damages in the Civil Court—Adram, 1 N. W. P., 58.

Where a master made a complaint on behalf of his servant which was dismissed as frivolous and vexatious, it was held that compensation could not be awarded as the complainant had no *locus standi* and the complaint should have been dismissed without investigation, (Corbyn, Panj. Rec. 1869, p. 51), but as the present Code, S. 140 (*c*), provides for the reception of such complaints, probably this ruling would not be followed.

Compensation can be awarded as a fine, in default of payment of which, imprisonment will be undergone. That follows on default of realization of the fine by distress—Gopal, 2 All., 430; Prabhoo Dyal, Panj Rec., 1869, p. 58.

As regards recovery of the sum awarded as compensation the alteration in the law as to distress and sale of moveable property out of the District, should be noted.

Withdrawal of complaint.

210. If a complainant, at any time before a final order is passed in any case under this chapter, satisfies the Magistrate that there are sufficient grounds for permitting him to withdraw his complaint, the Magistrate may permit him to withdraw it.

A complaint withdrawn under this section shall not again be entertained.

Compare S. 188. Most of the offences tried under this chapter may be legally compounded, as well as many other offences.

Acquittal.

211. If the Magistrate, in any case tried under this chapter, finds the accused person not guilty, he shall record a judgment of acquittal.

Sentence.

If the accused person is convicted, the Magistrate shall pass sentence upon him according to law.

When the personal attendance of the accused person during the trial has been dispensed with, the sentence of the Magistrate, if the sentence be for fine only, may be pronounced in the presence of such accused person's agent, if he has been permitted to appear by agent; or the accused person may be required to attend to hear such sentence.

Ss. 461-464 contain the rules for the recording of the judgment and sentence.

The judgment shall be pronounced in open Court, either immediately or on some future day, of which due notice should be given to the parties or their pleaders. S. 462. It shall be written in English, if the language of the Magistrate be English, or if he is sufficiently conversant with English to be able to write it clearly and intelligibly; otherwise it shall be written in the language of the district. S. 463. It shall distinctly specify the offence of which, and the law under which, the accused person is convicted; or if it be doubtful under which of two provisions of the law the accused is guilty, it shall be on the alternative. S. 461. It shall also contain the points for determination, the finding, and the reasons therefor, and shall be dated and signed in open Court at the time of pronouncing it. If judgment be of acquittal, it shall direct that the accused be set at liberty. It shall be explained to the accused, and a copy or translation shall be given to him, the original being filed with the record. S. 464.

Effect of dismissal.

212. The dismissal of a complaint under this chapter shall operate in like manner as the acquittal of the accused person.

No complaint shall be dismissed under the provisions of this chapter except in so far as it refers to a summons case.

In summons cases the only order of dismissal of the complaint, which does not operate as an acquittal, is an order passed under S. 147, dismissing the case on the preliminary examination of the complainant, which can be set aside under S. 298 by the High Court, the Court of Session, or by the Magistrate of the District.

There is no appeal against the order of a competent Magistrate dismissing a complaint. S. 286, Illusn. (*b*).

CHAPTER XVII.

Of The Trial of Warrant Cases by Magistrates.

Procedure in warrant cases.

213. The following procedure shall be observed by Magistrates in the trial of warrant cases.

Sections 190 to 194 to apply.

214. The provisions of sections one hundred and ninety to one hundred and ninety-four (both inclusive) shall apply to trials conducted under this chapter.

*

CH. XVII. s. 215.

Under S. 194, which is by S. 214 made applicable to trials of warrant cases, a case may be adjourned and an accused person may be remanded. *If, before the completion of the trial, the Magistrate holding it ceases to exercise jurisdiction in such case (or vacates his office) and is succeded by another Magistrate having jurisdiction, such Magistrate may decide the case on the evidence partly recorded by his predecessor and partly by himself, or he may re-summon the witnesses and commence afresh: Provided that the accused person may, when the second Magistrate commences his proceedings, demand that the witnesses shall be re-summoned and re-heard, in which case the trial shall commence afresh:*

Provided also that any Court of Appeal or Revision before which the case may be brought,

or in cases tried by Magistrates subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, the Magistrate of the District, without appeal,

may set aside any conviction passed on evidence not wholly recorded by the Magistrate before whom the conviction was had, if such Court or Magistrate is of opinion that the accusd person has been materially prejudiced thereby and may order a new trial. S. 328.

Discharge of accused.

215. When the evidence of the complainant and of the witnesses for the prosecution, and such examination of the accused person as the Magistrate considers necessary, have been taken, the Magistrate, if he finds that no offence has been proved against the accused person, shall discharge him.

EXPLANATION I.—The absence of the complainant, except where the offence may be lawfully compounded, shall not be deemed sufficient ground for a discharge, if there appears other evidence sufficient to substantiate the offence.

EXPLANATOIN II.—A discharge is not equivalent to an acquittal, and does not bar the revival of a prosecution for the same offence.

EXPLANATION III.—An order of discharge cannot be passed until the evidence of the witnesses named for the prosecution has been taken.

S. 351 declares that any Magistrate may, at any stage of any proceeding, or trial, summon any witness or examine any person in attendance though not summoned as a witness, and it shall be his duty to do so if the evidence of such person appears essential to the just decision of the case.

In warrant cases the Magistrate shall ascertain from the complainant, or otherwise, the names of any persons who may be acquainted with the facts and circumstances of the case and who are likely to give evidence for the prosecution, and shall summon such of them to give evidence before him as he thinks necessary.

The Magistrate shall also, subject to the provisions of section three hundred and fifty-nine, summon any witness and examine any evidence that may be offered in behalf of the accused person to answer or disprove the evidence against him, and may, for that purpose, at his discretion, adjourn the trial from time to time. If the Magistrate refuse to summon a witness named by the accused person, he shall record his reasons for such refusal, and the accused person shall be entitled to appeal to the Court of Session against such refusal S. 362.

See Note to S. 188 as to the offences which may be legally compounded.

The terms of S. 297, para. 1; leave it somewhat doubtful whether any Court other than the High Court can order the trial of a person discharged in a warrant case. Under S. 250 of the late Code, the terms of which are similar to those of S. 215 of this Code, the Calcutta High Court held that a Magistrate was not precluded from ordering the re-trial of such a person (3 W. R., 21, C.L.). See also Telkoo Gwalla (8 W. R., 61.)

Charge to be drawn when offence is apparently proved.

216. If the Magistrate finds that an offence is apparently proved against the accused person, which such Magistrate is competent to try, and which, in his opinion, could be adequately punished by him, he shall prepare in writing a charge against the accused person.

EXPLANATION I.—The omission to prepare a charge shall not invalidate the trial, if, in the opinion of the Court of Appeal or Revision, no failure of justice has been occasioned thereby.

EXPLANATION II.—If the Court of Appeal or Revision thinks that a failure of justice has been occasioned by an omission to prepare a charge, it shall order the trial to be recommenced from the point at which the charge should have been drawn up.

This case stated in Explanation 1 is the only case in which there can be a judgment of acquittal or conviction if no charge be drawn up. See S 220, Explan.

Compare the terms of Explanation 1 with those of the last para. of S 203. The positions are not dissimilar, and probably the same means will be taken by the Court to ascertain whether the omission to draw up a charge has caused a failure of justice by misleading the accused person in his defence.

It is unnecessary for a Magistrate to examine more witnesses than are sufficient to convince him of the truth of the charge, and in that view he is competent under S. 342 to put questions to the accused. The

CH. XVII. ss. 217, 218.

answers given to these questions, if any are given, will generally have a great effect as to the witnesses necessary to be examined on the part of the prosecution; and if, after the complainant has been examined, questions put to the accused elicit answers which leave no doubt as to the commission of the offence, there seems to be no reason why the Magistrate should not then frame the charge and call upon the accused to plead. Mad. H. Ct., Sept. 12, 1864; Dec. 18, 1864.

In framing a charge a Magistrate is not restricted to the offences stated in the complaint. If on the evidence he should find that an offence different from that which had been specially charged in the complaint has been committed, he is competent to inquire into and proceed against the accused with regard to the other offence—Dhondu Ramchandra, 5 Bomb., 100, *Crown cases.*

Plea.

217. The charge shall then be read and explained to the accused person, and he shall be asked whether he is guilty or has any defence to make.

Defence.

218. If the accused person have any defence to make to the charge, he shall be called upon to enter upon the same, and to produce his witnesses if in attendance, and shall be allowed to recall and cross-examine the witnesses for the prosecution.

If the accused person puts in any written statement, the Magistrate may file it with the record, but shall not be bound to do so.

The examination of an accused person which may have been made before the preparation of a charge, will not dispense with the necessity for putting him in his defence after the charge has been prepared—Golab Roy, 3 Agra, 156.

"Shall be allowed to recall and cross-examine." The following judgment of the Calcutta High Court (*per* Couch, C. J., and Ainslie, J.) in the case of Thakoor Dyal Sen, 17 W. R., 51, lays down the law as to the right of an accused person to recall and cross-examine the witnesses for the prosecution. The law, as it stands, is no doubt open to much abuse.

Couch, C. J., (Ainslie, J., concurring.)—"It does not clearly appear whether it was intended by the Code that there should be, previous to the preparation of the charge, a full cross-examination by the accused or by his Pleader; it would rather seem, notwithstanding S. 249 (of the late Code), which must be read with the other sections, that that was not contemplated, and that the Magistrate should, in first instance, examine the witnesses with a view to seeing whether there was a *primâ facie* case against the accused person, and then that he should prepare the charge.

"Now I do not say that if an accused person or his Pleader went into a full cross-examination before the preparation of the charge, and were told that if he did that he might be waiving his right to a further cross-examination after the charge had been prepared, that he would not be precluded from the subsequent cross-examination. It is possible that if put to it, he might be obliged to elect between the two, and no

to have the inconvenient proceeding of the whole of the cross-examination being again repeated.

"But here that does not seem to have been done. The Magistrate appears to have allowed a cross-examination before the charge was prepared; but when the accused was put upon his defence, it might be very important that some further question should be put to the witnesses for the prosecution in order to elicit facts which might constitute a defence for him. I think that the Magistrate had no power to say that this should not be done, and that the cross-examination, which had been already had, should be the only cross-examination in the case. If the privilege of cross-examination had been abused and questions which had been put before and appeared to have been answered, (the witnesses understanding the questions) were repeated, the Magistrate might have stopped that and confined the cross-examination to its proper limits. I think it was not competent to him to refuse to allow the witnesses to be recalled and cross-examined after the accused had been put upon his defence.

"Also, the subsequent section would entitle the accused person to call the witnesses as his own. Of course, he would be in a different position then, and would not be allowed to cross-examine them and treat them as witnesses for the prosecution. What he really required, and what he was entitled to, was to have them recalled and to cross-examine them, treating them as witnesses for the prosecution."

Evidence for the defence.

219. The Magistrate shall, subject to the provisions of section three hundred and sixty-two, summon any witness and examine any evidence that may be offered in behalf of the accused person, to answer or disprove the evidence against him, and may for this purpose, at his discretion, adjourn the trial from time to time as may be necessary.

Under S. 362 and S. 359 the Magistrate may require the accused person to satisfy him that there are reasonable grounds for believing that the evidence of any witness is material. If the Magistrate be not so satisfied, he may refuse to summon such witness, but, if it be doubtful, he may summon him on the deposit of such a sum as may be considered necessary to defray the expense of obtaining his attendance. If summons be refused, the reason for such refusal must be recorded, and the accused person is entitled to appeal to the Court of Session against such order.

A Magistrate is not bound to call upon the accused person to produce his witnesses, and his omission to do so does not necessarily make his proceedings illegal, but if it could be shown that the witnesses were in attendance, and that by such omission the accused person had been deprived of the opportunity of examining them, or that the accused person had made application to have them summoned which had not been attended to, there would have been a defect in the proceedings of the Magistrate, whereby the accused person would have been prejudiced which would have justified the interference of the High Court—Totaram, 11 W. R., 15.

Where three witnesses for the defence were summoned, and one only appeared, the other two being reported absent from their homes, and

the case was therefore decided, the conviction was set aside, and the Magistrate was directed to rehear the case after giving to the accused person a reasonable time to obtain the attendance of the absent witnesses—5 Mad. xxvii *App.* Pro. July 5, 1870.

An accused person is entitled to have copies of all documents for which he applies, and which he thinks are necessary for his defence. It is for the Court trying the case to determine at the hearing whether they are admissible or not as evidence, and not to refuse to give the copies applied for—Seeb Prashad Panda, 6 B. L. R., 59 *App.*

Acquittal.

220. If the Magistrate finds the accused person not guilty, he shall record judgment of acquittal.

Conviction.

If the accused person is convicted, the Magistrate shall pass sentence upon him according to law.

EXPLANATION.—If a charge is drawn up, the prisoner must either be acquitted or convicted. If no charge is drawn up, there can be no judgment of acquittal or conviction, except in the case provided for in Explanation 1 to section two hundred and sixteen.

Ss. 461, 463, 464 lay down the rules to be followed in recording judgments in cases tried under this chapter. It is important also to note that S. 464 declares that when a judgment or final order has been signed in open Court at the time of pronouncing it, it cannot be altered or reviewed by the Court which passes it

If the Magistrate convicts, he is bound to pass *some* sentence. He cannot merely warn and discharge the accused—3 W. R., 15, C. L.

How the Magistrate is to proceed when, after commencement of trial, he finds the case beyond his jurisdiction.

221. In any trial before a Magistrate, in which it may appear at any stage of the proceedings that from any cause the case is one which the Magistrate is not competent to try, or one which, in the opinion of such Magistrate, ought to be tried by the Court of Session or High Court, the Magistrate shall stop further proceedings under this Chapter, and shall, when he either cannot or ought not to make the accused person over to an officer empowered under section thirty-six, commit the prisoner under the provisions hereinbefore contained. If such Magistrate is not empowered to commit he shall proceed under section forty-five.

The considerations which should influence a Magistrate in determining whether he should make over the accused person to an officer empowered under S. 36 are, first, whether the offence is punishable with death, and, next, whether in his opinion the offence would be sufficiently punished by imprisonment for seven years, fine and whipping.

In cases triable by a Magistrate or by the Court of Session, the accused person should be committed for trial only when the Magistrate finds, from aggravating circumstances, that a higher punishment is required than he can award—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 5, 1865.

When several persons are charged with offences of various degrees, arising out of one act or transaction, all implicated therein, against whom sufficient evidence is forthcoming, should be committed to the Court of Session, if an offence beyond the cognizance of a Magistrate, or one, which, in the opinion of the Magistrate having jurisdiction in the case, ought to be tried by a Court of Session, be chargeable against *any* of the accused.—Agra Sudder Court Cir. 64, 1862; also Calcutta High Court Cir., May 19th, 1862.

Where the evidence showed that an offence beyond the jurisdiction of the Magistrate had been committed, the Calcutta High Court set aside the conviction for a lesser offence, remarking that Magistrates are not at liberty to pass over material parts of the evidence in cases before them, and so to withdraw cases from the cognizance of the proper tribunals—Ramtahal Singh, 5 W R., 65.

CHAPTER XVIII.

Of Summary Trials.

What offences may be tried summarily.

222. The Magistrate of the District may try the following offences in a summary way, and, on conviction of the offender, may pass such sentence as may be lawfully inflicted under section twenty of this Code.

(1.) Offences referred to in section one hundred and forty-eight of this Code.

(2.) Offences relating to weights and measures under sections two hundred and sixty-four, two hundred and sixty-five, and two hundred and sixty-six of the Indian Penal Code.

(3.) Hurt under section three hundred and twenty-three of the Indian Penal Code.

(4.) Theft under section three hundred and seventy-nine of the Indian Penal Code, where the value of the property stolen does not exceed fifty rupees.

(5.) Theft under section three hundred and eighty of the Indian Penal Code, where the value of the property stolen does not exceed fifty rupees.

(6.) Theft under section three hundred and eighty-one of the Indian Penal Code, where the value of the property stolen does not exceed fifty rupees.

(7.) Receiving stolen property under section four hundred and eleven of the Indian Penal Code.

(8.) Mischief under section four hundred and twenty-seven of the Indian Penal Code.

(9.) House-trespass under section four hundred and forty-eight of the Indian Penal Code.

(10.) Criminal intimidation under sections five hundred and four and five hundred and six of the Indian Penal Code.

(11.) Abetment of, or attempt to commit when such attempt is an offence), any of the foregoing offences.

A Magistrate of the first class, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District exercising the powers of a Magistrate of the first class may be invested by the Local Government with power to hold summary trials under this chapter (Ss. 27-29), and if any Magistrate, not so empowered by law, tries an offender summarily, his proceedings are void. S. 34.

The offences referred to in S. 148 of this Code are summons cases (S. 4), that is, offences punishable with fine only, or with imprisonment for a period not exceeding six months, or with both.

S. 264, refers to fraudulently using an instrument for weighing known to be false; S. 265 to fraudulently using false weights or measures;

S. 266, to possession of any instrument for weighing, weight or measure, known to be false, with intent to use such fraudulently;

S 323, to voluntarily causing hurt without grave or sudden provocation;

S 379, to simple theft;

S. 380, to theft in a building, &c.;

S. 381, to theft of the property of a master or employer by a servant or clerk;

S. 411, to dishonestly receiving stolen property, knowing it to be such, &c.;

S. 427, to mischief and thereby causing loss or damage to the amount of fifty Rupees or upward;
S. 448, to house trespass;
S. 504, to intentional insult with intent to provoke a breach of the peace or cause the commission of some other offence.
S. 506, to criminal intimidation.

Power to invest Magistrates with power to try summarily.

223. The Local Government may invest any Magistrate of the first class with power to try summarily all or any of the offences mentioned in section two hundred and twenty-two.

A Local Government is under S. 27 empowered to invest a Magistrate of the first class with jurisdiction to hold summary trials, but this section enables a Local Government to confer that jurisdiction only as to some of offences for which summary trials may be held.

Power to invest Bench of Magistrates invested with first class magisterial powers.

224. The Local Government may invest any Bench of Magistrates invested with the powers of a Magistrate of the first class, with power to try summarily all or any of the offences mentioned in section two hundred and twenty-two.

Power to invest Bench of Magistrates invested with less power.

225. The Local Government may invest any Bench of Magistrates invested with the powers of a Magistrate of the second or third class with power to try summarily all or any of the following offences:—

Offences coming within sections two hundred and seventy-seven, two hundred and seventy-eight, two hundred and seventy-nine, two hundred and eighty-five, two hundred and eighty-six, two hundred and eighty-nine, two hundred and ninety, two hundred and ninety-two, two hundred and ninety-three, two hundred and ninety-four, three hundred and twenty-three, three hundred and thirty-four, three hundred and thirty-six, three hundred and forty-one, three hundred and fifty-two, four hundred and twenty-six, and four hundred and forty-seven of the Indian Penal Code; any offences against Municipal Acts, and the Conservancy Clauses of Police Acts punish-

able with fine or with imprisonment not exceeding one month.

S. 277 relates to voluntarily fouling the water of a public spring or reservoir so as to render it unfit for ordinary use;

S. 278, to voluntarily making the atmosphere noxious to the health of the neighbourhood;

S. 279, to rash or negligent riding or driving on a public way;

S. 285, to rash or negligent conduct with respect to fire or combustible matter;

S. 286, to rash or negligent conduct with respect to any explosive substance;

S. 289, to wilful or negligent conduct with respect to any dangerous animal;

S. 290, to the commission of a public nuisance;

S. 292, to sale, &c., of obscene books;

S. 293, to possession of obscene books, &c., for sale, &c.;

S. 294, to singing, &c., obscene songs, &c., to annoyance of others.

S. 323, to voluntarily causing hurt without grave or sudden provocation;

S. 334, to voluntarily causing hurt on grave or sudden provocation;

S. 336, to rashly or negligently endangering human life or personal safety of others;

S. 341, to wrongful restraint;

S. 352, to assault or criminal force without grave or sudden provocation;

S. 426, to mischief;

S. 447, to criminal trespass. Obstructs it or attempts to commit any of those offences are *not* made the subject of summary trials under this Section of the Code as is provided by S. 222.

Procedure for summons and warrant cases applicable with certain exceptions.

226. In trials under this chapter the provisions of this Code in regard to summons cases shall be followed in respect of summons cases, and the procedure for warrant cases in respect of warrant cases, with the exceptions hereinafter provided.

Record in cases where there is no appeal.

227. In cases where no appeal lies, the Magistrate or Bench or Magistrates need not record the evidence of the witnesses, nor the reasons for passing the judgment, nor draw up a formal charge, but he or they shall enter in a register, to be kept for the purpose, the following particulars :—

(*a*) The serial number;

(*b*) The date of the commission of the offence;

(*c*) The date of the report or complaint;

(*d*) The name of the complainant;

(*e*) The name, parentage and residence of the accused person;
(*f*) The offence complained of or proved;
(*g*) The prisoner's plea;
(*h*) The finding, and, in the case of a conviction, a brief statement of the reasons therefor;
(*i*) The sentence; and
(*j*) The date on which the proceedings terminated.

"In cases where no appeal lies," that is, in cases in which a sentence of imprisonment not exceeding three months only, or of fine not exceeding two hundred rupees only, or of whipping only, is passed, provided that no two or more of such punishments are combined. (S. 274.) It should also be noted that S. 227 does not apply to a Bench of Magistrates acting under S. 225 and convicting the accused person, for in such cases S. 228 requires that before passing sentence the Bench of Magistrates shall record a judgment embodying the substance of the evidence on which the conviction was had and also the particulars mentioned in S. 227.

Record in appealable cases.

228. If a Magistrate or Bench of Magistrates, acting under section two hundred and twenty-two, two hundred and twenty-three or two hundred and twenty-four, passes a sentence of more than three months' imprisonment, or of fine exceeding two hundred rupees;

or if a Bench of Magistrates, acting under section two hundred and twenty-five, convicts any person,

such Magistrate or Bench of Magistrates shall, before passing sentence, record a judgment embodying the substance of the evidence on which the conviction was had, and also the particulars mentioned in section two hundred and twenty-seven.

Such judgment shall be the only record in cases coming within this section.

Language of judgment.

229. Records made under section two hundred and twenty-seven and judgments recorded under section two hundred and twenty-eight shall be written by the presiding officer, either in English or in the language of the district in which the trial

was held, or, by direction of the Court to which such presiding officer is immediately subordinate, in the language of the presiding officer.

Bench of Magistrates may be empowered to employ Clerk

230. The Local Government may authorize any Bench of Magistrates, empowered to try offences summarily, to prepare the aforesaid record or judgment by means of an officer of such Court, and the record or judgment so prepared shall be signed by each member of such Bench present conducting the proceedings.

CHAPTER XIX.

TRIAL BY COURT OF SESSION.

Cognizance of offences by Court of Session.

231. No Court of Session shall take cognizance of any offence, as a Court of original criminal jurisdiction, unless the accused person has been committed by a Magistrate duly empowered in that behalf, except in the cases referred to in section four hundred and seventy-two.

The Magistrate of the District or of a Division of a District or a Magistrate of the first class may commit any person to the Court of Session for any offence triable by such Court. (S. 143.) The Local Government may invest any Magistrate of the second or third class with such power. (Ss. 23, 25.) A commitment once made by a *competent* Magistrate can be quashed by the High Court only, and only on a point of law. (S. 197 Expln.)

If, however, the accused person be a European British subject, in order to give a Magistrate jurisdiction to try or commit, he must himself be a European British subject and be a Magistrate of the first class and also a Justice of the Peace. (S. 72.) The cases in which such an officer should commit the accused to the Court of Session are described in S. 75.

If, however, a Magistrate, not duly empowered by law so to act, commits an accused person to take his trial before a Court of Session, that Court may, after perusal of the proceedings, accept the commitment, if it considers that the accused person has not been prejudiced, unless the accused person has objected to the jurisdiction of the committing Magistrate during the inquiry and before the order of commitment. If the Court of Session considers that the accused person has been prejudiced or if he has so objected, the Court shall quash the commitment and direct a fresh inquiry before a competent Magistrate. (S. 33.)

No sentence or order of any Criminal Court shall be liable to be set aside merely on the ground that the investigation, inquiry, or trial was held in a wrong District, or Sessions Division, unless it is proved or appears that the accused person was actually prejudiced in his defence, or the prosecutor in his prosecution, by such error, in either of which cases a new trial may be ordered. S. 70.

S. 472 empowers a Court of Session, in certain cases of contempt, against public justice, or relating to documents given in evidence, to charge a person for any such offence committed before it or under its own cognizance, if the offence be triable by such Court exclusively, and to commit, or hold to trial, and try such person upon its own charge.

S. 435 also empowers a Court of Session to deal summarily with certain cases of contempt, if committed in its view or presence; or (S 436) to make them over to a Magistrate.

If a prisoner is committed to the Court of Session, either without any charge at all, or upon a charge which the Court upon reference to the proceedings before the committing Magistrate considers improper, the Court of Session may draw up the charge for any offence which it considers to be proved by the evidence taken before the committing Magistrate. A copy of such charge shall be given to the accused person. S. 446. Ss. 447, 448 declare what considerations should influence the Court in deciding either to proceed at once with the trial or to adjourn it or to direct a new trial. If in Session cases, *i. e.*, in cases triable by a Court of Session or which a Magistrate commits to the Court of Session, although they might have tried them themselves (S. 41), a Court of Session or Magistrate of the District considers that a complaint has been improperly dismissed or that an accused person has been improperly discharged by a Subordinate Court, such Court or Magistrate may direct the accused person to be committed to trial. S. 296 *Proviso*.

In Bengal the following rules have been laid down for the fixing of periodical Sessions (Cal. H. Ct Cir. 4, May 6, 1868):—

The Judge will, in the first week of December in each year, fix the number of Sessions to be held in the year following, and the dates on which respectively they are to begin (the number varying with the estimated or average number of trials, and not being less than six or more than ten in each year) and the Magistrate of the District in communication with all the Subordinate Magistrates who exercise the power of committing to the Sessions, and obtaining from them the particulars of all cases committed by them, will prepare and submit to the Zillah Judge, two days before the commencement of each Session, a Calendar of all such cases in the form annexed.

Calendar of accused persons for trial before the Court of Session.

Sessions of 187

Number of case	Committing Officer	Number and name of accused	Charges and Section, Indian Penal Code.	Date of offence.	Date of apprehension or appearance to summons.	Date of commitment	In Jail or on Bail.

The names of the witnesses should be placed on the back of the Charge Sheet.

The Magistrates will be careful to arrange their commitments with a view to the trials taking place at the earliest or next ensuing Session.

CH. XIX. S. 231.

in order to avoid the needless detention of accused persons for prolonged periods.

Whenever a commitment is made, intimation will be immediately given to the Court of Session, through the Magistrate of the District, by a letter in the annexed form:

FROM

THE MAGISTRATE OF

TO

THE SESSIONS JUDGE OF

SIR,

I beg to report that I have this day committed to take his trial before the Court of Session the person named in the margin on the charge specified below.

I have, &c.,
A. B.,
Magistrate (as the case may be.)

CHARGES.
1
2

It will be unnecessary for the Court of Session to send any answer fixing a date for the trial. But the Judge will be guided by the information which he thus receives in estimating the time which it will be necessary to devote to the Criminal Sessions, and consequently at what period he will be able to take up civil business thereafter.

Prosecutors and witnesses will be bound over to appear "at the next Criminal Sessions commencing on ."

But it will be the duty of the Magistrate, in order to prevent hardship and unnecessary detention to such persons, so to arrange the coming on of cases before the Court of Session that such parties may not be brought from their homes to the Sudder Station before they are actually required, and that they should have written notice of the specific date on which their attendance will be necessary, and it should be carefully explained that failure to attend will be severely dealt with.

The directions herein contained for committing Magistrates are to be observed, so far as they are applicable by Civil Courts and other authorities committing persons for trial at the Sessions.

IN MADRAS the following rules are in force:—

A monthly Session for the trial of criminal cases is to be held in every Zillah. Jurors, Assessors, Prosecutors, Witnesses and Defendants admitted to bail are to be required to be in attendance on the first Monday, or, if that is an authorized holiday, on the first Court day after the first Monday in each month. No departure from this rule is permissible without the previous sanction of the High Court. There will be no Sessions during the adjournment of the Courts, but a special Sessions must be held before the adjournment. Due notice must be given in the District Gazette of the days of the month on which the several Sessions will respectively commence, and the Magistracy will make their commitments accordingly, taking care that there is sufficient time for the parties to reach the Court before the first day of the Sessions.

All cases in which the records may be received and the parties present before the first day of any Session should be tried at such Session. Mad. H. Ct., April 10, 1862; Nov. 14, 1862; Feb 28, 1863.

On the termination of each Session, a statement should be submitted to the High Court and published in the District Gazette showing the number of cases and persons brought before the Court, the number disposed of and the number postponed, distinguishing those cases in which a capital sentence has been recorded—Mad. H. Ct., Sept. 29, 1862; Nov. 27, 1863.

Trials to be by jury or with assessors.

232. All trials before the Court of Session shall be either by Jury, or conducted with the aid of two or more Assessors.

Local Government may order trials before Court of Session to be by jury.

233. The Local Government may order that the trial of all offences, or of any particular class of offences, before any Court of Session, shall be by Jury, in any District; and such Local Government may from time to time revoke or alter such order.

Orders passed under this section shall be published in the official Gazette, and in such other manner as the Local Government from time to time directs.

EXPLANATION.—If an offence triable with Assessors is tried by a Jury, the trial shall not on that ground merely be invalid. If an offence triable by a Jury is tried with Assessors, the trial shall not on that ground merely be invalid, unless objection be taken before the Court records its finding.

The Government of Bengal has ordered [January 7th, 1862] that, in the Districts of the 24-Pergunnahs, Hooghly, Burdwan, Moorshedabad, Nuddea, Patna, and Dacca, the trial by any Court of Session of any of the offences provided for by Chapters VIII., XI, XVI., and XVII. of the Indian Penal Code, shall be by Jury. These Chapters relate to offences against the public tranquillity: false evidence and offences against public justice: offences affecting the human body: offences against property. On May 27th, 1862, offences under Chapter XVIII. of the Indian Penal Code, *i. e.*, offences relating to documents and to trade or property marks, were added to the above list; and on October 13th, 1862, it was further extended by the addition of trials for abetments of, or attempts to commit, any of the above offences. In the Province of Assam *all* trials in the Sessions Court are held by Jury—Government of Bengal, March 28th, 1862.

After the Government order, that the trial of all offences by the Court of Session in Assam should be by Jury, Goalparah, then a District of Assam, was transferred to Cooch Behar, and made subordinate to the Sessions Court of that Province,—held, that trial by Jury in Goalparah ceased with the transfer from Assam—Khoodeeram, 8 W. R., 39.

It has, however, since been ordered that the trial of all offences in the Sessions Court at Goalparah be held by Jury—Government of Bengal, August 21st, 1867.

CH. XIX. S. 234.

In Madras the Government has introduced the system of trial by Jury in the Sessions Courts of Chittoor, Chuddapah, Rajahmundry, Tanjore, Tranquebar, Cuddalore, and Vizagapatam, but only for the following offences:—

Theft, under Ss. 379, 380, 381, Penal Code.

Robbery or gang robbery, under Ss. 392-3-4-5, 397-8-9, 400-1-2.

Receiving stolen property, under Ss. 411-2-4.

House-breaking, &c., Ss. 451-2-3-4-5-6-7-8-9, 461.

In the Presidency of Bombay, trial by Jury has only been introduced in the Sessions Court of Poona for all offences under Chapters VIII., XI., XII., XVI., XVII., XVIII. of Penal Code, punishable with death, transportation for life, or imprisonment for 10 years or upwards; also for all abetments of, and attempts to commit, any of such offences. Not. Government of Bombay, August 31st, 1867.

In the trial of cases in which offences are charged, some of which should be tried by Jury, and others with the aid of Assessors, it has been the practice in Sessions Courts in Bengal that the Judge should take the verdict of the Jury on the charges relating to offences which they are competent to try, and that he should then regard the Jurors as Assessors, and take their opinion on the other charges. In such case both a statement of the Judge's direction to the Jury and the grounds of his decision should form part of the record. The Calcutta High Court has never expressed any opinion on this procedure, which has in several cases come before it as a Court of Appeal.

Jury for trial of Europeans or Americans.

234. Criminal trials before the Court of Session in which a European (not being a European British subject) or an American, is the accused person, or one of the accused persons, shall be by Jury.

In such case the Jury, if such European or American desire it, shall consist of at least one-half of Europeans, whether European British subjects or not, or Americans, if such a Jury can be procured:

Election to be tried without jury.

Provided that, in any District in which the Local Government has not ordered that all trials before the Court of Session, or trials for all offences of the class within which the trial about to take place falls, shall be by Jury, such European or American may elect to be tried without Jury.

Compare S. 78 regarding "the trials of European British subjects by the Court of Session" which, it is declared, "shall be conducted according to the provisions of Chapter XIX," *i. e.*, by Jury or with the aid of Assessors according to the system of trial in force in the Sessions Court. S. 78 concludes with a proviso that, "in trials with Assessors, not less than half the number of Assessors, and in trials by Jury, not less than half the number of Jurors, shall be European British subjects."

Sessions Judges are required by the Calcutta High Court [Cir. 4, 1865], in all cases in which Special Juries may have been empanuelled,

to record in English, before commencing the proceedings of the trial, the names of all the Jurymen in attendance at the Sessions; and, after the selection by lot, under S. 240, from among the persons who are to constitute the Jury in the particular case before the Court, they should mark the names of those selected. These papers should form part of the record of the case. If, in accordance with S. 243, any objection be raised to any Juror, the name of the objector, the nature of the objection, and the decision of the Court, should also be recorded. The verdict to the Jury should be stated on the paper in which the above details have been set forth.

Trial before Court of Session to be conducted by Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader.

235. In every trial before a Court of Session the prosecution shall be conducted by the Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader or by some other officer specially empowered by the Magistrate of the District in that behalf.

The rules regarding Public Prosecutors are laid down in Ss. 57—62.

The practice of ordering the prosecution in the Sessions Courts to be conducted by officers of the Police has been declared by the Calcutta High Court to be highly objectionable—Ram Chunder Sircar, 13 W. R., 18.

Number of jury.

236. In trials by Jury before the Court of Session, the Jury shall consist of such uneven number, not being less than three nor more than nine, as the Local Government, by any general order applicable to any particular District, or to any particular classes of offences in that District, directs.

Seven has been fixed as the number of the members of a Jury in Bengal Government Order 3173, December 31st, 1861. Five is the number in Poona.

Commencement of trial.

237. When the Court is ready to commence the trial, the accused person shall be brought before it, and the charge shall be read and explained to him, and he shall be asked whether he is guilty of the offence charged or claims to be tried.

Plea of guilty.

If the accused person pleads guilty, the plea shall be recorded, and he may be convicted thereon.

The accused person should plead to the charge by his own mouth and not through his Pleader—Roopa Goalla, 15 W. R., 42.

If the accused person plead guilty, it is unnecessary to call for an opinion from the Assessors(5 W. R., 2 C. L., 6; *Ibid*, 4; Mad. H. Ct.,

Sept 27, 1863) or a Verdict from the Jury (6 W. R., 1 C.L.), or even to appoint Assessors—Sreekant Ghosal, 10 W. R., 43. (2 B.L.R., 28 *Full Bench*).

When an accused person pleads guilty, and is forthwith convicted by the Sessions Judge, the following finding should be used:—The accused pleads guilty of , and the Court directs, &c., &c.—8 W. R., 21, C L.

Refusal to plead or claim to be tried.

238. If the accused person refuses to, or does not, plead, or if he claims to be tried, the Court shall proceed to choose Jurors or Assessors as hereinafter directed, and to try the case.

If the accused person plead guilty, it is not absolutely necessary to record the evidence for the prosecution [Calcutta High Court, 359, 1862]; but the Sessions Judge may record it if he thinks proper [*Id.*, 810, 1863]; but it may be sometimes necessary to proceed with the trial, as for instance when a person may be accused of having intentionally giving false evidence by making statements which are contradictory one of the other, and he may plead guilty of having falsely made one statement. Here the two statements may be both false; and because the prisoner has pleaded guilty to one charge he should not of necessity be acquitted of the other. Looking to the special nature of such charge the prisoner ought not to be allowed to elect which statement he shall admit to be false· the fact should rather be tried, as under S. 237 it is optional with the Court to do—8 W. R., 6, C. L.

If the prisoner pleads not guilty he must be tried, he cannot be convicted at once on a confession made to a Magistrate—Hursookh, 2 All., 479. If there is no evidence offered for the prosecution, the prisoner should be called upon to plead to the charge, and if he pleads not guilty, the Judge should instruct the Jury or Assessors that they are bound to find him not guilty—4 Mad. xxxix *App.* Pro., March 9, 1869. After a prisoner has once pleaded to the charge, it is not competent to the prosecution to withdraw it. He is entitled to a trial and a clear verdict of acquittal, if there is not sufficient evidence produced against him—5 W. R., 4, C. L.

The accused person should not be examined by the Sessions Judge *immediately* after he has been called upon to plead, if his plea be "not guilty"—3 Agra, 85.

When the accused person makes no answer to the inquiry whether he is guilty or has any defence to make, it should be ascertained whether he is obstinately mute or dumb *ex visitatione dei*. If he be found to be obstinately mute, the plea of not guilty should be recorded and the trial should proceed. If he be found to be dumb *ex visitatione dei*, an inquiry should be made as to whether he is sane or insane or incapable of being tried. If found sane, a plea of not guilty should be recorded and the trial should proceed, but if found to be insane, the procedure laid down by Chapter XXXI should be followed—Bomb. H. Ct., Sattya Nandi Appa, August 9, 1869.

Assessors how chosen.

239. When the trial is to be with Assessors, the Assessors shall be chosen, as the Judge thinks fit, from the persons summoned to act as Assessors.

The same Assessors may aid in the trial of as many accused persons as to the Court seems fit. S. 265.

240. When the trial is to be by Jury, the Jury shall be chosen by lot from the persons summoned to act as Jurors.

Jurors to be chosen by lot.

The same Jury may try as many accused persons as to the Court seems fit. S. 265.

241. In a trial by Jury before the Court of Session of a person not being a European or an American, at least one-half of the Jury shall, if the accused person desire it, consist of persons who are neither Europeans nor Americans.

Jury for trial of persons not Europeans or Americans.

242. In any case before the Court of Session, in which a European or American is charged jointly with a person of any other race, such other person shall, if he desire it, be tried separately, if the European or American claims to be tried by a Jury consisting of at least one-half of Europeans and Americans.

Jury when European or American charged jointly with one of another race.

243. As each Juror is chosen, his name shall be called aloud, and, upon his appearance, the accused person shall be asked if he objects to be tried by such Juror.

Names of jurors to be called.

Objection may then be made to such Juror by the accused person or by the Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader, or other person appointed to conduct the prosecution, and the grounds of objection shall be stated.

Objections to jurors.

Any objection made to a Juror shall be decided by the Court, and the decision of the Court shall be final.

If an objection be allowed, the place of such Juror shall be supplied by any other Juror attending in obedience to a summons, or, if, there be no such Juror present, then by any other person

present in the Court whose name is on the list of Jurors, or whom the Court considers a proper person to serve on the Jury, provided no objection to such Juror or other person be made and allowed.

A slight amendment of S. 343, the corresponding Section of the late Code. The objection to a juror should now be made as each juror is chosen, whereas under the late Code it used to be made at the commencement of the trial and after the jury had been chosen by lot.

Before commencement of the proceedings of a trial, the Sessions Judge should record, in English, the names of all the Jurymen in attendance at the Sessions, and, after selection by lot, under S. 242, of the persons who constitute the Jury in the particular case before the Court, the names of those selected. These papers should form part of the record of the case. If any objection be raised to any Juror the name of the objector, the nature of the objection, and the decision of the Court should be recorded—Calcutta High Court Cir. 4, June 23, 1865.

The same Jury may try, or the same Assessors may aid in the trial of, as many accused persons successively as to the Court seems fit. S. 265.

Grounds of objection.

244. Any objection taken to a Juror on any of the following grounds, if made out to the satisfaction of the Court, shall be allowed:—

(1) any ground of disqualification within section four hundred and five;

(2) standing in the relation of husband, master or servant, landlord or tenant, to the person alleged to be injured or attempted to be injured by the offence charged, or to the person on whose complaint the prosecution was instituted, or to the person accused;

(3) being in the employment of any of such person;

(4) being plaintiff or defendant against any of such persons in any civil suit;

(5) having complained against, or having been accused by, any of such persons in any criminal prosecution;

(6) any circumstance which, in the judgment of the Court, is likely to cause prejudice against, or favour to, any of such persons, or which renders such person improper as a Juror.

If any objection be made to any juror, the name of the objector, the nature of the objection, and the decision of the Court should be recorded—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 4, June 23, 1865.

Juror to understand the language in which evidence is given or interpreted.

245. The Judge shall not allow any person to serve on the Jury, unless such person understands the language in which the evidence is given or interpreted.

Foreman of Jury.

246. When the Jury has been completed, they shall appoint one of their number to be foreman.

In shall be the duty of the foreman to preside in the debates of the Jury, to deliver the verdict of the Jury, and to ask any information from the Court that may be required by the Jury.

If a majority of the Jury do not agree in the appointment of a foreman, he shall be named by the Court.

Examination of witnesses.

247. The witnesses shall then be examined, cross-examined, and re-examined according to the law for the time being relating to the examination of witnesses.

The Jurors or Assessors may put any question to the witnesses through or by leave of the Judge, which the Judge himself might put and which he considers proper—Act I, 1872, S. 166.

See Ss. 137 *et seq* of the same Act for the rules for the examination, cross-examination, and re-examination of witnesses.

Examination of accused before Magistrate to be evidence.

248. The examination of the accused person before the committing Magistrate shall be given in evidence at the trial.

Whenever any document is produced before any Court purporting to be a statement or confession made by any prisoner or accused person taken in accordance with law and purporting to be signed by any Magistrate, the Court shall presume that the document is genuine; that any statements as to the circumstances under which it was taken, purporting to be made by the person signing it, are true, and that such statement or confession was duly taken—Act I, 1872 (Evidence Act), S. 80. Ss. 342—346, *post*, contain the law for the examination of an accused person in the course of an inquiry or trial. In connection with S. 248 the concluding para. of S. 346 is very important. "If the examination be taken in the course of a preliminary inquiry, and the Court of Session find that the provisions of this section have not been fully complied with, it shall take evidence that the prisoner duly made the statement

CH. XIX. S. 249.

recorded. Provided that if the error does not prejudice the prisoner, it shall not be deemed to affect the admissibility of the statement so recorded."

It is not optional with the prosecution to tender as evidence the examination of the accused person before the Magistrate. If it is not put in, the Judge is bound to call for it and to require it to be put in—Sheikh Mehr Chand, 13 W. R, 63.

It should be put in and read as a part of the case for the prosecution, before the accused person is called upon to enter on his defence. It should be detached from the record of the preliminary inquiry, and attached to that of the trial (Calcutta High Court Cir. 11, September 2, 1867) and marked as an exhibit, a note to that effect that this has been done being entered on the record—Mad. H. Ct., March 31, 1869.

The Judge is not bound to read over the confessions to the accused persons who made them, and to ask them expressly if they have any objection to the reception of those confessions—Misser Sheikh, 14 W. R., 9.

The statement made by an accused person must be taken in its entirety. In a case in which the only evidence against the prisoner was his statement that he accompanied the dacoits for a short distance, but turned back almost immediately, and had nothing to do with the dacoits, and did not even know that such an offence was in contemplation, it was held that this amounted to no evidence, and he was acquitted—Greedharee Manjee, 7 W. R., 39; see also Sheikh Boodhoo, 8 W. R., 38; also Krishto Mundul, 7 W. R., 7.

A confession made before a Magistrate, but retracted before the Sessions Court, is still evidence against the prisoner, and sufficient for his conviction, provided that the Court is satisfied that it was voluntarily made and is genuine—Sreemotee Mongola, 6 W. R., 81; Jhuree, 7 W. R., 41; Mussamut Jema, 8 W. R., 40. It is not necessary that a confession should be corroborated by other evidence—Runjeet Sonthal, 6 W. R., 73; Chokoo Khan, 5 W. R., 70; Bhukan Rajwan, 12 W. R., 49.

An important alteration in the law regarding the effect of anything said by one prisoner in his confession as against a fellow prisoner should borne in mind in connection with S. 248. The Evidence Act (I, 1872) S. 30 declares, that when more persons than one are being tried jointly for the same offence, and a confession, made by one of such persons, affecting himself and some other of such persons, is proved, the Court may take into consideration such confession as against such other person as well as against the person who makes such confession.

It should also be noted that under the Explanation to S. 193, the answer given by an accused person may be put in evidence against him, not only in the case under inquiry, but also in trials for any other offence which his replies may tend to show he has committed.

Evidence given at the preliminary inquiry admissible.

249. When a witness is produced before the Court of Session, or High Court, the evidence given by him before the committing Magistrate may be referred to by the Court, if it was duly taken in the presence of the accused person, and the Court may, if it think fit, ground its judgment thereon, although the witnesses may at the trial make statements inconsistent therewith.

EXPLANATION.—This section shall not authorize the Court to refer to the record of the evidence given by a witness who is absent, except in the cases in which such evidence may be referred to under the Indian Evidence Act, 1872, or other law in force for the time being upon the subject of evidence.

A witness is not always examined in the presence of the accused. He may be examined in certain cases by commission (S. 330), or if the accused person abscond and after due pursuit cannot be arrested, the statements of persons acquainted with the facts of the case may be recorded in his absence by a Court competent to try or commit such accused person for trial for the offence complained of, and if it be not practicable on the trial of such person to procure the attendance of these witnesses their depositions may be put in. (S. 327.)

The evidence of witnesses taken by Magistrate in the presence of the accused person, but whose attendance cannot be procured before the Court of Session, is, under certain circumstances, admissible as legal evidence. (See Evidence Act (I, 1872) S. 33.) The examination of a Civil Surgeon or other medical witness so taken is also admissible in the Sessions Court (S. 323, *post*), also the report of the Chemical Examiner or his Assistant without further proof. (S. 325.)

Examination of accused.

250. The Court may, from time to time, at any stage of the trial, examine the accused person, and shall question him generally on the case after the witnesses for the prosecution have been examined, and before he is called on for his defence.

The accused person should be examined in the manner prescribed by S. 346.

S. 348 empowers a Court of Session during the trial to tender a pardon to any person or persons supposed to have been directly or indirectly concerned in or privy to any offence triable exclusively by such Court, and S. 349 declares how and under what circumstances such pardon may be withdrawn.

Defence.

251. When the examination of the witnesses for the prosecution and the examination of the accused person is concluded, the accused person shall be asked whether he means to call witnesses. If he says that he does not, the prosecutor may sum up his case. The Court may then, if it thinks that there are no grounds for proceeding,

in a case tried with Assessors, record a finding, or, in a case tried by a Jury, instruct the Jury to return a verdict of acquittal.

CH. XIX. s. 251.

If the Court considers that there are grounds for proceeding, it shall call on the accused person to state his grounds of defence and produce his witnesses.

The accused person or his Counsel or authorized Agent may then state the case for the defence, and may examine the witnesses, if any, produced for the defence, and at the conclusion of such examination may sum up his case.

With the permission of the Court any Advocate or Pleader may address the Court in English when any one of the Pleaders in the opposite side is acquainted with that language or whenever the Senior of such Pleaders or his client consents to such—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 4, March 15, 1869.

A Sessions Judge is bound to postpone a case in which a witness summoned for the defence is absent, especially if he be a material witness and the case cannot be satisfactorily decided on his absence—Ishan Dutt, 6 B. L. R., 88, *App.*; 15 W. R., 34.

Any questions put to an accused, and all answers given by him, should be recorded by the Judge—Agra Sudder Court Cir. 6, 1863.

A Sessions Court is not competent to subject a prisoner to severe cross-examination. The discretion given by law is not for the purpose of driving a prisoner to make statements criminatory of himself. It can only be properly used for ascertaining from a prisoner how he may be able to meet facts in evidence standing against him, so that these facts should not stand against him unexplained—Virabudra Gaud, 1 Mad., 199.

It is not necessary to take the opinion of Assessors when the Court thinks that there are no grounds for proceeding—Parvati, 7 Bomb., 82, *Crown cases.*

When the evidence, if believed, does not amount to proof, the case should not be put to the Jury, as a verdict of guilty cannot be sustained—Rutton Dass, 16 W. R., 19. The Jury should be instructed to return a verdict of acquittal. But when it is a question as to the credibility of the evidence, it must be left to the Jury, though the Judge himself may disbelieve it—Hurro Shahu, 16 W. R., 20.

There is nothing in the law which prohibits a written defence; if presented, such should be received—2 Agra, 356. Sessions Judges should put on record any statement that the accused person may make, on his being called upon to enter upon his defence; and if no statement be made by the accused, the fact should be noted by the Judge—*Id.*, Cir. 6, 1863.

If the accused makes any statement on his defence, it should be recorded. If he does not voluntarily make any statement and declines to answer any question put by the Court, the fact should be noted, and when there is nothing else to show the nature of the defence, a note of the address to the Court (if any) should be recorded. The record is not complete unless it shows the nature of the defence set up—Gopal Hajjam, 15 W. R., 16.

There is no provision of the Code entitling a person to have a witness for the prosecution who is not called put into the box for cross-examination. The Counsel for the defence might have applied to have such a

witness examined or he might have commented on his not being examined for the prosecution or tendered for cross-examination—Futteechand Vastichand, 5 Bomb, 85, *Crown cases.*

Prosecutor's right of reply.

252. If any evidence is adduced on behalf of the accused person, the officer conducting the prosecution shall be entitled to reply.

View by jury or assessors.

253. Whenever, in the opinion of the Court, it is proper and convenient that the Jury or Assessors should view the place in which the offence charged is said to have been committed, or any other place in which any other transaction material to the inquiry in the trial took place, an order shall be made to this effect, and the Jury or Assessors shall be conducted in a body, under the care of an officer of the Court, to such place, which shall be shown to them by a person appointed by the Court.

Such officer shall not suffer any other person to speak to, or hold any communication with, any of the Jury or Assessors; and they shall, when the view is finished, be immediately conducted back into Court.

This seems rather an unnecessary precaution, seeing that if a trial be adjourned the Jurors and Assessors are subject to no restraint.

The Calcutta High Court condemned the proceedings of a Sessions Judge who permitted the Assessors in a trial to visit the scene of the alleged offence without adopting the precautions provided by S. 348, and ordered certain of the witnesses to attend with the Assessors, and at the same time pressed upon the latter the necessity of orally examining the witnesses, if they deemed proper to do so, in the presence of the accused, who would be present—Chutterdharee Singh, 5 W. R., 59.

Procedure when juror becomes unable to attend.

254. If, in the course of a trial by Jury at any time prior to the finding, any Juror, from any sufficient cause, is prevented from attending through the trial,

or if any Juror absents himself, and it is not possible to enforce his attendance,

a new Juror shall be added, or the Jury shall be discharged, and a new Jury empannelled,

and in either case the trial shall commence anew.

A Juror failing to attend without lawful excuse or absenting himself without permission of the Court is liable to a fine not exceeding one hundred rupees. S. 414.

Assessor's opinion and charge to jury.

255. When the case for the defence and the prosecutor's reply, if any, are concluded, the Court shall proceed—

in cases tried with Assessors, to ask the Assessors their opinion, and shall record it:

in cases tried by Jury, to charge the Jury, summing up the evidence for the prosecution and defence, and laying down the law by which the Jury are to be guided.

A statement of the Judge's direction to the Jury shall form part of the record.

Duty of Judge.

256. It is the duty of the Judge to decide all questions of law, and especially all questions as to the relevancy of facts which it is proposed to prove, the admissibility of evidence or the propriety of questions asked by parties or their agents which may arise in the course of the trial; and, in his discretion, to prevent the production of inadmissible evidence, whether it is or is not objected to by the parties;

to decide upon the meaning and construction of all documents given in evidence at the trial;

to decide upon all matters of facts which it may be necessary to prove in order to enable evidence of particular matters to be given;

to decide whether any question which arises is for himself or for the Jury; and upon this point his decision shall be final.

The Judge may, if he thinks proper, in the course of his summing up, express to the Jury his opinion upon any question of fact, or upon any question of mixed law and fact relevant to the proceeding.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) It is proposed to prove a statement made by a person not called as a witness under circumstances which render evidence of his statement admissible.

It is for the Judge and not for the jury to decide whether the existence of those circumstances has been proved.

(*b*) It is proposed to give secondary evidence of a document, the original of which is alleged to have been lost or destroyed

It is the duty of the Judge to decide whether the original has been lost or destroyed.

Duty of jury.

257. It is the duty of the Jury—

(1) to decide which view of the facts is true, and then to return the verdict, which, under such a Sec. 257 ought, according to the direction of the Judge, to be returned;

(2) to determine the meaning of all technical terms and words used in an unusual sense which it may be necessary to determine, whether such words occur in documents or not;

(3) to decide all questions declared by the Indian Penal Code, or any other law to be questions of fact;

(4) to decide whether general indefinite expressions do or do not apply to particular cases, unless such expressions refer to legal procedure, or unless their meaning is ascertained by law, in either of which cases it is the duty of the Judge to decide their meaning.

Illustrations.

(*a*.) A is tried for the murder of B.

It is the duty of the Judge to explain to the jury the distinction between murder and culpable homicide, and to tell them under what views of the facts A ought to be convicted of murder, or of culpable homicide, or to be acquitted.

It is the duty of the jury to decide which view of the facts is true, and to return a verdict in accordance with the direction of the Judge, whether that direction is right or wrong, and whether they do or do not agree with it

(*b*) The question is whether a person entertained a reasonable belief on a particular point. Whether work was done with reasonable skill, or due diligence.

Each of these is a question for the jury

When juryman or assessor may be examined.

258. If a Juryman or Assessor is personally acquainted with any relevant fact, it is his duty to inform the Judge that such is the case, whereupon he may be examined, cross-examined, and re-examined in the same manner as any other witness.

The term relevant fact used here and in S. 256 is to be found throughout the Evidence Act. See Ss. 5 *et s eq.*, which declare what are relevant facts.

Procedure when assessor is unable to attend

259. If, in the course of a trial with the aid of Assessors, at any time prior to the finding, any Assessor is, from any sufficient cause, prevented from attending through the trial, the trial shall proceed with the aid of the other Assessor or Assessors.

If all the Assessors are prevented from attending through the trial, the proceedings shall be stayed, and a new trial shall be held with the aid of a fresh Assessors.

An Assessor failing to attend without lawful excuse, or absenting himself without permission of the Court, is liable to a fine of one hundred rupees. S. 414.

Jury or assessors to attend at adjourned sitting.

260. If a trial is adjourned, the Jury or Assessors shall be required to attend at the adjourned sitting, and at every subsequent sitting, until the conclusion of the trial.

Non-attendance on the part of a Juror or Assessor without lawful excuse is punishable under S. 414, *post.*

Cases tried with assessors.

261. In cases tried with Assessors, the Court shall proceed to pass judgment of acquittal or conviction, having considered the opinions of the Assessors, but not being bound to conform to them. If the accused person is convicted, the Court shall proceed to pass sentence on him according to law.

If the sentence passed be a sentence of death, the proceedings must be referred to the High Court for confirmation of that sentence (S. 287); but if, on inquiry, the convict signifies his intention to appeal, the reference should not be made for seven days to allow of the reference and the appeal being heard simultaneously (S. 271). If the accused is convicted of an offence punishable with death, and the Court sentences him to any other punishment, the Court shall, in its judgment, state the reason why sentence of death was not passed. S. 287.

Decision vested in Judge.

262. The opinion of each Assessor shall be given orally and shall be recorded in writing by the Court; but the decision is vested exclusively in the Judge.

For the practice in Bengal regarding the trial of cases in which offences may be charged, some of which should be tried by Jury, and others with the aid of Assessors, see Note to S. 233.

The following instructions have been issued by the Calcutta High Court [Cir. 4, 1865] to all Sessions Judges:—

"The record of the opinion of such Assessor should appear at the commencement of the judgment of the Sessions Judge. It is not sufficient that this record should contain a mere verdict of guilty, or not guilty, proven or not proven: what the High Court requires is not only the result arrived at by each Assessor sitting on a Sessions trial, but if possible the reasons by which each Assessor arrived at that result, that is, the grounds of his opinion. While avoiding prolixity, a Sessions Judge should be careful to be intelligible and precise in recording such opinion."—See also Bushmoo Aurut, 3 W. R., 21. The Agra Sudder Court apparently requires that the opinion delivered by an Assessor should be signed by him.—See 4 Agra, 182.

Cases tried by juries.

263. In cases tried by Jury, the Jury may retire to consider their verdict. It shall be the duty of an officer of the Court not to suffer any person to speak to, or hold any communication with, any member of such Jury. When the Jury have considered their verdict, the foreman shall inform the Court what is their verdict, or what is the verdict of a majority.

Verdict to be given on each charge. Judge may question jury.

The Jury shall return a verdict on all the charges on which the accused is tried, and the Court may ask them such questions as are necessary to ascertain what their verdict is. Such questions and the answers to them shall be recorded.

Procedure where jury differ.

If the Jury are not unanimous, the Judge may require them to retire for further consideration. After such a period as the Judge considers reasonable, the Jury may deliver their verdict, although they are not unanimous.

If the Court does not think it necessary to dissent from the verdict of a majority of the Jurors, it shall give judgment accordingly. If the accused person is acquitted, the Court shall record judgment of acquittal. If the accused person is convicted, the Court shall proceed to pass sentence on him according to law.

If the Court disagrees with the verdict of the Jurors, or of a majority of such Jurors, and considers it necessary for the ends of justice to do so, it may submit the case to the High Court, and may either remand the prisoner to custody, or admit him to bail.

The High Court shall deal with the case so submitted as with an appeal, but it may convict the accused person on the facts, and if it does so, shall pass such sentence as might have been passed by the Court of Session.

In a trial for murder the Jury gave the following verdict:—"We have no doubt that the prisoner killed Nuddee Ghose; we think Nuddee Ghose gave no provocation; but we do not think it murder, because the prisoner had no object in killing him." The Calcutta High Court held that this was clearly not such a verdict as could have been received, and that the Jury were properly directed by the Sessions Judge to reconsider their verdict. The Court further refused to question the subsequent verdict of the Jury convicting the prisoner of murder—Okhor Ghose, 1 W. R., 50. The same Court held that a Sessions Judge acted irregularly in directing the Jury to reconsider their verdict, declaring certain prisoners guilty of theft, because he considered that from the evidence they were guilty of robbery. The Court ordered a fresh trial, remarking that the Jury were the sole judges of the credibility of the evidence which would convert the theft into robbery, and, as they apparently disbelieved such evidence, their first verdict was proper, and should have been accepted—Sakhawat Sheikh, 2 W. R., 13.

A Jury convicted a prisoner on the second head of a charge, acquitting him on the first. The Sessions Judge required them to reconsider their verdict, after which the Jury convicted on the first head of the charge. The Calcutta High Court held that the Judge had no power thus to control the Jury, since, having left the several charges to the Jury, it must be presumed that he considered that there was evidence in support of each of those charges, and it was for the Jury alone to convict or acquit on the several charges as they thought proper. The Sessions Judge should have recorded the first finding of the Jury which was their verdict, and should have sentenced the prisoner accordingly —Joy Krishto Ghosamee, 7 W. R., 22.

If a Sessions Judge differs from the finding of a Jury, he is not justified in passing a light sentence, which would have the effect of making that finding inoperative. He should either pass what he considers a proper sentence, for the offence of which the Jury has found the prisoner guilty, or should submit the case to the High Court under the penultimate clause of this section. See 3 W. R, 16, C. L.

The Calcutta High Court requires (March 11th, 1863) that in all cases tried by Jury, Sessions Judges shall, in the periodical statements submitted by them, state whether such verdict has their concurrence, and whether, in their opinion, the evidence in the case warranted the particular finding.

Postponement of trial.

264. The Court may, in its discretion, postpone the hearing of the case, and may from time to time adjourn the

trial if it considers that such adjournment is proper and will promote the ends of justice.

Adjournment

At each periodical Session, all persons awaiting trial should be brought before the Judge in open Court. If the Public Prosecutor should not be prepared to go to trial in any particular case, he should be required to show cause. properly supported, why the accused should not be acquitted and released, the accused himself being bound in answer to such cause shown. When a trial is postponed, the ground of postponment should be justly stated in the column of remarks in the statement of Sessions trials furnished to the High Court—Cal. H. Ct. Cir 4, May 6, 1868.

265. The same Jury may try, or the same Assessors may aid in the trial of, as many accused persons successively as to the Court seems fit.

The same jury or assessors may try in succession several offenders.

Ordinarily there should be a change of Assessors after every third or fourth case—Mad. H. Ct., Feb. 11th, 1862.

PART VI.

APPEAL, REFERENCE, AND REVISION.

CHAPTER XX.

APPEALS.

266. Any person convicted on a trial held by any Magistrate of the second or third class, or any person sentenced by a competent Magistrate of the second class under Section forty-six, may appeal to the Magistrate of the District, or to a Magistrate of the first class who has been empowered by the Local Government to hear such appeals.

Appeals from officers exercising powers less than those of a Magistrate of the 1st class.

The appeal must be presented within thirty days from the date of the sentence appealed against (Act IX, 1871, Schedule II, Article 152,) but under Section 5 (*b*) of the same Act any appeal may be admitted after this period of limitation when the appellant satisfies the Court that he had sufficient cause for not presenting the appeal within such period.

A Magistrate of the first class or a Magistrate of a Division of a District exercising the powers of a Magistrate of the first class may be empowered by the Local Government to hear such appeals. Ss. 27, 29. If a Magistrate not being duly empowered so to act, hears an appeal, his proceedings are void. S. 34.

A Magistrate of a District or of a Division of a District may withdraw any criminal appeal from any Magistrate subordinate to them who has been authorised to hear appeals from the convictions of Magistrates of the second or third class, and may either themselves inquire into or try the case, or may refer it to any other such competent Magistrate. S. 47.

The cases decided by a competent Magistrate of the second class, under S. 46, would probably be cases referred by a Magistrate of the third class to the Magistrate of a Division of a District to whom he was subordinate, and who exercised only the powers of a Magistrate of the second class.

Appeals in bad livelihood cases.

267. Any person required by a Magistrate of the first class to give security for good behaviour, under section five hundred and four or section five hundred and five, may appeal to the Magistrate of the District.

Such appeals under Section 409 of the repealed Code used to be heard only by the Court of Session.

As to the time within which an appeal must be presented, see Note to S. 266, *ante*.

Appeals from conviction in contempt cases.

268. Any person convicted by any Civil, Criminal, or Revenue Court, under Chapter XXXII of this Act, may appeal to the Court to which decrees or orders made in such Court are ordinarily appealable, whatever may be the amount of the sentence passed, subject to the rules provided in sections two hundred and seventy-five, two hundred and seventy-seven, two hundred and seventy-eight, two hundred and eighty, two hundred and eighty-one and two hundred and eighty-two.

An appeal from such conviction by a Small Cause Court may be made to the Court of Session within whose Sessions Division such Court is situate.

Thus an appeal lies to the High Court from an order passed by a Sessions Court under Section 435.—K. Chappu Menon, 4 Mad., 146.

As to the time within which an appeal must be presented, see Note to S. 266, *ante*.

Appeal from Magistrates.

269. Any person convicted on a trial held by the Magistrate of the District or other Magistrate of the first class, or any person sentenced under section forty-six by a competent Magistrate of the first class may appeal to the Court of Session.

The appellant shall, in every case, give notice of appeal to the Magistrate of the District, who shall, if necessary, instruct the Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader or other officer empowered by Government or by the Magistrate of the District to prosecute the case.

As to the time within which an appeal must be presented, see Note to S. 266, *ante*.

Section 273 declares that there shall be no appeal against a sentence passed by any such Magistrate, if it do not exceed one month only, or fifty rupees only, or whipping only.

The following orders issued by the Madras High Court should be read in connection with this Section:—

"A copy of every order or proceedings passed by a Court of Session upon appeal or upon review of a Magistrate's calendar, together with the order or calendar remarked upon, and in the case of an appeal the grounds for confirming, reversing or modifying the sentence or order of the Magistrate, is to be submitted to the High Court.

"A copy of every order passed by the Magistracy under the Code of Criminal Procedure which determines or disposes of any matter *sub judice*, must be submitted within 48 hours to the Appellate authority for revision. When the order is made by a Sub-Magistrate, the copy submitted must be forwarded by the Magistrate of the Division, if any, appointed to hear appeals from such Sub-Magistrate without more delay than is necessary for the purpose of revision to the Magistrate of the District, who will, after perusal, return the same to the Magistrate of the Division."

Persons convicted under any special or local law would have a right of appeal either under S. 267 or S. 269, according to the powers exercised by the convicting Magistrate—Calcutta High Court, 713, 1863; Judicial Commissioner, Punjab, April 10, 1863; Thakoor Dass, 5 W. R., 22. But when the special provisions of any Act provide for appeals and relief in certain cases,—*e.g.*, the Income Tax Act (IX, 1869)—a sentence of fine, though it exceed fifty rupees, is not appealable under the Code—Muddoo Dutt, 14 W. R., 71. The Allahabad High Court, however, has expressed a contrary opinion. See Chait Ram, 7 N. W. P., 113.

On appeal from the order of a Magistrate, a Sessions Judge commuted the sentence of imprisonment to one of fine, but awarded a sentence of nine months' imprisonment in default of payment of fine. This alternative sentence was reduced by the Bombay High Court to six months, that being the maximum that a Magistrate could award, the Court apparently holding that a Sessions Judge on appeal could not pass any sentence that the Magistrate himself could not have passed—Hurree bin Wittojee, 1 Bomb., 139.

Appeals by persons convicted by officers invested under section 36.

270. Any person convicted on a trial held by any officer invested with the power described in section thirty-six, may appeal to the High Court, if it appear from the sentence awarded that such officer was in such trial exercising such special powers. No appeal in such case shall lie to the Court of Session.

Appeals from convictions of Assistant Sessions Judges.

Any person convicted by an Assistant Sessions Judge may appeal to the Sessions Judge if the sentence appealed against does not exceed three years' imprisonment.

A sentence of an Assistant Sessions Judge, confirmed under section eighteen by the Sessions Judge, may be appealed to the High Court.

An appeal to the High Court must be presented within sixty days from the date of the sentence appealed against—Act IX, 1871, Sch. II, Art. 153; but S. 5 declares that any appeal may be admitted when the appellant satisfies the Court that he had sufficient cause for not presenting the appeal within such period.

S. 36 relates to special powers as Magistrates which can be exercised by the chief executive officer of a District when specially invested with such powers by certain Local Government. If, however, any such officer should pass a sentence beyond three years, it is subject to confirmation by the Sessions Judge who can confirm, modify or annul such sentence.

S. 270 declares that no appeal in such case shall lie to the Court of Session. In sentences passed not exceeding a Magistrate's power, it would therefore be necessary to determine whether a Chief Magistrate invested with powers under S. 36 acted under such powers or as an ordinary Magistrate, for in the former case an appeal would lie only to the High Court and in the latter to the Court of Session. Probably jurisdiction could be determined with due regard to the Court by which the offence, for which conviction was had, was triable, which would appear from the last column of Schedule IV. to this Code.

The powers to be exercised by Assistant Sessions Judges are set forth in S. 18.

Appeals by persons convicted by Sessions Court.

271. Any person convicted on a trial held by a Sessions Judge may appeal to the High Court.

The appeal may be on a matter of fact as well as on a matter of law.

If the conviction was in a trial by Jury, the appeal shall be admissible on a matter of law only.

If such person be sentenced to death, the Sessions Court shall inquire whether he wishes to appeal, and if he signifies his intention to appeal, the Court shall inform him that his appeal must be made within seven days, and shall delay the transmission of the reference hereinafter required for a reasonable time, not exceeding seven days, to allow of the appeal and reference being made at the same time.

When it appears that the execution of the sentence should not be delayed, the Sessions Court may record its reasons and forward the reference at once.

In no case requiring confirmation shall the High Court grant a longer delay than is herein allowed for the presentation of an appeal.

Where the reasons given by the Sessions Court for forwarding the reference at once are sufficient, the High Court shall decide the case in the absence of an appeal.

When, under the provisions of the law in force, judgments or orders made or passed by the High Court are made or passed, either in appeal, reference or revision, by a Court consisting of more than one Judge, any difference of opinion shall be settled by adding, when the High Court is composed of more than two Judges and the Court is equally divided, one or more Judges, and in such event the judgment or order shall follow the opinion of the majority of the Judges.

An appeal to the High Court must be presented within sixty days from the date of the sentence appealed against, Act IX, 1871, Sch. II., Art. 153, but an exception is here made when the Sessions Judge passes a sentence of death. S. 5, Act IX, 1871, declares that any appeal may be admitted after this period, when the appellant satisfies the Court that he had sufficient cause for not presenting the appeal within such period.

No appeal in case of acquittal, except on behalf of Government.

272. The Local Government may direct an appeal by the Public Prosecutor or other officer specially or generally appointed in this behalf, from an original or appellate judgment of acquittal; but

CH. XX. SS. 273, 274.

in no other case shall there be an appeal from a judgment of acquittal passed in any Criminal Court.

Such appeal shall lie to the High Court, and the rules of limitation shall not apply to appeals presented under this section.

The High Court may, in any case so appealed, direct a new trial by another Court, or may pass such judgment, sentence or order as may be warranted by law.

No appeal in petty cases.

273. There shall be no appeal in cases in which a Court of Session, or the Magistrate of a District or other Magistrate of the first class, passes a sentence of imprisonment not exceeding one month only, or of fine not exceeding fifty rupees only, or of whipping only.

There shall be no appeal from a sentence of imprisonment passed by such Court or officer in default of payment of fine, when no substantive sentence of imprisonment has been passed.

Where an accused person has been convicted on his own plea, whether on a trial with Assessors or by Jury, there is no appeal, except as to the extent or legality of the sentence.

Thus under para. 2 a sentence of fine of fifty rupees or in default of payment of two years' rigorous imprisonment would not be appealable if passed by a Magistrate of the first class.

Additional and Assistant Sessions Judges would, under Ss. 17, 18, fall within the term Court of Session as used in this Section, inasmuch as they exercise all the powers of a Court of Session with certain limitations which would not restrict their powers under S. 273.

This section does not apply to cases in which a European British subject may have been convicted (see Ss. 79, 80, also last para. of S. 274), nor to convictions under Chapter XXXII of this Code (Contempts of Court). See S. 268.

Jurisdiction over the appeal of one person does not give a Sessions Judge constructive jurisdiction over the convictions of other prisoners whose sentences may not be appealable.—Cal. H. Ct., 922, 1864; Kalubhai Meghabhai, 7 Bom., 35, *Crown cases.*

Appeal from summary convictions.

274. There shall be no appeal in cases tried summarily, in which a Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate or Bench of Magistrates invested with the powers of a Magistrate of the first class, empowered to act under section two hundred and

twenty-two, two hundred and twenty-three or two hundred and twenty-four, passes a sentence of imprisonment not exceeding three months only, or of fine not exceeding two hundred rupees only, or of whipping only.

An appeal may be brought against any sentence referred to in section two hundred and seventy-three or two hundred and seventy-four, by which any two or more of the punishments therein mentioned are combined; but not against a sentence in which imprisonment is awarded in default of payment of fine and in addition thereto;

nor against any sentence which would not otherwise be liable to appeal because the person convicted is ordered to find security to keep the peace.

Saving of sentences on European British subjects.

The provisions of this and the last preceding section shall not apply to appeals from orders passed on European British subjects under section seventy-four or seventy-six.

Copy of judgment to accompany petition.

275. Every petition of appeal shall be accompanied by a copy of the judgment or order appealed against.

A petition by a prisoner or other person under duress or restraint of any Court or its officers is exempt from stamp duty—Act VII, 1870, S. 19, Cl. xvii.

The petition of appeal against the verdict of a Jury should state specifically in what respect the law has been contravened—Gopal Bhorecewalla, 1 W. R., 21.

Deduction of the period of delay in obtaining copy of the sentence passed is allowed as a recognized rule of practice. So when a petition of appeal was refused as out of time on that ground, it was ordered to be received—Toti Chengan, 6 Mad., 348, *App.*

Copy of judgment or order to be furnished.

276. A copy of the judgment or other order passed by any Criminal Court, and in cases tried by Jury, of the Judge's charge to the Jury, shall be furnished without delay on the application of any person affected by such sentence or order.

Such copy shall be made at the expense of the person applying for it, unless he is in jail, or unless the Court, for some special reason, sees fit to grant such copy free of expense.

CH. XX.
S. 277.

The judgment contains the points for determination, the finding thereon, and the reasons for the finding. S. 464. The terms of S. 276 would not extend to copies made of the evidence, which, if required, should be paid for—Mad. H Ct, Jan. 5, 1871.

The application for a copy of the judgment or other order or of the Judge's charge to the Jury requires a stamp paper of one anna. Act VII, 1870, Sch. II, Art. 1 (*a*). The copies will, unless the person applying for such be in jail or unless they be specially exempted by the Court, be charged at the rate of eight annas for every three hundred and sixty words or fraction of three hundred and sixty words—*Ibid*, Sch. I, Art. 9.

On application made by the Magistrate of the District to the Sessions Judge for a copy of any judgment delivered by him, the Judge should permit a copy to be made by any person whom the Magistrate may depute for that purpose. Such copies will be granted to Magistrates and Committing Officers only for their information and guidance; they are not at liberty to cavil at the judgment of the Sessions Court, or enter into any discussion with the Judge upon its merits—Calcutta High Court Cir. 1, 1864. When the Judge's notes form the only record of a case, the parties should be allowed to have copies of such notes on paying the authorised charge for making the same—Subbayya Gaundan, 1 Mad., 138.

Procedure when appellant in jail.

277. If the party appealing be in jail, he shall be at liberty to present his petition of appeal and the copy of the judgment or order appealed against to the Magistrate or other officer in charge of the jail, who shall thereupon forward the petition to the proper appellate authority.

Officers in charge of jails are required to give all proper facilities to prisoners for drawing up petitions of appeal or for getting them drawn up by other prisoners or by their legal advisers or friends. It is however no duty of the jail establishment to draw up such petitions—Govt. of Bengal, 2031, June 16, 1870. The fullest opportunity should be given to prisoners to execute powers of attorney to whomsoever they please, and without reference to the mode or circumstances by which they might be influenced to do so—Sheikh Dadabhai, 1 Bomb., 16.

The Calcutta High Court has, by its Circular 9, August 7, 1867, laid it down, as a general rule, that petitions of appeal against the sentences or orders of Sessions Judges, presented to officers in charge of Jails, be forwarded by such officers direct to the Registrar of the High Court of Judicature, intimation of the fact being at once given in each instance and in the following form to the Judge whose sentence or order is appealed against.

Petitions of appeal must be presented within the period allowed for appeal, as provided in Act IX., 1871, Sch. II, Art. 153, and must be accompanied by a copy of the sentence or order appealed against, as provided by S. 275 of the Code of Criminal Procedure.

Petitions not presented in time or not accompanied as above, are not to be transmitted to the Registrar, but should be returned to the petitioner with an endorsement by the officer in charge of the Jail showing the date of presentation.

To

THE SESSIONS JUDGE OF

The undersigned begs to report, for the information of the Sessions Judge, that an appeal by the prisoner
against the Judge's sentence or order, dated
and noted at foot, has this day been presented to the Officer in charge of the Jail, and has been forwarded to the High Court, as required by S. 277 of the Code of Criminal Procedure.

Officer in Charge of the Jail.

As a general rule the Sessions Judge should, on receipt of this notice, forward the record to the High Court, but whenever public inconvenience would arise from this, he should forward in the first instance a certified copy of his reasons (S. 464) for making or passing such sentence or order, stating at the same time why the original record has not been sent—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 5, May 28, 1868.

But when the order is not appealable, no record should be sent unless specially called for—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 7, Aug. 12, 1869; 12 W. R., 5, *Crim. Cirs.*; 3 B. L. R, 11, *Rules, &c.* In such cases also the Officer in charge of the Jail should not forward the petition, but should leave the prisoner to move the superior Court by motion in open Court—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 8, Aug. 25, 1869; 12 W. R., 5, *Crim. Cirs.*; 3 B. L. R., 11 *Rules, &c.*

When transmitting a petition of appeal, a Magistrate should forward the record of the case to the Court of Session—Panj. C. Ct. Cir. XXII, Oct. 26, 1868.

Communications from an Officer in charge of a Jail to a Sessions Judge relative to an appeal made by a prisoner convicted by the latter should not be made through the Magistrate of the District, but to the Sessions Judge direct—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 6, July 2, 1869; 3 B. L. R., 5, *Rules, &c.*

Act IX, 1871, S. 5, declares that an appeal may be admitted after the period of limitation prescribed therefor [*i. e.*, sixty days if to the High Court, and thirty days to any other Court (*Id.* Sch II, Arts. 152, 153)], when the applicant satisfies the Court that he had sufficient cause for not presenting the appeal within such period; and the Madras High Court has held that deduction of the period of delay in obtaining copies of the sentence is always a recognized rule of practice and when an appeal had been rejected on this ground, that Court set aside the order and decided the appeal to be renewed—Toti Chengan, 6 Mad., 348, *App.* Pro. Nov. 2, 1871.

Rejection of appeal.

278. The Appellate Court shall fix a reasonable time within which the appellant or his counsel or authorized agent may appear, and it may reject the appeal if, on a perusal of the petition of appeal and the copy of the judgment or order appealed against, and after hearing the appellant or his counsel or authorized agent, if he appears, it considers that there is no sufficient ground for questioning the correctness

of the decision or for interfering with the sentence or order appealed against.

Before rejecting the appeal, the Court may call for and peruse all or any part of the proceedings of the lower Court, but shall not be bound to do so.

It is not competent to an Appellate Court to order a convict under sentence of imprisonment to appear in Court—Bom. H. Ct., Antoine José, Sept. 4, 1869, *Resn. in Chambers.*

Notice of appeal.

279. If the Appellate Court decide to hear the appeal, it shall cause notice to be given to the appellant, and, if the appeal be to the Session or High Court, shall also give notice to the Magistrate of the District, who shall inform, if necessary, the Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader or other officer empowered by Government in that behalf, of the day on which such appeal will be heard.

A Session Court is hereby directed merely to give notice to the appellant and to the Magistrate of the District of the day on which the appeal will be heard, but S. 62 requires that if the case has been prosecuted by the public prosecutor, notice of such appeal and a copy of the grounds of appeal shall be given to such public prosecutor by the Appellate Court, as well as notice of the time and place at which such appeal will be heard.

Appellate Court may alter or reverse finding and sentence, or enhance a sentence.

280. The Appellate Court, after perusing the proceedings of the lower Court, and after hearing the appellant, his counsel or agent, if they appear, and the Public Prosecutor, Government Pleader or other officer empowered by Government or by the Magistrate of the District in that behalf, if he appears, may alter or reverse the finding and sentence or order of such Court, and may, if it see reason to do so, enhance any punishment that has been awarded.

Provided that, if the appeal is from the sentence of a Magistrate of any class, the Appellate Court shall not inflict a greater punishment than might have been inflicted by a Magistrate of the first class.

This section gives an Appellate Court power *to enhance any punishment that has been awarded.*

Whether an Appellate Court other than the High Court can order the re-trial of a convict seems very doubtful. Under the late Code, which was silent on this point, the Agra High Court held that such an Appellate Court had no such power but that it was bound to refer the case for the orders of the High Court—Hoolassee Singh, 1 Agra, 17. An Appellate Court can, however, under S. 284, set aside a conviction by a Court not competent to try the offence, and direct the trial by a competent Court.

When a judgment or final order has been signed or dated in open Court at the time of pronouncing it, it cannot be altered or reviewed by the Court which gives such judgment or order. S. 464.

A copy of every order or proceedings passed by a Court of Session upon appeal or upon review of a Magistrate's Calendar, together with the order or Calendar remarked upon, and in the case of an appeal the grounds for confirming, reversing or modifying the sentence or order of the Magistrate, is to be submitted to the High Court—Mad. H. Ct., March 5, 1867; Dec. 10, 1869.

A copy of every order passed by the Magistracy under the Code of Criminal Procedure which determines or disposes of any matter *sub judice*, must be submitted within 48 hours to the Appellate Authority for revision. If the order be passed by a Subordinate Magistrate, a copy must also be sent to theMagistrate of the District.

All orders submitted by the Magistracy to the Appellate Authority for revision must be accompanied by a clear statement of the substance of the complaint and evidence, and the grounds on which the order was made.

Copies of Proceedings held by the Magistracy commenting on the Calendars of the Sub-Magistracy should also be submitted to the Court of Session—Mad. H. Ct., Feb 20, 1863; Aug. 3, 1868; Nov. 17, 1868; Nov. 16, 1869

Suspension of sentence pending appeal.

Release of appellant on bail.

281. In any case, in which an appeal is allowed, the Appellate Court may, pending the appeal, order that the sentence be suspended, and, if the appellant be in confinement for an offence which is bailable, may order that he be released on bail.

The period during which the sentence is suspended shall be omitted in reckoning the completion of the punishment.

Under S. 390 the Court of Session may, in any case, whether there be an appeal on conviction or not, direct that an accused person shall be admitted to bail, or that the bail required by a Magistrate be reduced.

Cash or Government Promissory Notes may, with the permission of a Criminal Court, be deposited in lieu of bail. S. 399.

Appellate Court may make or direct further inquiry.

282. In any case, in which an appeal has been allowed, the Appellate Court, if it thinks further inquiry or additional evidence upon any point

bearing upon the guilt or innocence of the appellant to be necessary, may either make such further inquiry and take such additional evidence itself, or may direct such inquiry to be made and additional evidence to be taken.

If the Appellate Court takes further evidence and passes judgment and sentence, no fresh right of appeal arises in respect of such sentence.

When the evidence has not been taken before itself, the result of the further inquiry and the additional evidence shall be certified to the Appellate Court, and such Court shall thereupon proceed to dispose of the appeal.

Unless the Appellate Court otherwise directs, the presence of the appellant may be dispensed with when the further inquiry is made or evidence taken.

The provisions of this Act relating to summoning and enforcing the attendance of witnesses and their examination shall, so far as may be, apply to witnesses examined under this section.

The Court of first instance, which is required to take additional evidence, is not required to give any opinion on it, and cannot record any judgment—*Anon*, 3 B. L. R., 62.

If the case has been tried by Jury or with the aid of Assessors, the further inquiry need not be held nor the additional evidence taken in their presence. S. 289.

Finding or sentence when reversible by reason of error or defect in charge or proceedings.

283. No finding or sentence passed by a Court of competent jurisdiction shall be reversed or altered on appeal on account of any error or defect, either in the charge or in the proceedings on or before trial or on account of the improper admission or rejection of any evidence, or by any misdirection in any charge to a jury, unless such error or defect has occasioned a failure of justice, either by affecting the due conduct of the prosecution, or by prejudicing the prisoner in his defence.

No irregularity in the proceedings up to trial is a sufficient ground for reversing any judgment,

sentence or order made or passed in a trial properly held.

Appellate Court may reduce punishment.

In case the accused person has been sentenced to a larger amount of punishment than could have been awarded for the offence which, in the judgment of the Appellate Court, is proved by the evidence, the Appellate Court may reduce the punishment within the limits prescribed by the Indian Penal Code or any law for the time being in force for such offence.

The provisions of this section apply also to orders of Revision under Chapter XXII., S. 300.

S. 32 declares that, in certain specified irregularities, the order of a Magistrate not duly empowered to pass such order shall not be set aside on that ground; and S. 34 declares that, in other specified cases, the proceedings of a Magistrate, not duly empowered so to act, shall be void.

S. 167 of the Evidence Act, I, 1872, provides that the improper admission or rejection of evidence shall not be ground in itself for a new trial or reversal of any decision on any case, if it shall appear to the Court, before which such objection is raised, that, independently of the evidence objected to and admitted, there was sufficient evidence to justify the decision, or that, if the rejected evidence had been received, it ought not to have varied the decision.

With reference to para 2 of S. 283, it should be borne in mind that the trial of a summons case (Chapter XVI) commences when the accused person appears, and of a warrant case (Chapter XVII) after a *primâ facie* case has been established and the charge prepared. In Sessions cases the trial would necessarily commence in the Sessions Court. No irregularity in the proceedings before these stages of a case would be sufficient ground for the interference of a superior Court.

Procedure in case of conviction by Court not having jurisdiction.

284. When any Court has convicted a person of an offence not triable by such Court, the Appellate Court shall annul the conviction and sentence of such Court, and direct the trial of the case by a Court of competent jurisdiction.

Where a Subordinate Magistrate has convicted of an offence cognizable only by a Court of Session, the Magistrate of the District cannot act under S. 284. He should refer the case to the High Court under S. 296—Chanveraya bin Chanbasaya, 5 Bomb., 65, *Crown cases*. No reasons are given for this judgment in the published report nor does it appear whether the Magistrate of the District acted as an Appellate Court. Had he so acted, it does not appear why, under the terms of the law, he should not have had authority to direct the trial of the prisoner by a competent Court.

Where a person who had been convicted under S. 181, Penal Code, appealed to the Sessions Judge, and that Officer was of opinion that the offence was rather under S. 193, over which the Magistrate had no jurisdiction, the Calcutta High Court held that the Sessions Judge should, under S. 284, Code of Criminal Procedure, have annulled the conviction and ordered the Magistrate to commit the prisoner for trial—*In re* Heraman Singh, 8 W. R., 30.

Finality of orders on appeal.

285. Judgments, sentences and orders passed by an Appellate Court upon appeal shall be final, except in the cases provided for in Sections two hundred and seventy-two and two hundred and ninety-seven.

S. 272 provides for an appeal by a Public Prosecutor or other officer under direction of the Local Government from a judgment of acquittal passed by an Appellate Court. S. 297 provides for the exercise by the High Court of certain powers as a Court of Revision.

Unless otherwise provided, no appeal to lie from judgment, order or sentence of Criminal Court.

286. No appeal shall lie from any judgment, sentence or order of a Criminal Court, except in the cases provided for by this Act or by any law for the time being in force.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) There is no appeal against an order refusing to grant compensation, or to grant an enhanced award.

(*b.*) There is no appeal against an order of a competent Magistrate dismissing a complaint.

(*c.*) There is no appeal against an order requiring a person to furnish security to keep the peace.

(*d.*) There is no appeal against an order requiring a person to furnish security to be of good behaviour, when such order is passed by the Magistrate of the District.

(*e.*) There is no appeal against an order passed under Chapter XXXIX; nor against a report by a jury under that chapter.

(*f.*) There is no appeal against an order of maintenance.

(*g*) There is no appeal against an order placing a name on the jury list.

(*h.*) There is no appeal against an order by a Court of Session fining a juror or an assessor for non-attendance.

(*i.*) There is no appeal against the order of a competent Court refusing to order a commitment.

(*j.*) There is no appeal against an interlocutory order, such as a claim to appear by agent.

(*k.*) There is no appeal from an order to pay compensation under section 22 of Act I of 1871 (*An Act to consolidate and amend the law relating to trespasses by cattle.*)

CHAPTER XXI.

REFERENCE.

Sentence of death.

287. If the Court of Sessions pass sentence of death, the proceedings shall be referred to the High Court, and the sentence shall not be executed without its confirmation by the High Court.

If the accused person is convicted of an offence punishable with death, and the Court sentences him to any punishment other than death, the Court shall, in its judgment, state the reason why sentence of death was not passed.

If a woman sentenced to death be found to be pregnant, the High Court shall order the execution of the sentence to be postponed or may commute the sentence. S. 304.

The following cases heard by the Calcutta High Court afford some illustrations of cases in which sentence of death was confirmed or commuted.

There being a deliberate attempt to take life proved against a prisoner convicted of murder, the Calcutta High Court [1095, 1864] informed the Sessions Judge that he should have passed sentence of death. The mere absence of previous ill-feeling and apparent motive do not form sufficient grounds for remitting capital punishment on a man convicted of the murder of his wife—2 W. R., 6, C. L.; nor is it proper to remit that punishment merely because there were no eye-witnesses to the murder. Under such a rule, no sentences of capital punishment would ever be passed on any persons convicted of murder on circumstantial evidence—2 W. R., 19, C. L.

The character borne by a prisoner convicted of murder is no valid reason for remitting a sentence of death (6 W. R., 4, C. L.); but the Calcutta High Court remitted a capital sentence on consideration of the youth of the convict and the uncertainty as to the circumstances under which the offence was committed—Karroo and others, 6 W. R., 44.

Where a person was convicted of murder committed while "running a-muck," sentence of death was remitted on the ground that the prisoner's mind was not in its normal state, and that this was a case very different from cases of deliberate murder—Bissonath Bunneea, 8 W. R., 53.

Where a person believing that another was a diviner, and that by killing him the life of his own sick child might be saved, did kill him, sentence of death was remitted. The Court remarked that some distinction must be made between such cases and cases in which a deliberate murder has been committed for baser motives, and that, as the law has laid down two different degrees of punishment for the offence of murder, this was not a case in which the severer penalty should be imposed—Ooram Sangra, 6 W. R., 82. See also case of Bishendharee Kahar, 7 W. R., 100.

Where there was no intention to cause death, but merely a reckless assault with a weapon which inflicted a bodily injury likely, in the ordinary course of nature, to cause death, *viz*, a club of a very lethal

character, a sentence of death was held not to be a proper sentence, and was remitted—Khoaz Sheikh, 5 W. R., 20. See also case of Sobah Sheikh Gorman, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 2.

In referring a case to the High Court for the confirmation of a sentence of death, the particulars of the evidence and the Judge's remarks are to be embodied in a letter addressed to the Registrar.

An English translation of the whole of the evidence given at the trial should also be submitted—Madras H. Ct., Aug. 6, 1862; Aug. 12, 1862.

It is not proper for a Sessions Judge in referring a sentence of death for confirmation to recommend the prisoner to mercy. The law allows an alternative sentence, and the responsibility of deciding whether there are sufficient grounds for not sentencing the prisoner to death rests upon the Session Judge himself—Madras H. Ct., April, 24, 1866.

When sentence of death has been remitted by the Sessions Judge, the grounds for the remission should be recorded at the back of the statement submitted to the High Court at the close of the Sessions—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 10, July 12, 1870.

Power of High Court to confirm sentence or annul conviction.

288. In any case so referred, whether tried with Assessors or by Jury, the High Court may either confirm the sentence, or pass any other sentence warranted by law, or may annul the conviction and order a new trial on the same or an amended charge, or may acquit the accused person.

This section modifies the corresponding section (399) of the repealed Code, inasmuch as it empowers the High Court to acquit the accused person irrespective of whether the trial was held by Jury or with the aid of Assessors or whether the Judge concurred in or differred from the verdict of the Jury. (S. 263.)

S. 301 lays down the procedure to be followed after the passing of its order by the High Court as a Court of Reference.

Power to direct further inquiry, &c.

289. If the High Court think further inquiry or additional evidence upon any point bearing upon the guilt or innocence of the accused person to be necessary, it may direct such inquiry to be made, or such additional evidence to be taken.

Unless the Court of Reference otherwise directs, the presence of the convicted person may be dispensed with when the further inquiry is made or evidence taken, and neither under this section nor under section two hundred and eighty-two is such inquiry to be made or evidence taken in the presence of Jurors or Assessors.

The result of the further inquiry and the additional evidence shall be certified to the High Court, and the High Court shall thereupon proceed to pass judgment of acquittal or to confirm the sentence or to pass such sentence as it thinks fit.

This section is similar, *mutatis mutandis*, to S. 282 enacted for Appellate Courts; it, however, differs from the corresponding section (400) of the repealed Code, since it does not restrict the power of ordering further inquiry to be made or additional evidence to be taken only to cases which may have been tried with the aid of Assessors.

Under S. 348 the High Court, *as a Court of Revison*, can, in a case concerning an offence triable exclusively by a Court of Session, instruct the committing Magistrate to tender a pardon to any one or more of the persons supposed to have been directly or indirectly concerned in or privy to such offence on condition of his or their making a full, true and just disclosure of the whole of the circumstances, within his or their knowledge, relative to the crime committed, and every other person concerned in the perpetration thereof. But this provision does not apply to the High Court *as a Court of Reference*, though under S. 349 the High Court as a Court of Reference or Revision can direct proceedings taken against any person who has accepted an offer of pardon and failed to conform to the conditions thereof.

Confirmation or new sentence to be signed by two Judges.

290. In every case so referred to the High Court, the confirmation of the sentence, or any new sentence or order passed by the High Court, shall, when such High Court consists of two or more Judges, be determined and signed by at least two Judges of such Court.

If the two Judges composing such Court sitting on any particular case should differ in opinion, the rule laid down in the last para. of S. 271 should be followed.

When High Court consists of one Judge.

291. When a High Court of Reference, Revision, or Appeal consists of a single Judge, such Judge shall have all the powers conferred upon two or more Judges of the High Court by this chapter.

CHAPTER XXII.

SUPERINTENDENCE AND REVISION.

Power of High Court to make rules.

292. The High Court may make and issue general rules—

for keeping all books, entries and accounts to be kept in all Criminal Courts subordinate to it, and

for the preparation and transmission of any calendars or statements to be prepared and submitted by such Courts;

and may also frame forms (when not prescribed by this Act) for every proceeding in the said Courts for which it thinks that a form should be provided;

and from time to time may alter any such rule or form;

and, with the concurrence of the Local Government, may make and issue general rules for regulating the practice and proceedings of all Criminal Courts subordinate to it, and, with the like sanction, may alter any such rule;

and a High Court not established by Royal Charter may, with the concurrence of the Local Government, make and issue rules for regulating the practice and proceedings of that Court, and, with the like sanction, may alter any such rule:

Provided that such rules and forms be not inconsistent with the provisions of this Act, or of any other law in force for the time being.

All rules framed by the Court and all repeals and alterations thereof under this section, shall be published in the official Gazette.

Calendars of trials by Subordinate Courts.

293. All Subordinate Courts shall send to the High Court such periodical statements or calendars of trials held by such Courts, as the High Court prescribes, exhibiting the offences charged, the offences of which the accused persons are convicted, and the sentences or orders passed upon them.

The following Circulars issued by the CALCUTTA HIGH COURT are of importance:

The High Court of Judicature are pleased to direct that every Judge of every Court, including all Magisterial Officers, whose duty it is to administer the law as contained in the Indian Penal Code and the Code of Criminal Procedure, shall from time to time report to his official superior any doubt which he shall entertain as to the construction which he shall put upon any part of those Codes in the course of cases which shall come before him.

2. These reports must not be made on mere speculative questions or pending trial or inquiry, but after the cases shall have been actually tried, or, in cases of preliminary inquiry, after the inquiry has been concluded. If the report be made by the Magistrate of the District, it shall be transmitted by him to the Judge. If it be made by any of the Magisterial Authorities subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, it shall be transmitted by him to the Judge with such remarks as he may think fit to make thereon. All reports, which shall be submitted to the Judge, unless in the case of reports made by Officers subordinate to the Magistrate of the District in which he shall consider the doubt to be obviously unreasonable, shall be transmitted to this Court, with such remarks as he may deem necessary, and also with such portions (if any) of the correspondence which shall have taken place on the subject as he shall consider important to be considered by this Court. The Judge shall also forward the record of the case if he consider it necessary.

3. In order to make as complete as possible any suggestions for the alteration of, or amendment of, the law which the Court may see fit hereafter to make to the Legislature, they are pleased to direct that a similar report shall be made, and forwarded in like manner to this Court, regarding any point upon which doubts have heretofore been entertained by the Criminal Authorities in the course of any trial or preliminary inquiry since the Penal Code became law, although prior to the promulgation of this Circular.

4. The Court are further pleased to direct that all reference made under this Circular shall be in the forms annexed :—

Penal Code.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Section of Penal Code about which doubt is entertained.	Name of District and Officer's name and rank by whom reference is made, and No. of case on his file.	Abstract of doubtful point.	Opinion of Officer making the reference.	Remarks (if any) by the Magistrate of the District, if transmitted through him.	Remarks (if any) by Sessions Judge.	Remarks by the Judges of the High Court.	Names of Judges of the High Court.

Section of Criminal Procedure Code about which doubt is entertained	Name of District and name and rank of Officer making the reference, and No of case on his file	Abstract of doubtful point.	Opinion of Officer making the reference	Remarks (if any) by the Magistrate of the District, if transmitted through him	Remarks (if any) by Sessions Judge.	Remarks by the Judges of the High Court	Names of Judges of the High Court.

(Cir. 17, June 17, 1863)

For the purpose of enabling Magistrates to ascertain whether parties charged before them with heinous offences have been previously convicted of any of the offences for which enhancement of punishment is provided on a second or subsequent conviction, by S 75, Act XLV of 1860, and S. 4, Act VI of 1864, and for purposes of general statistical information, the High Court are pleased to direct that Registers be opened in Magistrates' Offices in the form appended in this Circular. These Registers should contain the names of parties convicted of any of the crimes specified on the margin, and should be in the Bengali or Urdu language and character, varying according to the vernacular of the District.

1. Offences relating to coin and Government Stamps (Chapter XII, P C).
2 Offences against property (Chapter XVII, P C)
3 Giving or fabricating false evidence (Ss 193 to 195, P C)
4 Falsely charging any person with having committed an unnatural offence (Ss 211 and 377, P C.)
5 Assaulting or using Criminal force to any woman with intent to outrage her modesty (S. 354, P C).
6 Rape (S 375, P C)
7 Unnatural offences (S. 377 P C)
8 Forgery (Ss. 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, P C)
9 Culpable homicide (S 304)
10 Causing grievous hurt (Ss 323 to 326, and Ss 329, 331, 333, 335, 338)

2. Every conviction, as sentence is passed, must be entered in the Office of the Magistrate of the District by the Officer whose duty it is to keep the Register of Convictions. In cases committed to the Sessions, the entry will be made on sentence being passed by the Sessions Judge. If a prisoner be released on appeal, whether by the Judge or by the Magistrate, a note should be made in the column of remarks of the date and purport of the order of the Appellate Court.

3. Similar Registers should be kept up in the same manner by Sub-Divisional Officers regarding the offences specified which may have been committed within their respective jurisdictions, and for which any persons may have been convicted. These Officers should report to the Magistrates the entries of the past month regularly at the commencement of each successive month for incorporation in the general District Register.

4. To ensure the proper preparation and keeping up of the Register, the Magistrate or other Magisterial authority in charge shall require the Officer whose duty it is to prepare it to bring the Register for his inspection and signature at least once every week.

5. At the close of the year an Alphabetical Register of the parties convicted within the 12 months should be made for facility of reference, and at the close of every fifth year, an Alphabetical Register should be prepared from the Alphabetical Registers of the previous five years.

6. When a prisoner has been convicted more than once, a note to that effect should be made against his name in the Register opened for that purpose.

7. For the purpose of giving the foregoing Rules retrospective effect, an Alphabetical Register should be at once prepared in the form prescribed in this Circular Order of parties convicted since the date on which the Penal Code came into force, *i. e.*, from the 1st January, 1862, to the end of 1864, the requisite information being derived from the Register of Convictions in the charge of the Record-keeper and of the Jailor.

Name of the prisoner (including his *alias*, if any)	Name of his father.	Residence.	Profession or trade	Caste.	Age or supposed age.	Height.	Personal marks, such as squint lameness, loss of limb, permanent scars, &c.	Of what offence convicted.	Date of conviction.	Sentence passed.	Previous conviction	Remarks.

Cal. H Ct. Cir. 5, 1865 *(adopted by the Agra Court, Cir.* 17, 1865.*)*

The Court having reason to believe that the terms of the late Sudder Court's Circular, No. 20, dated 20th August, 1857, have in many cases been neglected, are pleased to call the attention of all Sessions Judges and Magistrates of Districts thereto, with the view to enforcing for the future a more general observance of its requirements.

2. The Circular is re-produced for easy reference.

3 If the Sessions Judges and Magistrates will from time to time visit their Record-Rooms (as they should), there will, the Court think, be no difficulty in obtaining a proper arrangement of all their records. The Court desire to impress seriously upon all Officers the extreme importance of this work, for without a proper arrangement of its records, and a periodical clearance of all old and useless papers, the efficiency of a public office is much impaired. On the other hand, a neglect of this duty in the course of time leads to such confusion as invariably results in an application for an extra Establishment to perform a duty which, if regularity had been enforced in the office, should have been executed without any difficulty by the Establishment attached to that office. The subject has recently been brought to notice by certain applications of this nature, which the Court have with considerable reluctance been compelled to submit to Government; but after this warning the Court wish to inform all Sessions Judges and Magistrates of Districts that they expect that the necessity for applications for extra Establishments will not arise, and that if any such applications are submitted, the Court

CH. XXII. S. 293.

will be compelled to hold the individual Officer personally responsible for an expense which must be held to have been caused solely by his carelessness and inattention to orders.

4. Mention of the state of their Record-Rooms should invariably be made in the Criminal Reports of Sessions Judges and Magistrates. The Court will not be satisfied with a mere cursory mention, but require a clear description of the state of each Record-Room, and the dates up to which the records have been sorted or destroyed, so that it may appear without doubt that this duty has in no way been neglected.

RULES.

I. Records of Sessions trials and heinous (*i. e.*, non-bailable) cases of Magistrates' Courts generally of above 14 years' dates may unobjectionably be destroyed, a discretion being exercised at the same time by the Sessions Judges and Magistrates of preserving individual cases or papers on any grounds appearing to them sufficient; cases in which the sentences have not expired must invariably be preserved.

II. Provided that cases in which parties accused have hitherto eluded apprehension, shall always be preserved.

III. The above Rules should be acted on from year to year, so that no accumulation may occur beyond a term of 14 years in regard of the records of heinous (*i. e.*, non-bailable) cases.

IV. In regard to the records of the Magistrate's Court, the following may be destroyed yearly, if upwards of two years old, excepting those which the Magistrate may deem it prudent to preserve in consequence of the non-arrest of particular offenders or non-realization of fines. In cases of the last description, the records should be destroyed, at all events, after six years from the date of sentence:—

Security cases, if expired.
Petty (*i. e.*, bailable) trials.
Act IV of 1840 (re-enacted in Chap. XXII., Act XXV of 1861) suits, excepting the decisions and documents, plaints and answers.
Miscellaneous cases.
Thannah Diaries.
Police Reports, in which no further proceedings followed.
Miscellaneous Ruboocarees.
Ditto Reports and Returns by the Nazir.
Copies of Perwannahs.
Ditto of Ishtahars.
Despatch Books.
Receipt Books of the Record-Room.
Rough Order Books.
Witnesses' Attendance Books.
Appeals.
Nazir's records, excepting lotbundees, accounts of money, and Ferry Ghat papers.
Miscellaneous Reports of the Jailor.
Miscellaneous Petitions.
Periodical Statement, except Register of petty (*i. e.*, bailable) cases.
Register of Mukhtarnamahs, excepting "general" ones.
Register of Miscellaneous cases.
Ditto Petitions.

V. In regard to cases appealed to the Sessions Court, the Sessions Court record of such cases may be periodically destroyed after a term of six years. Thus, on the 1st January next, all appeal records of this nature may be destroyed appertaining to a date previous to 1st January 1853 (*i. e.*, at the present time, 1861). Calcutta High Court—Cir. 6, 1865.

The following orders have been issued by the MADRAS HIGH COURT :

A diary is to be kept by each Magistrate showing every step taken in cases coming before him, whether for preliminary inquiry or for trial.

The entries in the diary are to be recorded and attested with the initials of the Magistrate on the same day that the proceedings take place, and any omission on the part of the principal officer of the Magistrate's Court to prepare such record and produce it for signature, is to be duly noticed by the Magistrate.

An extract from this diary is to be placed with the record whenever a case is committed for trial before the Court of Session, or referred for the orders of the Magistrate with full powers—Madras High Court, Dec. 10, 1862.

The accompanying form is intended to show in a general way the manner in which the diary is to be kept by Magistrates, but the entries will necessarily vary according to the circumstances of each case. It will however be remarked, that all the proceedings in each case are not to be recorded separately, but that each day's proceedings are to be entered consecutively without any reference to the cases to which they may relate.

Diary of the Magistrate of

CAMP VELUR, 20*th November* 1862.

Calendar Case No. 55 of 1862.

One of having appeared this day, and preferrred a complaint of assault against of , his complaint has been recorded and marked No. 1.

A summons has been issued to the defendant (No. 2).

A summons has also been issued to the Complainant's Witnesses (No. 3).

(*Initials of the Magistrate.*)

CAMP VELUR, 21st *November* 1862.

Register Case No. 12 of 1862.

The Officer in charge of the Police station at , having forwarded a report (No. 1) of the commission of a dacoity at *Puttur*, the case has been numbered as in the margin, and a warrant (No. 2) issued for the apprehension of the offenders.

Calendar Case No. 55 of 1862.

The parties in this case being in attendance, the Magistrate proceeds to try the case.

The Defendant is examined (No. 4), and denies the truth of the complaint.

CH. XXII.
S. 293.

The 1st Witness makes a deposition (No. 5).
The 2nd Witness makes a deposition (No. 6).
The Defendant is called upon for his defence (No. 7).
The Magistrate pronounces sentence (No. 8).

CAMP PUTTUR, 22*nd November* 1862.

Register Case No. 12 of 1862.

The Magistrate has proceeded to this place to inquire into the case of dacoity.
The complainant is in attendance, and the accused persons 1 2 3 4 5 and 6 are brought before the Court under the warrant issued yesterday.
The following property is produced before the Court by the Police Officer , that is to say—
A brass vessel apparently worth Rs. 3, marked No. I; a gold earring worth Rs. 20, No. II; a handkerchief worth 2 annas, No. III.
The Complainant is examined and makes a deposition (No. 3).
The 1st Prisoner is examined (No. 4).
A summons (No. 5) is issued for the attendance of the complainant's witnesses.
The inquiry is adjourned.

(Initials of the Magistrate.)

CAMP PUTTUR, 24*th November* 1862.

The Witnesses being present, the enquiry into this case is resumed.
The 1st Witness makes a deposition (No. 6.)
The 2nd Witness makes a deposition (No. 7.)
The 3rd Witness makes a deposition (No. 8.)
The 1st Prisoner is re-examined (No. 9.)
The 2nd Prisoner s examined (No. 10.)
The 3rd Prisoner is examined (No. 11.)
The 4th Prisoner is examined (No. 12.)
The 5th Prisoner is examined (No. 13.)
The 6th Prisoner is examined (No. 14.)
The 1st Prisoner calls two witnesses, both of whom are present.
The Witness makes a deposition (No. 15.)
The Witness makes a deposition (No. 16.)
The Magistrate, on the evidence for the prosecution, determines to send the 1st, 2nd and 3rd Prisoners for trial before the Court of Session; and discharges the rest.
A charge is accordingly framed against the 1st, 2nd, and 3rd Prisoners as required by law (No 17).
The charge is read over to the Prisoners, but they do not require any witnesses to be summoned to give evidence before the Court of Session.
The Complainant and Witnesses execute recognizances. (Nos. 18 to 21) to attend and give evidence at the ensuing Sessions.
An order (No. 22) is issued to the Government Pleader, notifying the commitment of the case.
The offence not being bailable, a Warrant of Commitment is issued to the Keeper of the Jail.

(Initials of the Magistrate.)

Mad. H. Ct., Dec. 10, 1862.

FORM OF CALENDAR.

Calendar of Persons tried before (name and designation).

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
No. of the case	Name and description of the accused	Copy of the charge or substance of the complaint.	Name of complainant.	Names of witnesses for the prosecution.	Names of witnesses for the defence, if any.	Statement of the evidence and grounds of conviction.	Finding and sentence.	Date of					Explanation of delay.
								Offence.	Complaint.	Apprehension or appearance	Commencing trial.	Sentence	
of 18								18 .	18 .	18 .	18 .	18	

Instructions for preparing the Calendar.

1. Under the 3rd column is to be entered a copy of the charge on which the prisoner was tried, prepared in accordance with the provisions of S. 239 and 243, or the substance of the complaint, where no formal charge has been prepared with reference to S. 265.

2. In every Calendar submitted to the High Court, the name and designation of the committing Magistrate should be entered in column 3 below the Charge.

3. Column 7 should contain a complete summary of the evidence, oral and documentary, from which the inference of guilt has been drawn, together with such observations as tend to show the bearing of the evidence upon the Charge.

4. The original statement of the evidence and grounds of conviction should be in the handwriting of the presiding Judicial Officer.

CH. XXII. S. 293.

5. In cases referred to the High Court for confirmation o the sensence of death, column 7 may be left blank.

6. When the accused is convicted on a plea of guilty, any detailed statement which he may make of the circumstances in which the offence was committed should be set out in full.

7. In cases of acquittal by a Magistrate or a Session Court with the aid of Assessors, the grounds are to be stated in the 7th column of the Calendar. In cases of trial by Jury, the statement must contain the substance of the Judge's direction to the Jury.

8. Under the 8th column is to be entered a copy of the finding and sentence, recorded according to one or other of the forms prescribed by S. 382.

9. This column is not to contain any remarks on the case, all such remarks are to be entered under the 7th column.

10. The earliest date of complaint should be entered in column 10.

MADRAS HIGH COURT.

11th February 1862.
4th March 1862.
6th October 1862.
25th January 1864.
25th November 1864.
21st December 1865.
31st March 1866.
17th November 1868.

FORM OF REGISTER OF PRELIMINARY ENQUIRY.

Register of Preliminary Enquiries held before (name and designation of the Magistrate).

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
No. of the case.	Name of the accused.	Substance of the complaint.	Name of complainant.	Names of witnesses for the prosecution.	Names of witnesses for the defence.	Summary of the facts proved or confessed.	Result of the enquiry.	Date of offence.	Date of complaint.	Date of apprehension or appearance.	Date of closing enquiry.	Explanation of delay.

FORM OF SESSIONS REPORT.

STATEMENT OF CASES TRIED AT THE SESSION HELD AT
IN THE MONTH OF 187

The Session lasted days, having been opened on the and closed on the

The number of witnesses examined was

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Pending from last Session.		Since committed.		Total.		Referrible to High Court.		Otherwise disposed of.		Postponed.		Total.	
Cases.	Persons.	Cases.	Persons.	Cases.	Persons.	Cases.	Persons.	Cases.	Persons.	Cases.	Persons.	Cases.	Persons.

Reason of postponement:—

187 . } *Sessions Judge.*

STATEMENT OF FEES, FINES AND PENALTIES.

Statement of Fees, Fines, Penalties, &c., levied in the Judicial and Magisterial Courts in the Zillah of in the month of 18

Nature of sums levied.	Civil Court.	Small Cause Court.	Principal Sadr Amins' Courts.	District Moonsiffs' Courts.	Magistrates'.	Total.
Stamp duty on unstamped or insufficiently stamped documents.						
Penalties on documents.						
Fines and Forfeitures.						
Sale proceeds of unclaimed property.						
Court Fees Stamps.						
Process Service Fees.						
Total....						
Refunds ..						

Power to call for records of Subordinate Courts.

294. The High Court may call for and examine the record of any case tried by any Subordinate Court for the purpose of satisfying itself as to the legality or propriety of any sentence or order passed, and as to the regularity of the proceedings of such Court.

Powers of Court of Session and Magistrate to call for record of Subordinate Courts.

295. Any Court of Session or Magistrate of the District may, at all times, call for and examine the record of any Court subordinate to such Court or Magistrate, for the purpose of satisfying itself or himself as to the legality of any

sentence or order passed, and as to the regularity of the proceedings of such Subordinate Court.

For the purposes of this section, every Magistrate in a Sessions Division shall be deemed to be subordinate to the Sessions Judge of the Division.

Report to High Court.

296. If the Court of Session or Magistrate of the District is of opinion that the judgment or order is contrary to law, or that the punishment is too severe or is inadequate, such Court or Magistrate may report the proceedings for the orders of the High Court:

Provided that in session cases if a Court of Session or Magistrate of the District considers that a complaint has been improperly dismissed, or that an accused person has been improperly discharged by a Subordinate Court, such Court or Magistrate may direct the accused person to be committed for trial.

Under S. 390 the Court of Session may, in any case, whether there is an appeal on conviction or not, direct that an accused person shall be admitted to bail or that the bail required by a Magistrate be reduced.

A Magistrate is bound to comply with the requisition of the superior Court calling for his proceedings, and while the legality of the order is under consideration, he is not warranted in convicting and sentencing under S. 188, Penal Code, a person charged with disobedience thereof—Dulsukram Haribhai, 2 Bomb., 407.

A superior Court is bound to refer to the High Court any case in which an illegal order or sentence may have been passed as soon as it is brought to notice. The term for appeals is not applicable to such reference—3 W. R., 6, C. L.

A Sessions Judge should not refer to the High Court a case pending before him on appeal, since he is competent to dispose of such case both on the law and on the facts—Sree Kissen, 9 W. R., 5.

It should be noted that S. 296 empowers the Court of Session or Magistrate of the District to report, for the orders of the High Court, cases in which *the punishment is too severe or inadequate*, as well as those in which the judgment or order is contrary to law, which is a new provision of the law and beyond S. 434 of the late Code. The High Court can, under para. 7 of the following section, either pass any lesser sentence warranted by law, or, if the sentence is inadequate, a proper sentence.

The following orders have been issued by the Calcutta High Court (Cir. 18, July 15, 1863) for the manner in which references under S. 434 of the late Code, which now forms part of S. 296, shall be made :—

"References under S. 434 (of the late Code) shall always be accompanied by the records of the case to which they relate, and by an English letter commencing, 'Under (S. 434 of the late Code now repealed,) S. 296, Act X of 1872, and Circular Order of the High Court, dated 15th July 1863, No. 18, I herewith transmit the record of the

case noted in the margin, to be laid before the High Court with the following report.' There will then be stated:—

1st.—A brief analysis of the case.

2nd.—The order of the Lower Court.

3rd.—In what particular portion of that order the Court making the reference considers an error on a point of law to exist.

4th.—The grounds upon which the order of the Lower Court should be reversed.

"Unless there be any particular reason why delay should be avoided, the explanation of the Lower Court should be called for and accompany the reference.

"The Court do not think it necessary to enter into any details of the particular occasions on which such references should be made to them, or to define what descriptions of grave irregularity of procedure, undue severity of punishment, &c., may give rise to a reference to them.

"It is deemed sufficient to enjoin the exercise of a sound discretion in making these references to the Court, so that neither important errors and omissions may escape correction, nor the time of the Court be needlessly engrossed by matters not demanding their interference."

All references submitted to the Chief Court, Panjab, under this section, are to be accompanied by the referring officer's opinion, by the records, and a statement of the case in English, giving:—

1st.—A brief abstract of the case.

2nd.—The sentence or order of the Lower Court, and the name of, and powers exercised by, the Magistrate passing it.

3rd.—The particular portion of the sentence or order in which an error on a point of law is believed to exist.

4th.—The grounds upon which the order of the Lower Court should be reversed or modified.

It should also be noted how much of the sentence the accused has undergone, and, if he has been sentenced to fine, or whipping, whether the fine has been realized or the whipping has been inflicted—Panjab C. Ct. Cir. V, 1870.

The following rules have been issued by the Madras High Court:—

All references under S. 434 (of the Code now repealed and re-enacted in S. 296 of the Code of Criminal Procedure) by Magistrates with full powers should be submitted to the High Court through the Magistrate of the District, unless justice would be defeated by the delay.

The District Magistrate cannot refuse to refer to the High Court a case in which a Divisional Magistrate doubts the legality of the sentence of a Subordinate Magistrate.

A reference under S. 296 should contain the opinion of the Officer referring the proceedings and the grounds upon which such opinion is based.

A copy of the proceedings if in English, or if in the Vernacular an English translation, must be sent up with all cases referred to the High Court under S. 296—Mad. H. Ct., Feb. 20, 1864; Nov. 14, 1864; Dec. 14, 1866; July 1, 1868.

The fact of there being no evidence to support a conviction is a question of law and affords ground for a reference under S. 296. The fact of the evidence being insufficient is a question of fact and affords no ground for a reference under that section—Mad. H. Ct., Oct. 30, 1867.

Powers of revision.

297. If, in any case either called for by itself or reported for orders, or which comes to its knowledge, it appears to the High Court that there has been a material error in any judicial proceeding of any Court subordinate to it, it shall pass such judgment, sentence or order thereon as it thinks fit.

Power to order commitment.

If it considers that an accused person has been improperly discharged, it may order him to be tried, or to be committed for trial;

Power to alter finding and sentence.

If it considers that the charge has been inconveniently framed, and that the facts of the case show that the prisoner ought to have been convicted of an offence other than that of which he was convicted, it shall pass sentence for the offence of which he ought to have been convicted:

Proviso as to power of altering finding.

Provided that, if the error in the charge appears materially to have misled and prejudiced the accused person in his defence, the High Court shall annul the conviction and remand the case to the Court below with an amended charge, and the Court below shall thereupon proceed as if it had itself amended such charge.

Power to annul conviction.

If the High Court considers that any person convicted by a Magistrate has committed an offence not triable by such Magistrate, it may annul the trial and order a new trial before a competent Court.

Power to annul improper and to pass proper sentence.

If it considers that the sentence passed on the accused person is one which cannot legally be passed for the offence of which the accused person has been convicted, or might have been legally convicted upon the facts of the case, it shall annul such sentence and pass a sentence in accordance with law.

CH. XXII. S. 298.

Powers to reduce or enhance sentence.

If it considers that the sentence passed is too severe, it may pass any lesser sentence warranted by law; if it considers that the sentence is inadequate, it may pass a proper sentence.

Suspension of sentence.

The High Court may, whenever it thinks fit, order that the sentence, in any case coming before it as a Court of Revision, be suspended; and that any person imprisoned under such sentence be released on bail, if the offence for which such person has been imprisoned be bailable.

Powers of revision confined to High Court.

Except as provided in sections three hundred and twenty-eight and three hundred and ninety-eight, no Court, other than the High Court, shall alter any sentence or order of any Subordinate Court, except upon appeal by the parties concerned.

Optional with Court to hear parties.

No person has any right to be heard before any High Court, in the exercise of its powers of Revision either personally or by agent; but the High Court may, if it thinks fit, hear such person either personally or by Agent.

Courts may order inquiry.

298. The High Court, the Court of Session or the Magistrate of the District may order any subordinate Court to inquire into any complaint which has been dismissed under section one hundred and forty-seven.

Under the penultimate para. of S. 297, no Court other than the High Court can alter any order of any Subordinate Court except on appeal by the parties concerned. Probably this would not be held to apply to S. 298, as orders dismissing complaints are not appealable—S. 286, Illustn. (*b*).

Under S. 147, a complaint may be dismissed by the Magistrate before whom it is made, if, after examining the complainant, there is in his judgment no sufficient ground for proceeding. The term "any Subordinate Court" requires definition. Under S. 295 "the Court of Session or Magistrate of the District may at all times call for and examine

the record of any Court subordinate to such Court or Magistrate, for the purpose of satisfying itself or himself as to the legality of any sentence or order passed, and as to the regularity of the proceedings of such Subordinate Court," and it is further declared that, "*for the purposes of this section*, any Magistrate in a Sessions Division shall be deemed to be subordinate to the Sessions Judge of the Division." It is, however, doubtful whether for the purposes of S. 298 this definition will be accepted, or whether such subordination will be restricted to the Courts subject to the Court of Session as an Appellate Court, for S. 37 declares that all Magistrates in a District shall be subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, but neither the Magistrate of the District nor the Subordinate Magistrate shall be subordinate to the Sessions Judge, except to the extent and in the manner provided by this Act.

Order on revision to be certified to lower Court or District Magistrate.

299. Whenever a case is revised by the High Court under this chapter, it shall certify its decision or order to the Court in which the conviction was had or by which the order was passed; or, if the conviction or order was passed by a Magistrate other than the Magistrate of the District, to the Magistrate of the District.

The Court or Magistrate to which the High Court certifies its order shall thereupon make such orders as are conformable to the decision of the High Court, and, if necessary, the record shall be amended in accordance therewith:

In cases revised by the High Court under this chapter, the High Court shall not alter or reverse the sentence or order of the Court below, except as herein provided; nor shall it reverse or set aside the verdict of a Jury, unless it is of opinion that the Jury was misdirected by the Judge. In that case it may set aside the verdict and direct a new trial, if it think fit to do so.

The verdict of a Jury cannot be set aside on account of any misdirection in the charge to such Jury, unless such error or defect has occasioned a failure of justice either by affecting the due conduct of the prosecution or by prejudicing the accused in his defence.—S. 283, which is made applicable to revision orders by S. 300.

Provisions of section 283 to apply.

300. The provisions of section two hundred and eighty-three shall apply to revision orders under this chapter.

PART VII.

EXECUTION.

CHAPTER XXIII.

Procedure in cases referred to High Court for confirmation.

301. In cases referred by the Court of Session for the confirmation of a sentence of death by the High Court, the proper officer of the High Court shall, without delay, after the order of confirmation or other order has been made by the High Court, send a copy of the order, under the seal of the High Court, and attested with his official signature, to the Court of Session.

Such Court shall, if the sentence be confirmed or commuted, issue a warrant to the officer in charge of the jail in which the prisoner is confined, to cause the sentence or order to be carried into execution; or, in the case of any other orders, shall cause such orders to be carried into effect.

The law does not require that the Sessions Judge should issue a separate warrant in the case of each prisoner sentenced: a single warrant should include all who are involved in one sentence—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 3, March 25, 1867.

But in a more recent Cir. (6, Feb. 23, 1870) the same Court notified that, as a matter of practice and convenience, a separate warrant should be issued in the case of each prisoner.

There is no special form of warrant in the Code to provide for sentences of death. Form D refers only to S. 303, that is, to cases of commitment to custody. Probably the following form of warrant issued by the Calcutta High Court (Cir. 2., Jan. 10, 1863) will still be used in Bengal:

COURT OF SESSION.

Trial No. Calendar.

Session

To

Magistrate of

Whereas at a General Jail Delivery of for the holden at on the day of the month of in the year 187 having been convicted of and sentenced by the Court of Session to suffer death by being hanged by the neck until dead, after which body, unless claimed by relatives or friends, to be either burnt or interred; and whereas the said sentence has been duly confirmed by order of the High Court of Judicature—

It is hereby ordered that execution of the said sentence be made and done upon the said on or before the of the

month of and that you do return this Warrant to this Court with an endorsement attested by your Official Seal and Signature, certifying the manner in which the sentence has been executed as commanded by S. 305 of the Code of Criminal Procedure.

Herein fail not.

Given under my hand and the Seal of this Court on the day of in the year 18

The Sessions Judge should fix the time and place for carrying out sentences of death, and should give orders regarding the disposal of the corpses of executed convicts—Calcutta High Court, 1863.

When a woman sentenced to death is found to be pregnant, execution should be stayed, and the case reported for the orders of the High Court, who have power under S. 306 to postpone execution of the sentence and to commute it.

Warrants for the execution of capital sentences should be addressed to the officer in charge of the jail, but it is necessary that the execution be superintended by the Magistrate or some Magisterial officer deputed by him for that purpose. The officer in charge of the jail should communicate with the Magistrate of the District and take his orders as to details.

All sentences of capital punishment shall be carried out at the Sudder Station unless it be otherwise ordered in the warrant. The spot at which the execution is to take place shall be fixed by the Magistrate of the District and shall generally be at such distance from habitations that no annoyance need be caused to the public by the spectacle. No execution should take place within the jail walls, and no attempt should be made to give anything of a private character to the execution, but at the same time undue publicity should not be courted. To this end the early morning should be the time selected for execution. The prisoners in the jail should not be made to attend. The medical officer should attend throughout the execution. The body should hang for one hour, and should not be taken down until the medical officer declares life to be extinct—Govt. Bengal, 4 Oct., 1869.

Court of Session to send copy of finding and sentence to District Magistrate.

302. In cases tried by the Court of Session, the Court shall forward a copy of its finding and sentence to the Magistrate of the District in which the trial was held.

Warrant of execution.

If the accused person is sentenced to transportation, imprisonment, or whipping, the Court shall forthwith forward him, with a warrant for the execution of the sentence, to the officer in charge of the jail of the district in which the trial was held.

The warrant shall state the offence of which the accused person has been convicted and the period during which he is to be transported or imprisoned,

CH. XXIII. S. 302.

and the nature of the imprisonment, or other punishment.

Procedure after sentence passed by Court inferior to Session Court.

In cases tried by any Court inferior to a Court of Session, the Court passing the sentence shall forthwith forward the accused person, with a similar warrant for the execution of the sentence, to the officer in charge of the jail of the District in which the trial was held.

It will be observed that no provision is made for the communication by Appellate Courts of their orders passed on appeal under Ss. 278, 280. The Calcutta High Court by its Circular 6, July 2, 1869 (3 B. L. R., 5, *Rules, &c.*,) has laid down the following procedure:

An Appellate Court should certify in every case its decision to the Court or Magistrate from whose decision the appeal has been preferred, and it will be the duty of the Court or Magistrate either to issue such warrant as may be necessary in consequence of the decision of the Appellate Court or to inform the appellant in writing through the officer in charge of the jail of the result of this appeal.

The residence of the convict should be entered in the warrrant to enable the proper preparation by Police Officers of the "Roll of Released Prisoners," after expiry of the sentence—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 7, Sept. 10, 1868; 1 B. L. R., 15, *Rules, &c.*; Agra Sud. Ct. Cir. 7 f, 1866.

The law does not require that the Sessions Judge should issue a separate warrant under S. 302 in the case of each prisoner sentenced: a single warrant should include all who are involved in one sentence—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 3, March 25, 1867.

But in a more recent Circular, 6, Feb. 23, 1871, the same Court notified that, as a matter of practice and convenience, a separate warrant should be issued in the case of each prisoner.

The Madras High Court have issued the following orders on this subject:

All warrants or orders addressed to Officers in charge of Central or District Jails by Judicial or Magisterial Officers shall, whenever practicable, be prepared in the English language.

In every case in which two or more persons are jointly charged and convicted of an offence before a Court of Session or Magistrate, it shall be necessary to issue a separate warrant or order for the commitment to prison of each person under the sentence passed upon him.

Orders or Warrants directing the release of a prisoner should be addressed to the Officer in charge of the Jail and sent direct to him—Mad. H. Ct., Jan. 9, 1867; Feb. 8, 1867; March 13, 1868.

When a prisoner is acquitted after trial by a Session Court, it is not necessary to send a formal warrant of release to the Superintendent of the Jail—*Id*, Oct. 30, 1869.

A Register of warrants in the following form has been ordered by the Calcutta High Court to be kept by Sessions Judges.

Register of Warrants.

1	2	3		4		5			
Name of prisoner.	Date of sentence.	Term of imprisonment		When the sentence will be expired,		Warrants when received from the Jailor or Magistrate.			MEMO
		Years	Months	Month.	Date and year.	Month	Date.	Year.	

Form and direction of warrant of commitment.

303. Every warrant for the commitment of a person to custody shall be in writing and signed and sealed by the Judge or Magistrate who issues it, and shall be directed to some jailor or other officer or person having authority to receive and keep prisoners, and shall be in the Form (C or D as the case may be) given in the second schedule to this Act or to the like effect.

Warrant with whom to be lodged.

304. The warrant of commitment shall be lodged with the jailor, if he be in the jail; and if he be not in the jail, with his deputy.

If the jailor has no deputy, the warrant may be lodged with any officer of the jail then being in the jail.

Act V, 1871, S. 16, empowers officers in charge of prisons outside Presidency Towns to give effect to any sentence or order or warrant for the detention of any person passed or issued by any Court or tribunal acting under the authority of any Local Government.

A warrant under the official signature of such Court or tribunal shall be sufficient authority for holding any prisoner in confinement or presenting any prisoner for transportation beyond the sea in pursuance of the sentence passed upon him. S. 17.

Any officer in charge of a prison doubting the legality of any warrant sent to him for execution, or the competency of the person, whose official seal and signature are affixed thereto, to pass the sentence and issue such warrant, shall refer the matter to the Local Government, by whose order on the case such officer and all other public officers shall be guided as to the future disposal of the prisoner.

Pending any such reference, the prisoner shall be detained in such manner and with such restrictions or mitigations as may be specified in the warrant. S. 18.

Execution of sentence under section 301 or 302.

305. Upon the receipt of a warrant under section three hundred and one or three hundred and two, the officer in charge of the jail shall cause the sentence to be executed, and shall return the warrant, when the sentence has been fully executed, to the Court from which it issued, with an endorsement under his signature, certifying the manner in which the sentence has been executed.

If the sentence has been suspended by order of an Appellate Court, the period during which the sentence has been suspended shall be omitted in reckoning the completion of punishment. S. 281. A certificate by the officer in charge of the jail endorsed on the warrant, with a copy of the order of suspension of sentence, seems to be advisable in such cases, so that the Court or Magistrate who has passed the sentence may at once see that it has been properly executed.

See Note to S. 301 regarding the manner of executing sentences of death.

The following form of certificate has been ordered by the Agra Sudder Court in cases in which sentence of death may have been passed.

"I hereby certify that the sentence of death passed on son of by the Court of Session, and confirmed by the High Court, has been duly executed; and that the said son of was accordingly hanged by the neck until he was dead, at on the 18

"I further certify that the body of the said remained hanging one hour, and the Medical Officer in attendance certified complete extinction of life prior to its removal, and that it was afterwards delivered to relatives (burned, or buried, not having been claimed by his relations, as the case may be); and that no accident, error, or other misadventure occurred during his execution.

"Given under my hand and the Official Seal of this Court this day of 18 ."

Postponement of capital sentence on pregnant woman.

306. If a woman sentenced to death be found to be pregnant, the High Court shall order the execution of the sentence to be postponed, and may commute the sentence.

The pregnancy should be certified by the Civil Surgeon and the warrant returned to the Sessions Judge with an endorsement to that effect—Agra Sudder Court, 1864.

Levy of fine.

307. Whenever an offender is sentenced to pay a fine, the Court which sentences him may issue a warrant for the levy of the amount by distress and sale of any moveable property belonging to the offender, whether or not the offence be punishable with fine only,

and whether or not the sentence direct that, in default of payment of the fine, the offender shall suffer imprisonment.

Such warrant may be executed within the jurisdiction of the Court that issued it, and it shall authorize the distress and sale of any moveable property belonging to the offender without the jurisdiction of the said Court when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such property is situated.

Section to what cases applicable.

This section shall not apply to cases in which any special procedure is laid down by any special or local law, in force for the time being, for the recovery of any fine, but shall apply to cases in which no such procedure is laid down, and to all fines not levied when this Act comes into force, but which might have been levied under this section if it had been in force when they were imposed.

Who may issue warrant.

The warrant may be issued either by the Judge or Magistrate who passes the sentence or by his successor in office.

Act I, 1868, declares that the provisions of Ss. 63—70 (both inclusive) of the Penal Code, and of S. 61 of the (late) Code of Criminal Procedure, shall apply to all fines imposed under the authority of any Act hereafter to be passed, unless such Act shall contain a special provision to the contrary. Schedule 5 of this Code directs that this reference to S. 61 of the now repealed Code shall be applicable to S. 307 of the Code, so that this section extends to all fines imposed under any Act passed during and after 1868.

Of the sections of the Penal Code referred to, S. 70 is very important in the matter of the levy of fines, inasmuch as it declares that a fine or any portion thereof which remains unpaid may be levied at any time within six years after the passing of the sentence, and, if under the sentence, the offender be liable to imprisonment for a longer period than six years, then at any time previous to the expiration of that period: and the death of the offender does not discharge from the liability any property which would after his death be legally liable for his debts.

The Calcutta High Court (4 W. R., 6, C. L.) has held that although under the Code of Criminal Procedure only moveable property belonging to the offender is liable in satisfaction of a fine, under the terms of S. 70 of the Penal Code, *after his death, any* property which would be legally liable for his debts would be liable to the payment of a fine remaining unpaid at his death, the restriction as to the distress and sale of moveable property continuing only during the lifetime of the offender. The Bombay High Court, however, declined to follow this rule in the case of Lalla Karwar, 5 Bomb., 63, *Crown case.*

CH. XXIII. S. 307.

A sentence of fine must be specific as to each person fined. It is not legal to pass a sentence of fine of a certain amount on the prisoners individually and collectively—5 Mad. v., *App.*, Pro. Nov. 11, 1869.

There should be no delay in the levy of a fine. It should not be deferred until the result of any appeal that the convict may make be known; nor can the Appellate Court order a lower Court to abstain from issuing the warrant for the levy of a fine—2 W. R., 13, C. L.

The warrant for the levy of a fine should be directed to a Police Officer, and should fix a time for the sale and for the return of the warrant. If no one claims the property distrained, the Police have the power of selling it within the time that should be specified in the warrant without any previous reference to the Magistrate; if a claimant comes forward, then the ownership of the property distrained must be determined by the Magistrate, and not by the Police. If, at any time subsequent to the return of the warrant, and within the period of six years from the passing of a sentence, the fine or any part thereof remains unpaid (S. 70, Penal Code), and the Magistrate, from information gained in any way, has reason to think that any moveable property belonging to the offender is within his jurisdiction, he should issue a fresh warrant for the attachment and sale of that property within a specified period, returnable within a certain time—Cal. H. Ct., 8, 1864.

If an adverse title be set up to property attached by order of a Magistrate for the levy of a fine, the Magistrate should inquire into the matter—Cal. H. Ct., 435, 1864.

The following rules are in force in the Panjab (Jud. Com. Cir., 54, Nov, 17, 1862):

"At every head-quarter station, every out-station, and station of Cantonment Magistrate, Honorary Magistrate, and Sub-Magistrate, there will be one vernacular Fine Register, and it will be the duty of the reader of each Court to see that fines, issued by the judicial officer on whom he attends, are entered the same day in that Register. The Register should be signed daily by the Magistrate of the District at head-quarter stations, and by the judicial officer at out-stations, and every order to realize a fine should bear a memorandum of having been registered with its number.

"One native departmental Clerk is to be specially charged with the custody of the above Register, and the duty of seeing that the necessary measures are taken from time to time to realize the fine. He should look for his orders to the officer who daily signs the Register.

"When the Court Inspector or the Sheriff, as the case may be, has certified that the fine has not been realized by his efforts (which are restricted to an oral demand for payment), it remains for the Magistrate of the district at head-quarter stations, and the judicial officer elsewhere, to decide what steps should be taken to issue a distress for a forcible levy of the amount. For this purpose the Magistrate will employ the Subordinate Magistrate of each Purgunnah (the Tehseeldar) and endorse the report of the Court Inspector or Sheriff with an order to the Sub-Magistrate to ascertain the property moveable [*and immoveable, vide* No. 1886, dated 29th June 1863] of the offender, and to attach the same. This does not apply to Cantonment Magistrates and Honorary Magistrates, who must realize their fines by the officers of their own Courts.

"A fine occupies the position of a judgment-debt; the Sub-Magistrates will use the same formalities in attachment, sale, and adjudicating upon the objections, which are in force in the execution of Civil decrees, with this difference, that the process issues on the criminal side.

"When an objector comes forward, he should be warned of the penalties contained in S. 207 of the Penal Code against fraudulent claims to property to prevent its seizure in satisfaction of fine; after this warning the objection should be disposed of either by admitting the claim, or referring the objector to a civil action, if his claim seems *primâ facie* groundless. When Sub-Magistrate has realized a fine, he will credit it in his accounts, and certify the same to the Magistrate, who will at once notify the same to the Darogah of the Jail.

"The Tehseeldar of a Purgunnah will always receive a fine tendered by the Police or any other person, and grant a receipt, which receipt will be admitted by the Magistrate as payment. The Magistrate will receive fines tendered in his own Court. If the fine is tendered within the fortnight allowed to the Police to realize, the payment will be made through the Court Inspector, that there may be a record of the transaction on his books. The Magistrate is also at liberty in special cases to allow fines to be paid by instalments not extending beyond a period of six months. The Darogah of Jails will also receive fines, and send them, with report, to the Magistrate, who will inform the Court Inspector, Sheriff, or the Sub-Magistrate according to the stage at which the transaction may have arrived."

Memoranda showing the amount of all fees, fines, and penalties levied during the month are to be forwarded by every Magisterial Officer to the District Magistrate on the last day of each month, and a general statement is to be prepared by him and forwarded to the Court of Session—Mad. H. Ct., Dec. 21, 1858; Feb. 9, 1869.

The following rules have been issued by the Government of Bengal, November 22, 1868, for the realization of Criminal Fines:—

1. The only books to be kept are a Fine Register and a Fine Balance Statement.

2. In every Sudder or Sub-Divisional office there shall be kept a Register, in Form A, in the hands of the Court Inspector or Sub-Inspector. In this shall be entered in a consecutive monthly series all fines imposed by any of the Magisterial officers of the Station, or imposed by Sessions Judges or the High Court and transferred to the Magistrate for realization. In each Court, one of the Mohurirs shall be specially charged with the duty of looking after the fines or other sentences.

3. When an offender is sentenced by the Magistrate, a small printed form shall be at once filled in with the particulars, and sent with the prisoner in charge of a Constable to the Court Inspector's office.

4. The printed forms prescribed in Rule 3 should be bound together in the form of a cheque book, the outer section being torn off and sent with the convicted person to the Court Inspector's office, and the counterpart being kept in the Magistrate's office. A consecutive number should be given to each form. This form should be used by the Magistrate in all cases, whether the fine is imposed by himself or by the Sessions or High Court, and the number in column 1 of the Register A. should be the number of this form. The counterparts will enable the Fine Mohurir to check easily the Court Inspector's books.

Fines under Penal Code.

5. The Court Inspector will then make the necessary entries in his Register of Fines, if fine be part of the sentence, and will call upon the prisoner to pay the amount. If this be done, the necessary entries should be made and the payer released, unless he be also sentenced to imprisonment. If the sentence be one of fine only, and the fine be paid in part, the entries will be made and prisoner released and application be made by the Court Inspector for a warrant for realization of the balance to the

CH. XXIII. S. 307.

Court which passed the sentence. If the sentence be one of fine only, and the fine be not paid at all, the Court Inspector shall apply for a warrant for the realization of the whole amount. No person, not also under sentence of imprisonment, alternative or otherwise, shall be detained by the Court Inspector on account of inability to pay the fine. Where the sentence is one of fine, but with an alternative sentence of imprisonment on failure to pay the fine, if the fine be not wholly satisfied at once, the Court Inspector shall report to the Court which imposed the sentence and shall take its written orders as to the term of imprisonment proportional to the amount still unpaid which, under S. 69 of the Indian Penal Code, the convicted person has yet to undergo.

6. A receipt should be granted to the person paying a fine by the Court Inspector or other Police officer to whom it is paid.

7. Any further payments made during the currency of the term of imprisonment must be at once reported to the Magistrate by the Court Inspector with a view to the further amendment of the sentence of imprisonment or the release of the prisoner as the case may be.

Fines under local or special law.

8. In any case where under any special or local law, imprisonment in lieu of fine is to be taken as a full satisfaction of the penalty, if the convicted person elect to undergo the imprisonment, the Court Inspector must bring him at once before the Court imposing the sentence, which shall certify to the fact of the election, and the amount of fine shall, if entered, be struck out of the Court Inspector's books. Nothing hereinbefore laid down shall interfere with any special directions of law for the attempted realization of fine by distress or otherwise before carrying out any sentence of imprisonment upon the offender.

9. When a warrant for realization of a fine is received from the Sessions or any other Court not under the control of the Magistrate of the District, the fine shall be entered in the Register and shall be treated in all respects as a fine imposed by the Magistrate of the District which the offender has declined to pay, and for the realization of which a warrant has issued. But such entries may be conveniently distinguished by having prefixed to them in red ink the letters S, or H. C. for Sessions or High Court.

10. All fines received by the Court Inspector must be paid in by him daily to the Treasury. The Challan sent with them should be in detail and accompanied by the Fine Register, and the Treasury Mohurir receiving them will check each entry in the Challan by the Register of Fines, putting his initials to each in the proper column of the Register.

11. The Challan receipted by the Treasury officer will be kept filed by the Court Inspector as his acquittance.

12. It shall be the duty of the Fine Mohurir of each Court to examine daily the Court Inspector's Register, and to ascertain that each entry is made, and made correctly. He will certify this by his initials in the proper column. He is also responsible for the speedy preparation of warrants. It is the duty of the Fine Mohurir of the Principal Court, *i. e.*, the Magistrate's own Court at a Sudder Station and Sub-Divisional officer's Court where there are more than one at a Sub-Division, to check the Court Inspector's monthly Statements and the totals in the cash columns of the Register. Each Magistrate should examine the Fine Register daily and check his own fines, signing his initials to each entry. He should see that warrants are issued and remittances paid in and acknowledged without delay.

13. The Magistrate of the District or officer in charge of a Sub-Division should also inspect the Register from time to time, watch the

action of his subordinates, and check the Court Inspector's totals at the close of each month.

14. When any fine or part of a fine is remitted in any month subsequent to that in which it may have been imposed, whether on appeal or otherwise, or becomes irrecoverable in consequence either of the lapse of six years from date of sentence, or imprisonment having been suffered in lieu of fine, it shall be entered in the Register in red ink under the month in which it is so remitted or lapses and the amount remitted or lapsing shall be shown in column 8 of the Register. When a fine is remitted in the same month in which it may have been imposed, the entry in column 8 will be made opposite the original entry, and of course in black ink.

15. If a fine be not realized in whole or in part in the month in which it is imposed, the whole fine or any outstanding balance of it (as the case may be) shall be entered in red ink under the month in which any part of it may be realized, a reference being made in the Remarks Column to the months and numbers of any former entries of the fine. Similarly all subsequent realizations of the fine should be entered against the original entry in the Remarks Column. Subsequent realizations during the same month in which the fine was levied may of course appear in black ink in the proper columns opposite the original entry, a total being struck in the body of the page.

16. The totals of the red and black ink entries in columns 6, 8, 12, 13, and 14 must, at the close of the month, be found both separately and together on each page, and carried on thus to the end of the month but no further, *e. g.* :—

Total of black ink entries	22	0	0
Total of red ink entries	10	0	0
Grand Total	32	0	0

17. If the Court Inspector be required to meet any contingent or other expenses of the Court, he must receive special advances for this purpose. The account of these must be kept quite distinct from the fines accounts, and in no case is any disbursement to be made from realized fines in the Court Inspector's hands. Any refunds of fines will be made by the Treasury Officer on the order of the Magistrate.

18. In the same way when all or any part of the fine is directed to be paid to complainant as compensation, this fact and the amount awarded must be noted in red ink in the 'Remarks' Column of the Register, but, after the realization of the fine is reported by the Court Inspector, the disbursement of the compensation will in every case be made from the Treasury on the Magistrate's order. Fines under S. 209 of the Criminal Procedure Code will be treated as if imposed in a case instituted on complaint by the original defendant.

19. In non-appealable cases, however, should the Court Inspector report that the fine or amount of award under S. 209, Criminal Procedure Code, has been paid to him before the parties leave the Court, the Magistrate may direct payment to be made to the person entitled to compensation from his permanent advance, such payment being afterwards adjusted at the Treasury against the Fines Account as though originally disbursed there. In all other cases the Magistrate will give an order on the Treasury for the amount as prescribed by Rule 18.

CH. XXIII. S. 307.

20. In Sub-Divisions where there is no Sub-Divisional Treasury, and the fines collections remain in the Court Inspector's hands till the close of the month, payment of compensation, where this can legally be given, may be made by the Court Inspector on the Magistrate's order in any case in which the fine has not formed an item in a Challan to the District Treasury. Where the fine has been challaned, the Magistrate may order payment of the compensation from his permanent advance, adjusting it afterwards as prescribed in Rule 19. In these Sub-Divisions, however, Column 14 of Register A should be sub-divided so as to show separately amounts paid by Court Inspectors as compensation out of realized fines and amounts remitted to the Treasury.

21. A monthly balance sheet should be prepared in a book kept for the purpose, showing

Grand balance of fines outstanding ... ...

Amount imposed during month, *i. e.* ... ...
Total of black ink entries in column 6 ... ...

Grand total realizable ... ...

Amount remitted on appeal, &c., or written off by Commissioner's order, *i. e.*, Grand Total of column 8 ...

Amount realized—
Of new fines—
i. e., Total of black ink entries in column 12 ...
Of old fines—
i. e., Total of red ink entries in ditto ... ...

Grand Total (of column 12) ... ...

Balance—
Of new fines—
i. e., Total of black ink entries in column 13 ...
Of old fines—
i. e., Total of red ink entries in ditto ... ..

Grand Total (of column 13)... ... ...

The grand balance outstanding at close of previous month, less the total of red ink entries in columns 8 and 12, and plus the black ink entries in column 13, will give the grand outstanding balance of the present month.

A certificate to the following effect should be given at foot:—

"Certified that the total of the above realized fines has been brought to credit in the Treasury accounts."

Magistrate.

Initial of Treasury officer.
" " Court Inspector.
" " Fine Mohurir.

22. A copy of each Sub-Divisional Balance Sheet must be sent to Magistrate of the District within two days after the end of month, and the Balance Sheet of the Sudder Station ought to be ready within the same time.

23. A general District Balance Sheet must be sent to Commissioner within ten days of the close of the month.

24. The above would seem to be sufficient check upon the Court Inspector's Department if properly carried out. But under the Penal Code fines may be realized any time within six years, or during the term of imprisonment of the offender, if this be more than six years. It is requisite therefore that at each Thannah a Register, in form B., be kept of all warrants received for realization of fine within its jurisdiction. Whenever a balance is left unrealized it is the duty of the Police to institute periodical enquiries as to the acquisition of property by the defaulter. The fact and result of making these enquiries should be entered in the Column of Remarks at least once a quarter.

25. The inquiries should not, in the first instance, be made in any formal or official manner, but the officer in charge of a Police station, when visiting villages or receiving reports from Rural Police, should inquire from time to time verbally as to the position and occupation of any defaulter resident within his jurisdiction. If it shall appear that such defaulter can in all probability pay the amount of fine outstanding against him, the Police officer shall forthwith report the matter to the Magistrate having jurisdiction, with a view to the issue of a warrant. In all other cases he will merely note "no assets" in the Remarks Column, dating the entry.

26. The Magistrate should in every case exercise a sound discretion as to the issuing or refusal of warrants; and may, if he think fit, order a local inquiry to be made by a superior officer of Police before granting such.

27. The inquiries provided for under Rules 24, 25, and 26 may be made by a Head Constable under the immediate orders and supervision of his superior officer. A Head Constable employed on this duty should always receive precise instructions as to the cases to be inquired into, and the mode of his inquiry.

28. Warrants of this description, subsequent to the first, must be entered in the Thannah Register in red ink, but be treated as a fresh entry, a reference being made in the Remarks Column to the year and number of the original warrant.

29. In the event of the death of a defaulter being reported, one final and formal inquiry should be made as to whether he has left anywhere any property of any kind liable for his debts.

30. All fines realized should be remitted with the returned warrant to the Court Inspector at once.

31. The Magistrate should call for the Register of each Thannah at least once a quarter, and have it compared with the Court Inspector's Register. He should also note that the Police inquiries have been regularly made and properly recorded.

32. The Commissioner on his annual tour of inspection or at such other times as he may deem fit, should examine the Fine Registers and give orders for the writing off of all fines which, in consequence of the death of the defaulter or of its having been ascertained after repeated inquiry that there are no assets, may be irrecoverable.

A.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
Consecutive number in month.	Number of case.	Name of officer imposing.	Name and place of residence of offender and offence.	Date of sentence.	Amount of fine.	Imprisonment in default.	Amount remitted or written off.	Date of issue of warrant.	Thannah to which issued.	Date of return of warrant.	Amount realized and date of realization.	Balance.	Amount paid into Treasury and date of payment.	Signature of Treasurer.	Signature of Court Inspector.	Signature of Fine Mohurir.	Signature of Magistrate.	REMARKS.

B.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
Consecutive number in year.	Number of warrant.	Officer issuing.	Name and place of residence of offender and offence and date of sentence.	Amount for which warrant is issued.	Date of warrant.	Date of its receipt.	Date of its return to Head-Quarters.	Amount realized and remitted.	Date of remittance.	Balance of fine outstanding.	REMARKS.

308. Whenever a Criminal Court imposes a fine under any law in force for the time being, or confirms in appeal or revision a sentence of such fine, or a sentence of which such fine forms a part, the Court may order the whole or any part of the fine to be paid in compensation,

Payment of fine in compensation.

(1) for expenses properly incurred in the prosecution,

(2) for the offence complained of, where such offence can, in the opinion of the Court, be compensated by money.

Such payment shall be made, as the Court thinks fit, to or for the benefit of the complainant, or the person injured, or both.

If the fine be awarded by a Court whose decision is subject to appeal or revision, the amount awarded shall not be paid until the period prescribed for presentation of the appeal has elapsed, or, if an appeal be presented, till after the decision of the appeal.

In any subsequent civil proceedings relating to the same matter, the Court shall take into account any sum which may have been awarded under this section.

It should be noted that S. 308 confers upon a Court of Appeal or Revision the power of ordering the whole or part of a fine to be paid in compensation The former law left this in doubt, though on one occasion the Calcutta High Court held that an Appellate Court could so order. There is, however, no right of appeal against an order refusing to grant compensation. (See Illustn. (*a*) S. 286).

The grounds upon which compensation has been awarded should be distinctly stated [Bishonath Mundul, 2 W. R., 58], as well as the specific sums to be paid to each individual, if there are more complainants than one. [5 W. R., 20, C. L.]

A Magistrate cannot order that a portion of the fine imposed by him shall be paid to the Ameen employed to hold a local inquiry in the case. It can be paid only to the person who has been injured—Moorut Lall, 6 W. R., 93.

An award of compensation should be passed in the presence of the accused person and be a part of the sentence or order made upon conviction. It should also be formed on a statement of the loss, damage, or expenses incurred at the trial. The complainant should, when under examination, state on what grounds he applies for compensation, and the accused will then have the opportunity of disproving his statement for the accused person has clearly an interest in this, since the award

CH. XXIII. S. 309.

in favor of the complainant is to form an ingredient in his punishment on conviction—Gour Churn Dass, 11 W. R., 53.

If the fine has been paid away, there is no mode of compelling its refund on the reversal of the award. The payment should have been withheld until the expiry of the period specified in S 307. If an appeal be preferred, the Appellate Court can, under S. 281, order the sentence to be suspended as to the paying over the fine to the party injured until after the decision of the appeal. The Court of first instance should always inform the Appellate Court of such an order, so that payment may be suspended—6 W. R., 4, C. L.

Imprisonment in default of payment of fine.

309. In every case punishable, under any law in force for the time being, with imprisonment as well as fine, in which the offender is sentenced to a fine, whether with or without imprisonment, the Criminal Courts shall be guided by the provisions of section sixty-four and sixty-five of the Indian Penal Code in awarding the period of imprisonment in default of payment of the fine:

Proviso as to cases decided by a Magistrate.

Provided that, in no case decided by a Magistrate, where imprisonment shall have been awarded as part of the substantive sentence, shall the period of imprisonment, awarded in default of payment of the fine, exceed one-fourth of the period of imprisonment which such Magistrate is competent to inflict as punishment for the offence otherwise than as imprisonment in default of payment of the fine.

Where a person is sentenced to fine only, the Magistrate may award such term of imprisonment in default of payment of fine as is allowed by law, provided the amount does not exceed the Magistrate's powers under this Act.

S. 64, Indian Penal Code, declares that, in default of payment of fine, it shall be competent to the Court to direct that an offender shall suffer imprisonment for a term, which shall be in excess of any other imprisonment to which he may have been sentenced, or to which he may be liable under a commutation of a sentence: and S. 65 declares that, *if the offence be punishable with imprisonment as well as fine*, such imprisonment, "in default of payment of fine, shall not exceed one-fourth of the term of imprisonment which is the maximum fixed for the offence."

Thus in a case of theft (S. 379, Penal Code), the powers of a Magistrate of the first class would be imprisonment for two years and fine of 1,000 rupees, or, in default of payment, imprisonment for six months,

i. e., one-fourth of two years, the maximum punishment that he could inflict. In cases regarding offences punishable with imprisonment as well as fine, Magistrate of the second class cannot, in default of payment of fine, pass a greater sentence of imprisonment than six weeks, *i. e.*, one-fourth of six months—Phoolman Tewaree, 6 W. R., 51. Similarly, one week (*i. e.*, one-fourth of one month) would be the maximum sentence in such cases for a Magistrate of the third class.

Any person convicted under S. 5, Act XXXI, 1860 (of manufacturing or selling gunpowder without a licence) is liable to be sentenced to imprisonment or fine, and a special procedure is provided for the levy of such fine by distress. A Magistrate convicted and sentenced a person under that law to imprisonment in default of payment of fine On the case being brought before the Madras High Court, it was held that the sentence was legal though informal, and that the mere fact that the accused person has the option of paying the fine does not make the award of imprisonment illegal. This was not a case in which fine was the only punishment to be inflicted, and a special procedure directed as to how alone the power to imprison in default of payment can be reaped—5 Mad., xiii, *App.* Pro. June 1, 1870. More recently, however, the same High Court held that where the law prescribes the mode in which fines are to be recovered by distress and sale it is only on return of the warrant of distress unsatisfied, or the Magistrate being satisfied that no sufficient distress exists, that imprisonment can be imposed; in which case the Magistrate should record the fact on his proceedings, otherwise a sentence of imprisonment is illegal—6 Mad., xxxvii, *App.* Pro. Nov. 13, 1871.

A sentence of fine cannot fix a term within which the fine shall be paid, such being contrary to S. 68 and the subsequent sections of the Penal Code—Cal. H. Ct., 59 and 326, 1862.

The Government of Bengal (Circular 1060T, 1864) has enjoined especial caution on all Magistrates and Sub-Divisional Officers, that in all cases in which a person is sentenced to imprisonment in default of payment of fine, if the fine be paid, immediate information thereof be given to the Officer in charge of the Jail, so that the prisoner be not kept in illegal confinement.

In a case in which the convict had undergone a sentence of imprisonment on default of payment of fine, notwithstanding that the fine had been paid, the Bombay High Court held that it had no power to order the fine to be refunded, but directed application to be made to Government—Natha Mula, 4 Bomb., 37, *Crown cases.*

If the offence be punishable with fine only the term of imprisonment in default of payment of the fine cannot exceed two months when the fine does not exceed fifty rupees; four months when the fine does not exceed one hundred rupees; six months in any other case. S. 67, Penal Code.

The imprisonment in default of payment of a fine may be of any description to which the offender might have been sentenced for the offence. S. 66. It shall terminate either on payment or levy by process of law. S. 68. Or, if only a portion be paid or realised, the imprisonment shall be reduced proportionately, and terminate accordingly. S. 69.

Whipping, if awarded in addition to imprisonment, when to be inflicted.

310. When the punishment of whipping is awarded in addition to imprisonment, by a Court whose sentence is open to revision by a superior Court, the whipping shall not be

inflicted until fifteen days from the date of such sentence, or, if an appeal be made within that time, until the sentence is confirmed by the superior Court: but the whipping shall be inflicted immediately on the expiry of the fifteen days, or, in case of an appeal, immediately on the receipt of the order of the Appellate Court confirming the sentence.

When a sentence of whipping directed that it should be inflicted at the expiry of the sentence of imprisonment and the term specified in S. 310 had passed, that sentence was held to be inoperative by lapse of time, and was cancelled—6 Mad., xxxviii, *App.* Pro. Nov. 13, 1871.

But when a Session Judge sentenced a convict to one year's rigorous imprisonment and to receive thirty stripes, one week before his release, the High Court ordered the whipping to be inflicted at once, as the postponement of it was opposed to the Whipping Act—Bom. H. Ct., Jamalvalad Nanabhai, Dec. 22, 1870.

It should be noted, that, under this Code, in cases in which sentence of whipping *only* is passed by a Magistrate of the first class, there is no appeal—Ss. 273, 274. An appeal, however, lies against sentences of whipping passed by Magistrate of the second class, but if the whipping be awarded in lieu of any other punishment, the sentence should be carried into execution without delay. The effect of the appeal will be to ascertain the correctness of a sentence already carried out, and not to bring under review the sentence itself with a view to its revision--Cal. H. Ct., 314, 1864.

Mode of inflicting the punishment.

311. In the case of a person of or over sixteen years of age, the punishment of whipping shall be inflicted with such instrument, in such mode, and on such part of the person, as the Local Government directs; and, in the case of a person under sixteen years of age, it shall be inflicted in the way of school discipline with a light ratan.

In no case, if the cat-of-nine-tails be the instrument employed, shall the punishment of whipping exceed one hundred and fifty lashes, or, if the ratan be employed, shall the punishment exceed thirty stripes.

The punishment shall be inflicted in the presence of a Magistrate, and also, unless the Court which passed the sentence otherwise orders, in the presence of a Medical Officer.

In lieu of the terms "adult," "juvenile offender," in S. 10 of the Whipping Act, S. 311, in re-enacting its provisions, has fixed the limit of sixteen years of age.

The Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal has directed that, in the case of an adult, the whipping shall be inflicted on the breech with a rattan not more than half an inch in diameter—Government Order No. 1690, dated 15th March 1864.

In the Panjab the rattan to be used should not be more than four feet in length and 1½ inches in circumference, and the whipping should invariably be inflicted within the walls of the Jail or Lockup—Jud. Com., Cir. 6, June 21, 1864.

Punishment not to be inflicted if offender not in fit state of health.

312. No sentence of whipping shall be carried into execution unless a Medical Officer, if present, certifies, or, if there is not a Medical Officer present, unless it appears to the Magistrate present, that the offender is in a fit state of health to undergo the punishment.

Stay of execution.

If, during the execution of a sentence of whipping, a Medical Officer certifies, or it appears to the Magistrate present, that the offender is not in a fit state of health to undergo the remainder of the punishment, the whipping shall be finally stopped.

Not to be executed by instalments.

No sentence of whipping shall be executed by instalments.

The Governor-General of India in Council has notified that he considers that the precaution of having a Medical Officer present at the time of the infliction of the punishment should be observed in every instance when practicable.

A Medical Officer, during execution of a sentence of whipping, certified that the accused was not in a fit state to undergo the remainder of the sentence, which was accordingly stayed, and the prisoner who had been sentenced only to whipping was discharged by the Magistrate. On a reference to it, the Calcutta High Court approved of the Magistrate's proceedings—3 Wyman, 3, *Letters*. See also 3 Mad., 1, *App.*, Pro. July 25, 1864.

The prisoner should not necessarily be discharged though he cannot suffer the remainder of the sentence of whipping, see S. 313.

Procedure if punishment cannot be inflicted under the last section.

313. In any case in which, under section three hundred and twelve, a sentence of whipping is, wholly or partially, prevented from being carried into execution, the offender shall be kept in custody till the Court which passed the sentence can revise it; and the said Court may, at its discretion, either order the discharge of such offender, or sentence him, in lieu of whipping, or in lieu of so much of

CH. XXIII. S. 314.

the sentence of whipping as was not carried out, to imprisonment for any period, which may be in addition to any other punishment to which he may have been sentenced for the same offence:

Provided that the whole period of imprisonment to which such offender is sentenced shall not exceed that to which he is liable by law, or that which the said Court is competent to award.

Sentence in cases of simultaneous convictio of several offences.

314. When a person is convicted at one trial of two or more offences punishable under the same or different sections of any law for the time being in force, the Court may sentence him, for the offences of which he has been convicted, to the several penalties prescribed by such enactment or enactments, which such Court is competent to inflict; such penalties, when consisting of imprisonment or transportation, to commence the one after the expiration of the other.

It shall not be necessary for the Court, by reason only of the aggregate punishment for the several offences being in excess of the punishment which it is competent to inflict on conviction of a single offence, to send the offender for trial before a higher Court:

Maximum term of imprisonment.

Provided that in no case shall such person be sentenced to imprisonment for a longer period than fourteen years:

Provided also that, if the case be tried by a Magistrate (other than a Magistrate acting under section thirty-six) the punishment shall not in the aggregate exceed twice the amount of punishment which he is by his ordinary jurisdiction competent to inflict.

In passing sentence under S. 314, the terms of S. 71, Penal Code, should be borne in mind: "When anything which is an offence is made up of parts, any of which parts is itself an offence, the offender shall not be punished with the punishment of more than one of such his offences, unless it be so expressly provided." If the Court passing sentence under S. 46 desire to convert a sentence or sentences of imprisonment into transportation [S. 59, Penal Code], it should note that no

sentence of transportation can be for less than seven years, and that to render the conversion legal, the punishment awarded for *each* offence must not be less than seven years' imprisonment.

A general sentence of transportation for two or more offences, where only one (or more) of the punishments awarded is seven years' imprisonment, is illegal—1 W. R., 1, C. L.; Mootkee Kora, 2 W. R., 1; Krishto Soonder Deb, *Ibid*, 5; Toonooram Malee, 3 W. R, 44; Shonaollah and another, 5 W. R, 44, &c., &c.

The Calcutta High Court has held [736, 1864], that when there are in an indictment two separate offences, supported by distinct and separate evidence, a separate sentence should be passed for each offence; the punishment under the second sentence to take effect on the expiry of the first. If, however, there are two or more offences supported by the same evidence, or very nearly so, a verdict of guilty should be entered on the offence covered by the greater portion of the evidence as the gravest in the eye of the law, and a verdict of not guilty on the other counts The High Court can, on appeal, if it thinks fit, find the prisoner guilty on any count of which he may have been charged and so acquitted, and reduce the punishment proportionately. And again [892, 1864] it has been held that if, after convicting a prisoner of several offences, a Sessions Judge thinks that a sentence of transportation for life should be passed as an aggregate punishment, but that, though a *legal* sentence for any one offence, it is too *severe* for any *single* offence committed by the prisoner, he may nevertheless pass such sentence for such offence, recording in the other cases that no sentence has been passed in consequence of the previous sentence.

The same rule was laid down in the case of Dalapati Rao [1 Mad., 83], in which the Madras High Court observed that, although the prisoner might have been properly charged in the first instance with both the criminal acts of fraudulently secreting and making away with a letter, and though either act is punishable, under Act XVII of 1854, S. 50, as an offence, without evidence of the other, still, as it appeared that both acts were connected and formed substantially a part of one and the same criminal transaction, and the evidence with reference to such acts was as necessary and material on the first charge as it was on the second, the prisoner must be considered to have been tried and in peril with respect of the whole transaction as one offence on the first charge. The evidence of the making away with the letter was properly a part of the case in support of the first charge and the strongest proof of it. There was, in fact, no part of the evidence on which the second conviction took place which was not properly evidence on the first charge.

The most common instance in which double sentences are erroneously passed is in the case of persons tried and convicted of theft [Ss. 379; 380, Penal Code], and housebreaking by night with intent to commit theft [S. 457]. See Calcutta High Court, 1842, 6th December, 1864; Choiton Bowra and others, 5 W. R., 49; Ramchurn Kairee, 6 W. R., 39; Jogon Pollee, *Ibid*, 49; Mussahur Daood, *Ibid*, 92, &c., &c.; Arjoon, 1 Bom., 87; Ganu Ladu, 2 Bom., 132: also 4 Agra, 4.

Under the same principle it has been held that a convict cannot at the same time receive two sentences for rioting [S. 147], and being a member of an unlawful assembly [S. 142], since he could not be guilty of rioting without being a member of an unlawful assembly—Meelan Khalifa, 1 W. R., 7; nor for culpable homicide [S. 304] and being a member of an unlawful assembly, the homicide having been committed by one of the members—Rubbeeoollah, 7 W. R., 13; nor for rioting armed with a deadly weapon [S. 148] and causing hurt in that rioting—

Durzoolla, 9 W. R., 83; nor for theft [S. 379] and mischief [S. 429]—Gunowree Bhooya, 6 W. R., 70; Bichuk Aheer, *Ibid*, 5; Sahrae and others, 8 W. R., 31; [but see *contra* Narayan Krishna, 2 Bom., 416, in which the Bombay High Court held that, as the prisoner had cut down a tree, and then stolen it, and that thus the mischief preceded the theft, a double sentence was not illegal]; nor for kidnapping [S. 363], kidnapping to compel marriage [S. 366], and keeping in confinement a kidnapped person [S. 368]—6 W. R., 2, C. L.; nor for enticing away a married woman [S. 498] and adultery [S. 497]—5 Mad., xvi, *App.*; Pochun Chung, 2 W. R., 35; nor for abetment of abduction of a woman [Ss. 109, 498] and wrongful confinement [S. 343]—Issur Chunder Jogee, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 21; nor for dacoity [S. 395] or robbery [S. 392] and receiving stolen property [S. 412]—Bhoirub Seal, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 27; Sheikh Muddon Ali, 1 W. R., 27. So where a person was convicted of having committed theft of the property of two persons, the acts being simultaneous, a double sentence was held to be illegal—Sheikh Mooneah, 11 W. R., 38.

A man can, however, be convicted of giving false evidence (S. 193) and of making a false charge, &c. (S. 211), and be sentenced separately for each offence, since it was held that they are not cognate offences, nor are they parts of one and the same offence—Abdool Azeez, 7 W. R., 59. Nor are separate sentences illegal for rioting armed with deadly weapons (Ss 148, 149), and stabbing the man on whose premises the riot took place (S. 324), since they are distinct offences—Calachand and others, 7 W. R., 60. Both these rulings seem to be opposed to the principles on which the cases above cited have been decided.

When a man at one time criminally intimidates more than one person, and each person brings a separate criminal charge against him, he may, on conviction, be sentenced separately for each offence—Goolzar Khan, 9 W. R., 30.

Similarly, when a person was convicted of having forcibly rescued a prisoner from the lawful custody of one Police officer (S. 225) and of having used criminal force to deter another officer from the discharge of his duty (S. 353), a double sentence was approved—Assan Shurreef, 13 W. R., 75. When several seals of different persons were found in the possession of the prisoner with the intent to commit forgery, it was held that under S. 473 there was a distinct and separate offence committed with respect to each seal, and that a separate sentence might be passed in each instance unless it appeared that several seals were in the prisoner's possession for the purpose of committing one forgery—Goluck Chunder, 13 W. R., 16.

Where a person refused to accompany a Police Officer who had been directed to produce him, and also resisted his carrying away a pony which he was charged with having misappropriated, it was held that he could be sentenced separately under S. 183 and S. 353, Penal Code—Joy Mohun Chunder, 14 W. R., 19.

The Bombay High Court, in the case of Vinayak Trimbak (2 Bom., 414), held that though it was irregular and contrary to S. 314 to pass one consolidated sentence for several offences, still, under S. 283, it was not competent for the Court to reverse or alter the sentence. See also case of Murar Trikam, 5 Bom., 3, *Crown cases.* The Calcutta High Court has followed the same practice—6 W. R., 2, C. L.

As to whether, if a Magistrate pass two sentences under S. 314, neither of which would, taken by itself, be appealable (S. 273), an appeal will lie because the aggregate sentence is beyond the term specified in S. 273: the practice of the Calcutta High Court and the Agra Sudder Court varies. The latter has held that the sentences,

though not separately appealable, would become so, whereas the Calcutta Court (Morulee Sheikh, 6 W. R., 51; Nuggardi Paramanick, 10 W. R., 3) has held that they would not be appealable.

In the Bombay High Court the rulings under S. 314 have been contradictory. In the case of Arjoon (1 Bom., 87) a double sentence was held to be opposed to S. 71, Penal Code; and in the case of Ganu Ladu (2 *Ibid*, 132), one sentence was passed in substitution for separate sentences for each offence, the Court declaring that the offence was substantially a single one. But in the cases of Vinayak Trimbak (2 Bomb., 414) and Murar Trikam (5 *Ibid*, 3), it was held that it was an irregularity not to pass a separate sentence under each independent head of the charge; but though such proceedings were irregular, as the amount of sentence was not excessive, it was not illegal, and therefore the High Court under S. 283 would not interfere. Again, in the case of Genu Bin Aku (5 Bomb., 83, *Crown cases*) the Court held that the passing of separate sentences under Ss. 380, 457, Penal Code, was not illegal, and in the case of Rana Valad Shivappa, quoted in the foot-note at 5 Bomb., 84, *Crown cases*, the following observations were made: "It is a peculiarity of the Indian Penal Code that it has, in several cases, declared portions of one continuous criminal act to be distinct and separate offences. For instance, a single criminal transaction may combine two offences under the Indian Penal Code, namely house-breaking with intent to commit theft, and theft. The Bombay High Court has held that a person guilty of a complex criminal act of this character may be charged and convicted of the distinct offences which he has committed, but that, under such circumstances, the punishment to be inflicted for these offences in the aggregate must not exceed the maximum punishment awardable for the offence which is the most grave in the estimation of the law or the limit of imprisonment which the trying authority is competent to impose for a single offence. No objection would be taken to the conviction and punishment of the offender for one offence only, that is of the most serious of the several offences committed, which is the practice directed to be observed by the Calcutta High Court, but the Bombay High Court has not declared it to be illegal to convict and punish for each of the several offences."

Probably therefore the later rulings will be followed by the Courts in Bombay.

Trial of previously convicted persons.

315. Whoever, having been convicted of an offence punishable under Chapter XII or Chapter XVII of the Indian Penal Code with imprisonment for a term of three years or upwards, is again accused of any offence punishable under either of those chapters with imprisonment for a term of three years or upwards, shall ordinarily, if the Magistrate considers him an habitual offender, be committed to the Court of Session:

Proviso.

Provided that, in Districts in which the Magistrate of the District has been invested with powers under sec-

tion thirty-six, the accused person may be placed on his trial before such Magistrate of the District.

This section provides for the trial of the offences specified in S. 75, Penal Code.

Chapter XII refers to offences relating to coins and Government Stamps, and Chapter XVII to offences against property. It should be noted that the offender need not have been punished with imprisonment for three years and upwards, but the offence for which he was convicted must have been so punishable.

Currency of sentence on escaped convicts.

316. When sentence is passed on an escaped convict for such escape or for any other offence, the Court may direct the sentence to take effect immediately, or after such convict has suffered imprisonment or transportation, as the case may be, for a further period, equal to that which remained unexpired of his former sentence at the time of his escape.

"Or for any other offience." This would include an offence committed by a convict while under sentence in jail or under license to be at large. (S. 23, Act V, 1871.)

S. 224, Penal Code, provides the punishment for an escape or an attempt to escape made by a convict. Jurisdiction for the trial of such an offence is provided for in S. 33 of this Code.

The Calcutta High Court has held [480, 1864] that S. 316 does not apply to the escape of a person from the custody in which he may have been detained when under trial. Such an escape is punishable under S. 224, Penal Code.

Sentence on offender already sentenced for another offence.

317. When sentence is passed on a person already under sentence of imprisonment or transportation, and the sentence is for imprisonment or transportation, the Court shall direct that such imprisonment or transportation shall commence at the expiration of the imprisonment or transportation to which such person has been previously sentenced,

or, if he is undergoing a sentence of imprisonment, and the sentence, on such subsequent conviction, be for transportation, the Court may direct that the sentence shall commence immediately, or at the expiration of the imprisonment to which such person has been previously sentenced:

Proviso.

Provided that nothing in this sentence shall be held to excuse such person from any part of the punishment to which he is liable upon such former or subsequent conviction.

When a sentence of imprisonment is passed on a person who had just been convicted and sentenced for another offence, it is contrary to S. 317 to make the second sentence concurrent with the first—Bom. H. Ct., *Resn. in Chambers*, August 3, 1869.

In ignorance that the person under trial before him was already under sentence in Jail, a Magistrate convicted and sentenced him, dating the warrant irrespective of the previous sentence. The Calcutta High Court (3 W. R., 16, C. L.,) held that the Magistrate was competent to alter the date of the warrant, as the alteration referred only to the time at which the sentence should commence, and not to the sentence itself. (The proviso to S. 317 would now provide against any such oversight.)

Confinement of youthful offenders in reformatories.

318. When any person under the age of sixteen years is sentenced by any Criminal Court to imprisonment for any offence, such Court may direct that such offender, instead of being imprisoned in the criminal jail, shall be confined in any reformatory established by the Local Government as a fit place for confinement, in which there are means of suitable discipline and of training in some branch of useful industry, or which is kept by a person willing to obey such rules as the Government prescribes with regard to the discipline and training of persons confined therein.

All persons confined under this section shall be subject to the rules so prescribed by Government.

Governor-General in Council to appoint places to which persons sentenced to transportation may be sent.

Local Government to direct removal of such persons to places appointed.

319. The Governor-General of India in Council may from time to time appoint a place or places within British India to which persons sentenced to transportation shall be sent: the Local Government, or some officer duly authorized by such Government, shall give orders for the removal of such persons to the place or places so appointed; and no sentence

of transportation shall specify the place to which the person sentenced is to be transported.

Under S. 32, Act V of 1871, the Governor-General in Council may appoint the Governor or other authority at any place in British India, or one or more Superintendents at any such place, as the persons to whom convicts undergoing transportation shall be sent.

The proper form of passing sentence of transportation in cases in which imprisonment can be imposed for seven years or upwards is, in accordance with S. 59, Penal Code, to sentence the convict to transportation, recording that, under that law, such transportation is awarded instead of imprisonment, simple or rigorous, as the case may be—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 9, Aug. 3, 1866. Panj. C. Ct. Cir. xxv, Sept. 26, 1866. Under the Penal Code, no offence is made expressly punishable with transportation, except for life, otherwise than by this process of commutation.

Until he is transported, the offender shall be dealt with in the same manner as if sentenced to rigorous imprisonment, and shall be held to have been undergoing his sentence of transportation during the term of his imprisonment—S. 58, Penal Code

Europeans and Americans are not liable to be sentenced to transportation, but to penal servitude—S. 56, Penal Code Act V of 1871, Ss. 21 *et seq.* contain the law regarding penal servitude.

The Lahore Central Jail has been appointed as the place in the Panjab to which persons sentenced to transportation may be sent—Government of India Not., Jan. 5, 1870. In Bengal all Central Jails have been so appointed—Gazette of India of 1870, p. 50. The Central Jails at Nagpore, Jubbulpore in the Central Provinces, and the Jail at Akhola in Berar (Gazette of India of 1869, pp. 358, 871,) and in British Burmah the Central Jails of Rangoon and Moulmein have been so appointed—Gazette of India of 1870, p. 785.

Persons sentenced to transportation while undergoing transportation under previous sentence need not be removed.

320. When sentence of transportation is passed on a person already undergoing transportation under a sentence previously passed for another offence, it shall not be necessary for the Local Government to order his removal from the place in which he is so undergoing transportation.

Sentence of death.

321. When any person is sentenced to death, the sentence shall direct that he be hanged by the neck till he is dead.

The Sessions Judge should fix the time and place for carrying out sentences of death, and should give orders regarding the disposal of the corpses of executed convicts—Cal. H. Ct., 1863.

Capital sentences are passed by Sessions Judges subject to confirmation by the High Court to whom the proceedings are referred. Ss. 287—291 of this Code lay down the procedure to be followed by that Court, and Ss. 301, 305 declare how such sentences shall be executed.

The form of warrant ordered by the Calcutta High Court to be used in Sessions Courts in Bengal is given in the note to S. 301.

Power to remit punishment.

322. When any person has been sentenced to punishment for an offence, the Governor General of India in Council, or the Local Government, may, at any time, without conditions, or upon any conditions which the person sentenced accepts, remit the whole or any part of the punishment to which he has been sentenced.

If the person to whom a pardon has been given fails to fulfil the conditions prescribed by the Governor General of India in Council, or the Local Government, the Governor General of India in Council or the Local Government, as the case may be, may withdraw such pardon, whereupon such person shall be remanded to undergo the unexpired portion of his sentence.

Power to commute punishment.

The Governor General of India in Council, or the Local Government, may also, without the consent of the person sentenced, in substitution for the sentence passed according to law, commute any one of the following sentences for any other mentioned after it—

death, transportation, penal servitude, imprisonment.

Ss. 54 and 55 of the Indian Penal Code confer similar powers on the Government of India, or the Government of the place in which the offender shall have been sentenced, with respect to the commutation [S. 54] of a sentence of death to any other punishment under that Code, and [S. 55] of a sentence of transportation for life to imprisonment, rigorous or simple, for a term not exceeding fourteen years.

S. 23, Act V of 1871, empowers the Governor General in Council to "grant to any convict sentenced to be kept in penal servitude, a license to be at large within British India or in such part thereof as in such license is expressed, and upon such condition as to the Governor General in Council seem fit;" and Ss. 25-29 contain the law for the revocation of such license and the procedure to be taken on breach of any of the conditions thereof.

In the Panjab, applications under S. 322 should be submitted to Government through the Chief Court—Panj. C. Ct. Cir. 21, 1869.

PART VIII.

EVIDENCE.

CHAPTER XXIV.

SPECIAL RULES OF EVIDENCE IN CRIMINAL CASES.

Evidence of medical witness.

323. The examination of a Civil Surgeon or other medical witness, taken and duly attested by a Magistrate, may be given in evidence in any criminal trial, although the person examined is not called as a witness.

Court may summon medical witness.

The Court may summon such Civil Surgeon or other medical witness, if it sees sufficient cause for doing so.

If relied on by the prosecution, this examination should be put in and read in Court before the accused is called upon for his defence. It should also be detached from the record of the preliminary inquiry, and attached to that of the trial—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 11, 1867.

The report of a Medical Officer is no legal evidence. He should be examined on oath—6 W. R., 3, C. L.; Kaminee Dussee, 12 W. R., 25.

Magistrates should be required invariably to record the evidence of the Medical Officer before committing to the Court of Session any case regarding an offence affecting the human body [Chapter XVI, Penal Code]; for the omission to record this evidence might very possibly lead to the acquittal of an accused person in the Sessions Court, if through sickness, death, or unavoidable absence of the Medical Officer, his attendance cannot be procured before that Court—2 W. R., 6, C. L.

Ordinarily, of course, the examination of the Civil Surgeon or other medical witness will have been recorded by the Magistrate in the presence of the accused person, but S. 327 provides for a case in which the accused may have absconded, and it may not be practicable to obtain the attendance of such a witness after his arrest.

Accused may be convicted on his own plea.

324. If an accused person admits the commission of an offence before a Court competent to try him for such offence, such Court may convict him on his own admission.

It is optional with a Court to convict an accused person on his admission that he committed an offence, for it may be necessary to proceed with a trial notwithstanding such admission, in order to

determine whether any aggravating circumstances not admitted, but charged, are established.

Report of Chemical Examiner.

325. Any document purporting to be a report from the Chemical Examiner, or Assistant Chemical Examiner to Government, upon any matter or thing duly submitted to him for examination or analysis and report, in the course of any criminal trial, or in any preliminary inquiry relating thereto, may, if it bears his signature, be used as evidence in any criminal trial.

Genuineness of signature may be presumed.

The Court may presume that the signature of any such document is genuine, and that the person signing it held the office which he professed to hold at the time when he signed it.

The original report should be put in as evidence. A copy is not receivable—Bishumbar Dass, 15 W. R., 122; (6 B. L. R., 122, *App.*)

If put in as evidence by the prosecution, the report from the Chemical Examiner should be read before the prisoner is called upon for his defence, and should be detached from the record of the preliminary inquiry, and attached to that of the trial—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 11, Sept. 2, 1867.

Previous conviction or acquittal how proved.

326. Where a previous conviction or acquittal is to be proved against an accused person, application shall be made to the officer in whose custody the records of such trial may be. It shall not be necessary to produce the record of the conviction or acquittal of such accused person, or a copy thereof, but an extract may be produced in proof of such conviction or acquittal, if certified, under the hand of the Clerk of the Court or other officer having the custody of the records of the Court in which such conviction or acquittal was had, or by the Deputy of such Clerk or officer, to be a copy of the charge, finding and sentence, as the case may be.

It is not clear whether any personal identification of the accused person is necessary. Probably if the records called for contain a description of him which corresponds with that given on the trial, that will be deemed sufficient.

S. 30 of the European Vagrancy Act (XXI, 1869) declares that an office copy of the declaration recorded under S. 5 of that Act shall be *primâ facie* evidence that the European British subject named

therein has been, upon such inquiry, determined to be a vagrant, and any person so determined to be a vagrant or who has been convicted under S. 22 or S. 23 of that Act, so long as he remains in India, is subject to the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure (other than those contained in Chapter XXXVIII of this Code) applicable to an European not being a British subject.

Record of evidence in the absence of the accused.

327. If an accused person abscond, and after due pursuit cannot be arrested, any Court competent to try or to commit such accused person for trial for the offence complained of may, in his absence, record the statements of the persons acquainted with the facts; and such depositions may, on the arrest of such person, be put in on his trial for such offence, if it is not practicable to procure the attendance of such witnesses.

Evidence that the accused person absconded, that the due pursuit was made, and that he could not be apprehended, will probably be necessary before this section can be made use of.

Convictions on evidence partly recorded by one Magistrate and partly by another.

328. Whenever any Magistrate, after having heard part of the evidence in a case, ceases to exercise jurisdiction in such case and is succeeded by another Magistrate who has and who exercises jurisdiction in such case, such last-named Magistrate may decide the case on the evidence partly recorded by his predecessor and partly recorded by himself, or he may resummon the witnesses and commence afresh:

Provided that the accused person may, when the second Magistrate commences his proceedings, demand that the witnesses shall be resummoned and reheard, in which case the trial shall be commenced afresh:

Provided also that any Court of Appeal or Revision, before which the case may be brought,

or, in cases tried by Magistrates subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, the Magistrate of the District, without appeal,

may set aside any conviction, passed on evidence not wholly recorded by the Magistrate before whom the conviction was had, if such Court or Magistrate

is of opinion that the accused person has been materially prejudiced thereby; and may order a new trial.

This Section does not provide for a case in which all the evidence may have been recorded by an absent Magistrate who may suddenly have vacated office without delivering judgment.

Commitments on evidence partly recorded by one officer and partly by another, valid.

329. Whenever, from any cause, a Magistrate making an inquiry under Chapter XV of this Act is unable to complete the proceedings himself, any other Magistrate, having jurisdiction to inquire and to commit, may complete the case and proceed as if he had recorded all the evidence himself.

S. 192 empowers a Magistrate making an inquiry at any stage of the proceedings, to summon and examine any person whose evidence he considers essential to the inquiry, and to recall and re-examine any person already examined.

When a commission may issue.

330. Whenever it appears that the attendance of a witness cannot be procured without an amount of delay, expense or inconvenience which, under the circumstances of the case, would be unreasonable, it shall be competent to a Court of Session or to a High Court to dispense with the personal attendance of such witness.

Mode of issuing commission.

Such Court of Session or High Court may direct a commission to the Magistrate of the District, or to a Magistrate of the first class, in whose jurisdiction such witness may be. The Magistrate to whom the commission is directed shall proceed to the place where such witness is, or shall summon such witness before himself. Such Magistrate shall take the evidence of such witness in the same manner, and shall have for this purpose, and may exercise, the same powers, as in trials of warrant cases.

Prosecutor and accused may examine witness.

The prosecutor and the accused person may forward interrogatories, to which the officer to whom the commission is directed shall cause a

CH. XXV. S. 331.

return to be made, or the prosecutor may appear personally before the Magistrate to whom the commission is directed, or the prosecutor or accused person may so appear by authorized agent.

Procedure when commission is required in Magistrate's cases.

Whenever, in the course of a trial before a Magistrate, it shall appear that a commission ought to be issued for the examination of a witness whose evidence is necessary in such trial, such Magistrate shall apply to the Court of Session to which he is subordinate, stating the reasons for the application; and such Court may either issue a commission in the manner hereinbefore provided, or may reject the application.

This Section will probably be made use of when a witness is a "purda" or "Gosha" woman. See Beebee Rookhya Banoo, 1 B. L. R., *Short Notes;* Mad. H. C., Sept. 12, 1862. In connection with this Section, the following provisions of S. 33 of the Evidence Act (I, 1872) should be borne in mind:

Evidence given by a witness in a judicial proceeding, or before any person authorized by law to take it, is relevant for the purpose of proving, in a subsequent judicial proceeding, or in a later stage of the same judicial proceeding, the truth of the facts which it states, when the witness is dead or cannot be found, or is incapable of giving evidence, or is kept out of the way by the adverse party, or if his presence cannot be obtained without an amount of delay or expense which under the circumstances of the case, the Court considers unreasonable.

Provided—

that the proceeding was between the same parties or their representatives in interest;

that the adverse party in the first proceeding had the right and opportunity to cross-examine;

that the questions in issue were substantially the same in the first as in the second proceeding.

Explanation.—A criminal trial or inquiry shall be deemed to be a proceeding between the prosecutor and the accused within the meaning of this Section.

CHAPTER XXV.

EVIDENCE HOW TAKEN.

Examination of complainants and witnesses.

331. In all Criminal Courts, complainants and witnesses shall be examined upon oath or affirmation, or otherwise according to the provisions of the law

for the time being in force in relation to the examination of witnesses.

The following form of affirmation has been prescribed by Act V, 1840, S. 1, to be made by Hindoos and Mahomedans:

I solemnly affirm in the presence of Almighty God, that what I shall state, shall be the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth.

This has been extended by S. 9, Act XVIII of 1863, to declarations or affirmations in any of Her Majesty's Courts of Justice.

Act VI of 1872, S. 3, enables any person called upon to make a solemn affirmation and objecting to the same to omit the "words in the presence of Almighty God."

S. 4 empowers a Court to tender to any witness, offering to make it, an oath in any form common amongst or held binding by persons of the race or persuasion to which he belongs, and not repugnant to justice or decency and not purporting to affect any third person.

S. 5 declares that no omission to take any oath or to make any solemn or simple affirmation, no substitution of any one for any other of them, and no irregularity whatever in the form in which any one of them is administered, shall invalidate any proceeding or render inadmissible any evidence whatever, in or in respect of which omission, substitution or irregularity took place.

Chapter IX, Ss. 118 *et seq.*, of the Evidence Act (I, 1872) declares who are competent and incompetent to testify, what information certain witnesses are entitled or bound to withhold, and what witnesses are not exempt from answering criminating questions.

Manner of recording evidence;

332. In inquiries and trials (other than summary trials) under this Act, the evidence of the witnesses shall be recorded by the Magistrate or Sessions Judge, as the case may be, in the following manner.

in summons cases and in trials by Magistrates of the first and second classes of certain offences;

333. In summons cases tried before Magistrates, and in cases of the kind referred to in section two hundred and twenty-two, when tried by a Magistrate of the first or second class, otherwise than at a summary trial, the Magistrate shall make a memorandum of the substance of the evidence of each witness, as the examination of the witness proceeds.

Such memorandum shall be written and signed by the Magistrate with his own hand, and shall form part of the record.

If the Magistrate is prevented from making a memorandum as above required, he shall record the reason of his inability to do so, and shall cause such memorandum to be made in writing from his

CH. XXV. S. 334.

dictation in open Court, and shall sign the same; and such memorandum shall form part of the record.

S. 336 makes it nevertheless discretionary with a Magistrate in such cases to take down the evidence as directed in S. 334.

S. 222 refers to cases regarding the following offences:

Offences relating to weights and measures. Ss. 264—266, Penal Code.

Hurt. S. 323, Penal Code.

Theft under Ss. 379—381, Penal Code, where the value of the stolen property does not exceed fifty rupees.

Receiving stolen property. S. 411, Penal Code.

Mischief. S. 427, Penal Code.

House-trespass. S. 448, Penal Code.

Criminal intimidation. Ss. 504, 506, Penal Code. And

Abetment of or attempt to commit any of these offences or of any summons cases, when such attempt is an offence.

It should be noted that S. 333 provides for the record of evidence by all Magistrates in summons cases (see S. 148) and for cases regarding the offences set forth in S. 222, if tried by a Magistrate of the first or second class. Some of these latter offences (*e. g*, those under Ss. 323, 379, 380, 448, 504, Penal Code) are triable by Magistrates of the third class, but the evidence in such cases should be recorded by these officers in the manner provided for in S. 334.

Chapter X, Ss. 135—166, of the Evidence Act (I, 1872) contains the rules for the examination of witnesses.

Ordinarily, in the cases provided for by S. 333, the record of the evidence consists merely of a memorandum taken by the Magistrate of the substance of the evidence of each witness. A Magistrate is bound to "make a memorandum of the substance of the evidence of each witness as the examination of the witness proceeds;" this is not complied with by a mere statement that a witness deposes the same as the last—Agra Sudder Court Cir. 18, 1865; Byha Wullud Soorjim, 1 Bomb., 91. The practice of preparing the memorandum of evidence from the recorded depositions of the witnesses after their examination is illegal—Agra Sudder Court Cir. 13, 1865. The Calcutta High Court (Cir., 30th March, 1864) has ordered that, when it may appear to a Magistrate that a witness is giving false evidence, so that Criminal proceedings are likely to be necessary, the Magistrate should take down at length the evidence of the particular witness. A full record of the evidence in the vernacular is not necessary in order to a conviction for giving false evidence; but this precaution will serve to obviate any doubts regarding the accuracy of the Magistrate's brief note of the evidence, where the commitment rests wholly or mainly on that note.

in all other cases before Magistrates and in all proceedings before Courts of Session.

334. In all other cases before Magistrates, and in all proceedings before Courts of Session, the evidence of each witness shall be taken down in writing in the language in ordinary use in the District in which the Court is held, by or in the presence and hearing and under

the personal direction and superintendence of the Magistrate or Sessions Judge, and shall be signed by the Magistrate or Sessions Judge.

Evidence in English.

When the evidence of a witness is given in English, the Magistrate or Sessions Judge may take it down in that language with his own hand; and an authenticated translation of the same, in the language in ordinary use in the District in which the Court is held, shall form part of the record.

If the accused person be a European British subject, or be familiar with the English language, no translation shall be necessary.

Memorandum when evidence not taken down in writing.

In cases in which the evidence is not taken down in writing by the Magistrate or Sessions Judge, he shall, as the examination of each witness proceeds, make a memorandum of the substance of what such witness deposes, and such memorandum shall be written and signed by the Magistrate or Sessions Judge, with his own hand, and shall form part of the record.

If the Magistrate or Sessions Judge is prevented from making a memorandum as above required, he shall record the reason of his inability to do so.

Evidence recorded under this Section shall ordinarily be in the form of a narrative. S. 338.

A Sessions Judge (and Magistrate) is bound to take a memorandum of the deposition of each witness as the examination proceeds: this is not complied with by a mere statement that a witness deposes the same as the last—Byha Wullud Soorjim, 1 Bom., 91; Muttee Nushyo, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 18; Agra Sudder Court Cir. 18, 1865.

The practice of preparing the memoranda of evidence, required by S. 334, from the recorded deposition of witnesses, after their examination, is contrary to law—Agra Sudder Court Cir. 13, 1865.

The term "witness" in S. 334 includes a complainant—Cal. H. Ct., 156, 1865.

The examination of complainants and witnesses should contain the name of the person examined, and of his or her father, the religion, caste, profession, and age of the deponent, and the village and pergunnah in which he or she resides—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 19, Sept. 17, 1864.

CH. XXV. S. 335.

Local Government may direct evidence to be recorded by Sessions Judge or Magistrate himself in his vernacular;

335. The Local Government may direct that, in any District, or part of a District, or in proceedings before any Court of Session, or before any Magistrate or class of Magistrates, the evidence of complainants or witnesses shall be taken down by the Sessions Judge or Magistrate with his own hand in the vernacular language of the Sessions Judge or Magistrate, unless the Sessions Judge or Magistrate be prevented by any sufficient reason from taking down the evidence of any complainant or witness, in which case he shall record the reason of his inability to do so, and shall cause the evidence to be taken down in writing from his dictation in open Court.

The evidence so taken down shall be signed by the Sessions Judge, or Magistrate, and shall form part of the record:

or in English or in language in ordinary use in district.

Provided that, if the vernacular language of the Sessions Judge or Magistrate be not English or the language in ordinary use in the District in which the Court is held, the Local Government may direct him to take down the evidence in the English language, or in the language in ordinary use in the District in which the Court is held, instead of his own vernacular.

On 30th June 1864, the Government of Bengal issued an order, under S. 196 of the late Code re-enacted by this section, for the recording of evidence in all cases in Magistrates' Courts; and, on August 6th, 1865, the same practice was introduced into all Courts of Session.

In the Presidency of Madras these provisions have not been so generally extended, and are apparently restricted to special cases of particular and qualified officers.

In the Presidency of Bombay and in the North-Western Provinces the Local Government does not appear to have exercised these powers.

The examination of an accused should invariably be recorded in the language it is delivered—3 W. R., 14, C. L.

In depositions in which there may be any doubt as to the exact meaning of any expression used, and in which the doubtful expression has an important bearing on the offence of which a prisoner is charged, the Calcutta High Court [Cir 9, Aug., 28, 1865] suggested the expediency of transcribing in Roman characters the words actually

used, in order that the Court may be in a position, on the matter coming before it, without fear of error, to determine on their exact signification, and in consequence to give them their due and proper weight. Should an instance occur in which a foreign language is used, or in which the evidence may be delivered in a dialect to which the Judge may be unaccustomed, an Interpreter should be employed in the manner prescribed by S. 340, Code of Criminal Procedure.

The examination of complainants and witnesses should contain the name of the person examined, and of his or her father, the religion, caste, profession and age of the deponent and the village or pergunnah in which he or she resides—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 19, Sept. 17, 1864.

The following rules applicable to this section have been laid down by the Madras High Court (5 Mad., IX, *App.*, Pro. Nov. 25, 1869):—

1. All applications from Judges or Magistrates for bringing into operation the provisions of this section must be made through the High Court.

2. In the case of Magistrates subordinate to the Magistrate of the District, all such applications should be accompanied by the expression of the District Magistrate's opinion whether the authority should be granted or withheld.

3. The authority so conferred on one officer is personal to that officer, and is in force only as long as he remains in the particular District in which it has been conferred.

4. When the authority to take down the evidence of witnesses in his own handwriting in his vernacular is conferred on any officer, all depositions taken before him should, unless for any special reason, be so recorded.

With the sanction of the Local Government, the Judicial Commissioner of the Panjab (Cir. 37, June 17, 1862) issued the following orders regarding the record of evidence in criminal cases:—

All trials in which sentence of death is legal are to be conducted in the English language; there may be a counterpart in the vernacular of the Court at the discretion of the Judge for his own satisfaction.

All other trials are to be conducted under S. 334, unless the Judge prefer to adopt the above Rule in such cases also.

All trials in which a Magistrate commits to the Sessions, or passes final orders under S. 36 of this Code, are to be conducted under S. 334, unless the Magistrate prefer to adopt the above Rule, but in that case he must not omit the vernacular counterpart.

In cases referred to in section 333 Magistrate may record as provided in section 334 or section 335.

336. In cases of the kind referred to in section three hundred and thirty-three, tried before Magistrates, the Magistrate may, if he thinks fit, take down the evidence of any witness in the manner provided in section three hundred and thirty-four, or, if within the jurisdiction of such Magistrate the Local Government has made the order referred to in section three hundred and thirty-five, in the manner provided in section three hundred and thirty-five.

Local Government to decide what language is to be held to be in ordinary use.

337. The Local Government may determine what, for the purposes of this Act, shall be held to be the language in ordinary use in any District in which a Court is held.

Hindee has been declared by the Government of Bengal to be the language in ordinary use in the Colehan.—Not., April 26, 1867.

Form of record of evidence.

338. The evidence taken under section three hundred and thirty-four shall not ordinarily be taken down in the form of question and answer, but in the form of a narrative.

It shall be in the discretion of the Magistrate or Sessions Judge to take down, or cause to be taken down, any particular question and answer, if there appears any special reason for so doing, or if any person who is a prosecutor or a person accused, or his Counsel or agent, requires it.

The following orders have been issued by the Calcutta High Court:—

The evidence of witnesses should be recorded as soon as possible after their attendance. If, from unavoidable causes, an adjournment is indispensable, there should be no unnecessary delay. Witnesses remaining over from one day should, as a rule, be examined at the first sitting of the Court on the following day. By this means the public will be put to no inconvenience, and justice will be administered in a prompt and satisfactory manner. Chief Magistrates of Districts are held responsible for the correction of any irregularities on the part of their subordinates in the discharge of witnesses.

The examination of complainants and witnesses should contain the name of the person examined, and of his or her father, the religion, caste, profession, and age of the deponent, and the village and pergunnah in which he or she resides—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 19, 17 Sept., 1864.

The examination of witnesses should invariably be conducted in the presence of the accused person. The evidence of witnesses in another trial is not evidence against a person charged with the same offence who has been subsequently apprehended—Cal. H. Ct., Kassee Roy, January 27th, 1863; Lalla Chowbay, 1 N. W. P., 49; Kolundass Dass, *Ibid*, 100.

To read the deposition of a witness on some former trial to the witness is not an examination of the witness in the presence of the accused as to his knowledge of the facts, which form the subject-matter of the accusation: a trial where evidence is thus taken is no legal trial. In every trial, no matter how often the case has been before the Court, the witnesses must be examined *de novo* in the same manner as if the case were entirely new, and the witnesses had not been examined before—Sheikh Kyamut, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 1.; Affazooddeen, *Ibid*, p. 13. It is not sufficient to read over his previous examination to a witness, calling upon the witness to identify the prisoner, and allowing the

latter to cross-examine them—Kanai Sheikh, *Ibid*, p. 38. See also Rajkrishna Mitter, 1 B. L. R., 37, *Or. Cr.*

339. As the evidence of each witness, taken under section three hundred and thirty-four, is completed, it shall be read over to the witness in the presence of the accused person, if in attendance, or of his agent when his personal attendance is dispensed with and he appears by agent, and shall, if necessary, be corrected.

Procedure in regard to evidence when completed.

If the witness deny the correctness of any part of the evidence when the same is read over to him, the Magistrate or Sessions Judge may, instead of correcting the evidence, make a memorandum thereon of the objection made to it by the witness, and shall add such remarks as he thinks necessary.

If the evidence be taken down in a language different from that in which it has been given, and the witness does not understand the language in which it is taken down, the witness may require his evidence as taken down to be interpreted to him in the language in which it was given, or in a language which he understands.

Before a deposition is closed, a witness should be given an opportunity of explaining and correcting any contradictions which it may contain, and the statement which the witness finally declares to be the true one—and that statement only—must be taken to be the statement which the witness intended to make—Bomb. H. Ct., Balkrishna Appashet, Aug. 17, 1871.

The Madras Sudder Court has held that, though depositions need not be signed by the deponents, it is expedient that their signatures should be taken to the vernacular record.

340. In all cases whatever, when the evidence is given in a language not understood by the accused person, it shall be interpreted to him in open Court in a language understood by him, where he is present in person.

Interpretation of evidence to accused or his agent.

If he appears by agent, and the evidence is given in a language other than the language in ordinary use in the District in which the Court is held, it shall be interpreted to such agent in that language.

In cases in which documents are put in for the purpose of formal proof, it shall be in the discretion of the Court to interpret as much thereof as appears necessary.

When the services of an interpreter are required by any Criminal Court for the interpretation of any evidence or statement, he shall be bound to state the true interpretation of such evidence or statement. S 422.

Remarks respecting demeanour of witness.

341. Every Sessions Judge or Magistrate recording the evidence of a witness shall record such remarks as he thinks material respecting the demeanour of such witness whilst under examination.

Of the Examination of Accused Persons.

Accused may be questioned.

342. In all inquiries and trials, a Criminal Court may, from time to time and at any stage of the proceedings, put any questions to the accused person which such Court may think proper.

A repetition of the first para. of S. 193, except that the latter contains the words "without previously warning the accused person"—See also S. 250 as to Sessions trials.

Accused not punishable for refusal to answer.

343. The accused person shall not be liable to any punishment for refusing to answer, or for answering falsely, questions asked under section three hundred and forty-two, but the Court shall draw such inference as seems just from such refusal.

No influence to be used to induce disclosures.

344. Except as is provided in section three hundred and forty-seven, no influence, by means of any promise or threat or otherwise, shall be used to the accused person to induce him to disclose or withhold any matter within his knowledge.

With this section, Ss. 24, 28 and 29 of the Evidence Act (I of 1872) should be read.

A confession made by an accused person is irrelevant in a criminal proceeding if the making of the confession appears to the Court to have been caused by any inducement, threat, or promise, having reference to the charge against the accused person, proceeding from a person in authority, and sufficient in the opinion of the Court to give the accused person grounds, which would appear to him reasonable, for supposing that by making it he would give any advantage or avoid any evil of a temporal nature in reference to the proceedings against him. S. 24.

If such confession is made after the impression caused by any such inducement, threat, or promise has, in the opinion of the Court, been fully removed, it is relevant. S. 28.

If such a confession is otherwise relevant, it does not become irrelevant merely because it was made under a promise of secrecy, or in consequence of a deception practised on the accused person for the purpose of obtaining it, or when he was drunk, or because it was made in answer to questions which he need not have answered, whatever may have been the form of those questions, or because he was not warned that he was not bound to make such confession and that evidence of it might be given against him. S. 29.

Accused not to be sworn.

345. No oath or affirmation shall be administered to the accused person.

Examination of accused how recorded.

346. Whenever an accused person is examined, the whole of such examination, including every question put to him and every answer given by him, shall be recorded in full, and shall be shown or read to him, and he shall be at liberty to explain or add to his answers.

When the whole is made conformable to what he declares is the truth, the examination shall be attested by the signature of the Magistrate or Sessions Judge, who shall certify under his own hand that it was taken in his presence and in his hearing, and contains accurately the whole of the statement made by the accused person.

In cases in which the examination of the accused person is not recorded by the Magistrate or Sessions Judge himself, he shall be bound, as the examination proceeds, to make a memorandum thereof in the vernacular of the District, or in English, if he is sufficiently acquainted with that language; and such memorandum shall be written and signed by the Magistrate or Sessions Judge with his own hand, and shall be annexed to the record. If the

CH. XXV. S. 346.

Magistrate or Sessions Judge is precluded from making a memorandum as above required, he shall record the reason of his inability to do so.

The accused person shall sign or attest by his mark such record.

If the examination be taken in the course of a preliminary inquiry, and the Court of Session find that the provisions of this section have not been fully complied with, it shall take evidence that the prisoner duly made the statement recorded: Provided that, if the error does not prejudice the prisoner, it shall not be deemed to affect the admissibility of the statement so recorded.

The last three paras. of this section are entirely new provisions of the Code, and call for especial attention.

It is not necessary to caution an accused person before recording his statement—5 Mad., XI, *App.*, Pro. Dec. 9, 1869. Every question and answer must be recorded, no exception being made in favor of irrelevant questions—15 W. R., 3, C. L.

The examination of an accused person should be recorded in the language in which it is delivered, notwithstanding that the local Government may, under S. 196, have ordered that the evidence shall be recorded in English—Gonesh Koormee, 4 W. R., 1; also 3 W. R., 14, C. L. It shall contain the name of the person examined, that of his or her father, the religion, caste, profession, and age of the person examined, and the village or pergunnah in which he or she resides—Cal H. Ct. Cir 19, 1864.

The certificate need not be written by the Magistrate himself. It is to be under his hand, that is, signed by him—Reza Hossein, 8 W. R., 55.

The law requires attestation by the signature of the Magistrate and is not satisfied by the affixing of an unreadable initial to what purports to be the statement of the accused—Bhikaree, 15 W. R., 63.

A person cannot be convicted on his partial confession. If the statement of a prisoner is relied upon, it must be taken as a whole; part of it cannot be rejected—Chokoo Khan, 5 W. R., 70; Greedhary Manjee, 7 W. R., 39; Krishto Mundul, 7 W. R., 8.

The examination of an accused person taken before a Magistrate who is not competent to hold the inquiry or trial is still evidence. See S. 45, last para., and S 122.

The explanation to S. 193 should be borne in mind in connection with S. 346. The answer given by an accused person may be put in evidence against him not only in the case under inquiry but also in trials for any other offences which his replies may tend to show he has committed.

S. 30 of the Evidence Act (I of 1872) is also important. It is to the following effect:

When more persons than one are being tried jointly for the same offence, and a confession made by one of such persons affecting himself and some other of such persons is proved, the Court may take into consideration such confession as against such other person as well as against the person who makes such confession.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A and B are jointly tried for the murder of C. It is proved that A said,—'B and I murdered C.' The Court may consider the effect of this confession as against B.

(*b.*) A is on his trial for the murder of C. There is evidence to show that C was murdered by A and B, and that B said—'A and I murdered C.'

This statement may not be taken into consideration by the Court against A, as B is not being jointly tried.

Magistrate may tender pardon to accomplice.

347. The Magistrate of the District, any Magistrate of the first class inquiring into the case, or with the sanction of the Magistrate of the District, any Magistrate duly empowered to commit to the Court of Session, may, after recording his reason for so doing, tender a pardon to any one or more of the persons supposed to have been directly or indirectly concerned in or privy to any offence specified in column seven of the fourth schedule hereto annexed as triable exclusively by the Court of Session, on condition of his or their making a full, true and fair disclosure of the whole of the circumstances, within his or their knowledge, relative to the crime committed, and every other person concerned in the perpetration thereof.

Any person accepting a tender of pardon under this section shall be examined as a witness in the case under the rules applicable to the examination of witnesses.

Such person, if not on bail, shall be detained in custody pending the termination of the trial.

A Magistrate, having tendered a pardon under this section and examined the accused person, is precluded from trying the case himself.

A Magistrate of the second or third class, though empowered to commit, cannot tender a pardon without the sanction of the Magistrate of the District. Pardon can be tendered only to persons supposed to be concerned in or privy to offences triable *exclusively* by the Court of Session. In these two points and in the last para., which probably refers to cases tried by a Magistrate empowered under S. 36, this section differs from S. 209, the corresponding section of the repealed Code.

The law requires that a Magistrate should record his reasons for tendering a conditional pardon—3 W. R., 17, C. L.

This would prevent a Magistrate from authorizing a Police Officer to offer pardon to any offender who would confess and give up the names

CH XXV. S. 347.

of his accomplices, since the pardon must be directly tendered by the Magistrate—6 W. R., 5, C. L.

The fact that the party to whom the Magistrate may have offered conditional pardon is directly or indirectly concerned in the offence, does not preclude him from being admitted as a witness for the Crown—Chundee Churn Banerjea, 6 W. R.. 94.

It is not illegal to take the evidence of a person who has been suspected, but discharged by the Magistrate, under S. 195, for want of evidence. He may, notwithstanding, be admitted as a witness for the prosecution. It is not indispensable that he should have been acquitted or pardoned. He could not have been acquitted, as he was never committed for trial; and could not be pardoned, as he would probably reject the offer if made—Behary Lall Bose, 7 W. R., 44.

An accomplice shall be a competent witness against an accused person; and a conviction is not illegal merely because it proceeds upon the uncorroborated testimony of an accomplice—S. 133, Act I, 1872 (Evidence Act.) It has however been the universal practice of our Courts to require some corroboration, it being considered unsafe to convict on the sole evidence of an accomplice. The rule for charging a Jury has been thus laid down by the Madras High Court (March 20, 1868.) They should be told (1) that there is no rule of law prohibiting the conviction of an offender upon the uncorroborated evidence of an accomplice; (2) that as a general rule of practice it is considered unsafe to convict on such evidence; and (3) the Judge should point out such circumstances, if any, in the particular case which afford sufficient reason for relying on such evidence—Mad. H. Ct., March 20, 1868.

As regards the amount of corroboration required to support the evidence of approvers, Norman, J., remarked: "It is sufficient if the evidence is confirmatory of *some of the leading circumstances* of the story of the approvers as against the particular prisoner, so that the Court may be able to presume that they have told the truth as to the rest. The true rule on the subject of the corroboration of the evidence of approvers probably is, that if the Court is satisfied that the witness is speaking the truth in some material part of his testimony, in which it is seen that he is confirmed by unimpeachable evidence, there may be just ground for believing that he also speaks truth in other parts as to which there may be no confirmation"—Kalachand Dass, 11 W. R., 21.

To omit to point out to a Jury the danger of relying on the uncorroborated evidence of accomplices has been held to amount to misdirection—Elahee Buksh, 5 W. R., 80; Khootub Sheikh, 6 W. R., 17; Nowab Jan, 8 W. R., 19. It is not sufficient simply to tell a Jury to consider whether the evidence of an accomplice was strongly corroborated as to the prisoners, as that would be to ask them to consider a question which, it is certain, no native Jury in the Mofussil would understand. It is the duty of the Judge to go through the history of the crime as related by the accomplice, to point out any independent evidence proving facts showing that the prisoners were, or must have been, present at, or cognizant of, the murder. If such facts are proved, they would corroborate the story of the accomplice. But it would not be enough that the evidence should disclose a state of facts consistent with the possibility of the truth of the accomplice's story. If the state of facts proved *is equally consistent with*, and capable of receiving, a reasonable and natural explanation on the hypothesis of the prisoner's innocence, *those facts, standing alone, would be no evidence of the truth* of the accomplice's story—Karoo and others, 6 W. R., 44; see also Bykunto Nath Banerjea, 10 W. R., 17.

High Court or Court of Session may direct tender of pardon.

348. The High Court as a Court of Revision, and the Court of Session after committal but before the commencement of a trial, may, with the view of obtaining on the trial the evidence of any person or persons supposed to have been directly or indirectly concerned in, or privy to, any such offence, instruct the committing Magistrate to tender a pardon on the same condition to such person or persons.

The Court of Session, in like manner and on the same condition, may, at any time before judgment is passe, with the view of obtaining on the trial the evidence of any person or persons supposed to have been directly or indirectly concerned in, or privy to, any such offence, tender a pardon to such person or persons.

The difference between this and S. 210, the corresponding section of the late Code, is singular. Under the present law the High Court, as a Court of *Revision* and not of *Reference*, as heretofore, can direct tender of a pardon. This would seem to be owing to some oversight, since (S. 349) the High Court in both capacities can direct the commitment of a person who has accepted a pardon, but has failed to conform to the conditions under which it was tendered.

When Magistrate, Court of Session or High Court may direct commitment of person to whom pardon has been tendered.

349. When a pardon has been tendered under section three hundred and forty-seven or section three hundred and forty-eight, if it appears to the Magistrate before the trial, or to the Court of Session before judgment has been passed, or to the High Court as a Court of Reference or Revision, that any person, who has accepted such offer of pardon, has not conformed to the conditions under which the pardon was tendered, either by wilfully concealing anything essential, or by giving false evidence, such Magistrate or Court may commit, or direct the commitment of such person for trial for the offence in respect of which the pardon was so tendered.

The statement made by a person under pardon, which pardon has been withdrawn under this section, may be put in evidence against him.

The last para. of this Section is a very important addition to the Code.

CHAPTER XXVI.

Of Securing the Attendance of Witnesses.

Procedure for obtaining attendance of witnesses.

350. The following procedure shall be pursued in order to obtain the attendance of witnesses before a Magistrate or Criminal Court.

Power to summon material witness, or examine person present.

351. Any Court or Magistrate may, at any stage of any proceeding, inquiry or trial, summon, in the manner provided by Chapter XII, any witness, or examine any person in attendance though not summoned as a witness, and it shall be its or his duty to do so if the evidence of such person appears essential to the just decision of the case.

It is within the discretion of a Magistrate to summon or to refuse to summon any witness offered on behalf of an accused person either in an inquiry before commitment (S. 357) or after commitment, if he is not satisfied that the evidence is material (S. 359); and in summons or warrant cases it rests absolutely with him (Ss. 361-362). He should however record the reasons for his refusal, which, in warrant cases, is subject to appeal.

In inquiries a Magistrate is bound to procure the attendance of the witnesses for the prosecution (S. 357); in warrant cases he must ascertain from the complainant or otherwise the names of those acquainted with the facts and circumstances, and summon such as he thinks necessary (S. 362); and in summons cases it is entirely within his discretion, as the parties should ordinarily bring their own witnesses (S. 361), but S. 351 declares that it shall be the duty of every Magistrate to summon any witness if his evidence appears essential to the just decision of the case.

Act XV, 1869, lays down certain rules for the attendance as witnesses before Criminal Courts of convicts under sentence in Jail. This Act is given in the Appendix.

When warrant of arrest may issue in first instance.

352. If a Court or Magistrate has reason to believe that any witness whose attendance is required will not attend to give evidence without being compelled to do so, it or he may, instead of issuing a summons, issue a warrant of arrest in the first instance.

Witnesses arrested under a warrant and brought before a Magistrate should not be treated as criminals, and put into irons; they should be simply treated as persons arrested on civil process—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 21, 1864; Agra Sud. Ct. Cir 3, 1865; Jud. Commr. Panj, Cir 2, 1865.

Procedure when warrant cannot be served.

353. If such warrant cannot be executed, and the Court or Magistrate considers that the witness absconds or conceals himself for the purpose of avoiding the service thereof, it or he may issue a proclamation, requiring the attendance of such witness to give evidence at a time and place to be named therein, to be affixed on some conspicuous part of such witness' ordinary place of abode.

If the witness does not attend at the time and place named in such proclamation, the Court or Magistrate may order the attachment of any moveable property belonging to such witness to such amount as seems reasonable, not being in excess of the amount of costs of attachment and of any fine to which the witness may be liable under the provisions of the following section.

Such order shall authorize the attachment of any moveable property within the jurisdiction of the Court or Magistrate by whom it was made; and it shall authorize the attachment of any moveable property without the jurisdiction of the said Court or Magistrate when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such property is situated.

S 171 contains a somewhat similar provision for cases of accused persons evading process of arrest.

Magistrates of every class can act under this section. S 22.

Release of attached property of witness appearing and satisfying Court or Magistrate.

354. If the witness appears and satisfies such Court or Magistrate that he did *not abscond or conceal himself* for the purpose of avoiding the execution of the warrant, and that he had not notice of the proclamation in time to attend at the time and place named therein, the Court or Magistrate shall direct that the property be released from attachment, and shall make such order in regard to the costs of the attachment as to such Court or Magistrate seems fit.

Sale of property of witness not appearing or not satisfying Court or Magistrate.

If such witness does not appear, or appearing, fails to satisfy the Court or Magistrate that he did not abscond or conceal himself for the purpose of avoiding the execution of the warrant, and that he had not such notice of the proclamation as aforesaid, the Court or Magistrate may order the property attached, or any part thereof, to be sold for the purpose of satisfying all costs incurred in consequence of such attachment, together with the amount of any fine which may be imposed upon such witness under the provisions of section one hundred and seventy-two of the Indian Penal Code.

If the witness pays to such Court or Magistrate the costs and fine as aforesaid, his property shall be released from attachment.

A Magistrate fined a witness who failed to appear after proclamation and attachment of his property. The Sessions Judge, on appeal, reversed the order, on the ground that the appellant's answer to the charge should have been recorded, and that, not being so recorded, the fine was illegal. The Calcutta High Court declared that the Judge had taken a mistaken view of the law, for taking a witness's answer supposes that the man has made his appearance, whereas, as in the present case, if he did not come in, and his defence could not be recorded, he would escape punishment—Rhedoy Nath Biswas, 2 W. R., 45.

Arrest of person disobeying summons.

355. If any person summoned to give evidence neglects or refuses to appear at the time and place appointed by the summons, and no reasonable excuse is offered for such neglect or refusal, the Court or Magistrate, upon proof of the summons having been duly served, may issue a warrant under his hand and seal, to bring such person before him to testify as aforesaid.

A Magistrate is not bound to issue a warrant against a witness unless there is proof that the summons has been duly served—Abdoor Rahman, 7 W. R., 37.

Witnesses arrested under a warrant and brought before a Magistrate should not be treated as criminals, and put into irons; they should be treated simply as persons arrested on civil process—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 21, 1864; Agra Sud. Ct. Cir. 3, 1865; Jud. Commr. Panj., Cir. 2, 1865.

Committal of person refusing to answer.

356. If any person summoned or brought before a Magistrate refuses to answer such questions as are put to him, without offering any reasonable excuse for such refusal, such Magistrate may, by warrant under his hand and seal, commit him to custody for any term not exceeding seven days, unless in the meantime such person consents to be examined and to answer; after which, in the event of his persisting in his refusal, he may be dealt with according to the provisions of section four hundred and thirty-five or four hundred and thirty-six.

The offence committed by a witness in refusing to answer a question is punishable under S. 179, Penal Code, and the procedure to be followed is laid down in S. 435 of this Code.

A witness shall not be excused from answering any question as to any matter relevant to the matter in civil or any criminal proceeding upon the ground that the answer to such question will criminate or may tend, directly or indirectly, to criminate such witness, or that it will expose, or tend, directly or indirectly, to expose such witness to any penalty or forfeiture of any kind. Provided that no such answer, which any witness shall be compelled to give, shall subject him to any arrest or prosecution, or be proved against him in any criminal proceeding, except a prosecution for giving false evidence by such answer—S. 132, Act I, 1872 (Evidence Act).

When a witness is cross-examined, he may be asked any questions which tend (1) to test his veracity, (2) to discover who he is and what is his position in life, or (3) to shake his credit, by injuring his character, although the answer to such question might tend directly or indirectly to criminate him, or might expose or tend directly or indirectly to expose him to a penalty or forfeiture. S. 146.

If any such question relates to a matter not relevant to the proceeding, except in so far as it affects the credit of the witness by injuring his character, the Court shall decide whether or not the witness shall be compelled to answer it, and may, if it thinks fit, warn the witness that he is not obliged to answer it. S. 148. Certain points for the consideration of the Court in exercising such discretion are laid down in this Section, and Ss. 151, 152 give further power to a Court to forbid indecent or scandalous questions to be put except under certain circumstances—also any question intended to insult or annoy or needlessly offensive in form.

Ss. 149, 150 lay down the course to be taken when any such question as is specified in S. 148 is asked without reasonable grounds for thinking that the imputation which it conveys is well founded.

But there are certain matters which certain witnesses are declared by law to be entitled to withhold. See Ss. 121 *et seq.*, Act I., 1872.

INQUIRIES.

In inquiries preliminary to commitment.

357. In inquiries preliminary to commitment to a Court of Session or High Court, the Magistrate shall procure the attendance of the witnesses for the prosecution as in cases usually tried upon warrant; and it shall be in his discretion to summon any witness offered on behalf of the accused person to answer or disprove the evidence against him. If the Magistrate refuses to summon a witness so offered he shall record his reasons for such refusal.

Power to summon supplementary witnesses.

The Magistrate may summon and examine supplementary witnesses after commitment and before the commencement of the trial, and bind them over to appear and give evidence. Such examination shall, if possible, be taken in the presence of the accused person, and, in every case, a copy of the examination of such witnesses shall be given him free of cost.

A witness so examined, not in the presence of the accused person, must attend before the Court of Session or High Court. If he should die or cannot be found, or is, incapable of giving evidence, or is kept out of the way by the adverse party, or if his presence cannot be obtained without unreasonable delay or expense, his deposition so taken before the Magistrate, but in the absence of the accused person, will not be evidence before the Court of Session or High Court, because the accused person had not the opportunity to cross-examine (S. 33, Act I, 1872), so that every endeavour should be made to examine all such witnesses in the presence of the accused person.

If the witness be a convict under sentence in a Jail, he should be summoned in the manner provided by Act XV, 1869.

When accused person is to be committed.

358. In such inquiries, when the person accused is to be committed for trial, and has given in the list of witnesses mentioned in section two hundred, the Magistrate shall summon the witnesses to appear before the Court before which the accused person is to be tried.

Refusal to summon unnecessary witness, unless deposit made.

359. If the Magistrate thinks that any witness is included in the list for the purpose of vexation or delay, or of defeating the ends of justice, he may require the accused person to satisfy him that there are reasonable grounds for believing that such witness is material.

If the Magistrate be not so satisfied, he shall not be bound to summon the witness, but, in doubtful cases, he may summon such witness, if such a sum is deposited with the Magistrate as he thinks necessary to defray the expense of obtaining the attendance of the witness.

In the absence of any provision of law authorizing a forfeiture to Government, an order, confiscating a deposit so made by a prisoner, is bad in law—Mad. H. Ct., Dec 13, 1870.

This Section is made applicable to warrant cases by S. 362, but the Magistrate refusing to summon a witness named by the accused person is bound to record his reasons for such refusal, which can be made the subject of appeal.

Recognizances of prosecutors and witnesses.

360. Prosecutors, and witnesses for the prosecution and defence, whose attendance is necessary before the Court of Session or High Court, shall execute before the Magistrate recognizances, in the form (F) given in the second schedule to this Act, or to the like effect, to be in attendance when called upon at the Court of Session or High Court, to prosecute or to give evidence, as the case may be.

Detention in custody in case of refusal to attend or to execute recognizance.

If any prosecutor or witness refuses to attend before the Court of Session or High Court, or to execute the recognizance above directed, the Magistrate may detain him in custody, until he executes such recognizance, or until the time when his attendance at the Court of Session or High Court is required, when the Magistrate shall send him under custody to the Court of Session or High Court.

Prosecutors and witnesses will be bound over to appear "at the next Criminal Sessions commencing on ———."

But it will be the duty of the Magistrate, in order to prevent hardship and unnecessary detention to such persons, so to arrange the coming on of cases before the Court of Session that such parties may not be brought from their homes to the Sudder Station before they are actually required, and that they should have written notice of the specific date on which their attendance will be necessary, and it should be carefully explained that failure to attend will be severely dealt with—Cal. H. Ct. Cir. 4, dated 6th May, 1868.

The procedure to compel payment of the penalty mentioned in a recognizance is laid down in Ss. 397, 398. See S. 399.

SUMMONS CASES.

In summons cases.

361. In summons cases, the Magistrate may summon any person who appears to him likely to give material evidence on behalf of the complainant or the accused.

Ordinarily it shall be the duty of the complainant and accused, in non-cognizable cases, to produce their own witnesses.

In such cases, it shall be in the discretion of the Magistrate to summon any witnesses named by the complainant or the accused; and he may require, in such cases, a deposit of the expenses of a witness before summoning him.

The terms summons case and non-cognizable case are not synonymous, and a reference to Schedule IV will show that many cases are summons cases and yet cognizable cases. It seems doubtful whether the last para. of S. 361 is applicable to such cases. S. 352 empowers a Magistrate under certain circumstances to issue a warrant instead of a summons in the first instance for the attendance of a necessary witness.

WARRANT CASES.

In cases tried upon warrant.

362. In warrant cases, the Magistrate shall ascertain from the complainant, or otherwise, the names of any persons who may be acquainted with the facts and circumstances of the case, and who are likely to give evidence for the prosecution, and shall summon such of them to give evidence before him as he thinks necessary.

The Magistrate shall also, subject to the provisions of section three hundred and fifty-nine, summon any witness and examine any evidence that

may be offered in behalf of the accused person, to answer or disprove the evidence against him, and may, for that purpose, at his discretion, adjourn the trial from time to time. If the Magistrate refuse to summon a witness named by the accused person, he shall record his reasons for such refusal, and the accused person shall be entitled to appeal to the Court of Session against such refusal.

Sessions Trials.

Right of accused as to examination and summoning of witness.

363. The accused person shall be allowed to examine any witness not previously named by him, if such witness be in attendance; but he shall not, except as provided in section four hundred and forty-eight, be entitled of right to have any witness summoned other than the witnesses named in the list delivered to the Magistrate by whom he was committed or held to bail for trial.

S. 448 provides for cases in which there has been an amendment or alteration in the charge which, in the opinion of the Court, is likely to prejudice the accused person if the trial be proceeded forthwith.

Procedure in case of witness refusing to answer.

364. If a witness before a Court of Session refuses to answer any question which is put to him, and does not offer any just excuse for such refusal, the Court may commit him to custody for such reasonable time as it deems proper, unless in the meantime he consents to be examined and to answer.

In the event of such witness persisting in his refusal, he may be dealt with according to the provisions of section four hundred and thirty-five or four hundred and thirty-six.

See Note to S. 356.

Of Securing Documentary Evidence.

Procedure for obtaining production of document required as evidence.

365. Whenever an officer in charge of a Police station or any Court considers that the production of any document is necessary or desirable for the purposes of any investigation

or judicial proceeding, such officer or Court may issue a summons to the party, in whose keeping such document is believed to be, requiring him to attend and produce such document at the time and place stated in the summons.

When warrant for search for documents may issue.

366. If there appears reason to believe that the person, to whom the summons is addressed, will not produce it as directed in the summons, such officer or Court may issue a search-warrant for the document in the first instance.

Power to impound document produced.

367. Any Court may, if it thinks fit, impound any document produced before it, or may, at the conclusion of the proceedings, order such document to be returned to the person who produced it.

CHAPTER XXVII.

Of Search-Warrants.

Search-warrant when grantable.

368. When a Magistrate considers that the production of anything is essential to the conduct of an inquiry into an offence known or suspected to have been committed, or to the discovery of the offender,

or when he considers that such inquiry or discovery will be furthered by the search or inspection of any house or place,

he may grant his search-warrant; and the officer charged with the execution of such warrant may search or inspect any house or place within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District.

The Magistrate, issuing such warrant, may, if he see fit, specify in his warrant the house or place, or part thereof, to which only the search or inspection shall extend; and the officer charged with the execution of such warrant shall then search or inspect only the house, place, or part so specified.

This Section empowers a Magistrate to issue a search-warrant when he considers that the production of anything is essential *to the discovery*

of the offender, and also authorizes the Police officer charged with its execution to act *within the District*. In other respects S. 114, the corresponding section of the late Code, is unaltered.

Procedure as to letter in custody of Postal Department.

369. The last preceding section shall not authorize any Magistrate, other than the Magistrate of the District, to grant a search-warrant for a letter in the custody of the Postal Department;

but if any such letter is wanted for the purpose of any criminal proceeding, any Magistrate or District Superintendent of Police may give notice to the Postal authorities to cause search to be made for and to detain any such letter, pending the orders of the Magistrate of the District; and the Magistrate of the District may, if he thinks fit, direct the Postal authorities to deliver up any such letter.

If any Magistrate, other than the Magistrate of the District, issues a search-warrant for a letter in the custody of the Postal Department, his proceedings are void. S. 34. Such search-warrant would probably be regarded as a notice under the last para. of S. 369, pending a legal order from the Magistrate of the District.

Direction of search-warrant.

370. A search-warrant shall ordinarily be directed to a Police officer; but the Magistrate issuing the warrant may, after recording his reasons, if immediate search is necessary and no Police officer be immediately available, direct it to any other person.

Warrant to Police officer may be executed by his subordinate.

371. A search-warrant directed or endorsed to a Police officer may, if he is not able to proceed in person, be executed by any other Police officer.

Endorsement.

In such case the name of such Police officer shall be endorsed upon the warrant by the officer to whom it is directed or endorsed.

Execution of search-warrant out of district in which issued.

372. When it is necessary for a search-warrant to be executed out of the District in which it was issued, any Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction the warrant is to be executed shall endorse his name thereon.

Such endorsement shall be sufficient authority for the Police officer charged with the execution of the warrant to execute the same within the said jurisdiction.

Or the search-warrant may be directed to the Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction the search is to be made; and he shall thereupon endorse his name on such warrant, and enforce its execution in the same manner as if it had been issued by himself.

If the Magistrate who, under the first para., endorses the search-warrant issued by the Magistrate of another District, has only a limited local jurisdiction, *e. g.*, only over a Division of a District, it would seem that the warrant could not be executed except within that jurisdiction, and that if it were necessary to execute it elsewhere, a fresh endorsement would be needed.

Search-warrants may, in emergency, be executed without endorsement.

373. Whenever there is reason to believe that the delay occasioned by obtaining the endorsement of the Magistrate in whose District the warrant is to be executed will prevent the discovery of the thing for which search is to be made, the Police officer charged with the execution of the warrant may execute the same, in any place beyond the District in which it was issued, without the endorsement of the Magistrate in whose local jurisdiction that place is situate.

Thing found to be taken to Magistrate within whose jurisdiction it is found.

If the thing for which search is made is found in such place, it shall, when the place where the thing is found is nearer to the Magistrate having jurisdiction in such place than to the Magistrate who issued the warrant, be immediately taken before the Magistrate in whose local jurisdiction it is found; and unless there be good cause to the contrary, such Magistrate shall make an order authorizing it to be taken to the Magistrate who issued the warrant.

Order thereon.

If the thing be not found after such search, the Police officer making the same shall, in addition to

the return made to the Magistrate who issued the warrant, report the fact to the Maigstrate in whose local jurisdiction the search was made.

This is one of those cases in which the Police officer has discretion to act. A similar discretion is allowed by S. 100. The principle applied to each case is the same, that justice should not be defeated by the delay which would be necessary to comply with legal form. A Police officer acting in good faith would be protected by Ss. 76, 79, Penal Code.

This Section contains a slight alteration of the previous law (S. 118 of the late Code). The "thing found" need not be taken to the Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction it has been found, unless he is nearer than the Magistrate who issued the warrant, and unless it be found in a Presidency Town (S. 374); and if nothing be found the fact must be reported to both Magistrates. If, however, the Police officer does find the thing sought for, and under the above rule takes it to the Magistrate who issued the warrant, it does not seem that he is required by law to give any report of his proceedings to the Magistrate of the District in which he acted on his own responsibility, though the Magistrate, so proceeding, is under S. 375 bound to inform the Magistrate of another jurisdiction.

Procedure in such cases within Presidency town.

374. If the thing searched for be found within a Presidency town, it shall be taken to the Commissioner of Police or to a Police Magistrate; and such Commissioner or Magistrate shall act in the manner prescribed in section three hundred and seventy-three.

Magistrate may issue search-warrant to be executed in jurisdiction of another Magistrate.

375. Whenever it appears necessary, a Magistrate may, by his warrant, order search to be made in a place out of his jurisdiction, and may direct that the warrant be executed either after or without obtaining the endorsement of the Magistrate within whose jurisdiction the search is to be made.

When a Magistrate issues a warrant under this section, he shall inform the Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction the house or place to be searched is situate, or if the house or place be situate within a Presidency town, he shall inform the Commissioner of Police of the issue of such warrant.

Magistrate may send search-warrant by post to Magistrate of another District or Division of District.

376. A Magistrate issuing a search-warrant to be executed in any house or place out of the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District, or out of his own Division, may direct the warrant to any Magistrate within whose local jurisdiction such house or place is situate, and may send the same by post.

Endorsement and execution by such Magistrate.

On receipt of such warrant by the Magistrate to whom it is directed, he shall endorse his name thereon, and enforce its execution in the same manner as if it had been originally issued by himself.

Direction of warrant to be executed in Presidency town.

If the warrant is to be executed within a Presidency town, it shall be addressed to the Commissioner of Police or to a Police Magistrate.

In such case, any property found on search made may be dealt with as provided in sections three hundred and seventy-three and three hundred and seventy-four.

Search of house suspected to contain stolen property or forged documents.

377. If the Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or a Magistrate of the first class, upon information and after such inquiry as he thinks necessary, has reason to believe that any house or place is used as a place for the deposit or sale of stolen property,

or for the deposit or sale or manufacture of forged documents, or counterfeit Government stamps, or counterfeit coin, or instruments or materials for counterfeiting coin or for forging,

or that any forged documents, or counterfeit stamps, or false seals, or counterfeit coin or instruments or materials used for counterfeiting coin, or for forging, are kept or deposited in any house or place,

he may by his warrant authorize any Police

officer above the rank of a Constable to enter, with such assistance as may be required, and by force if necessary, any such house or place, and to search all such parts of the same as are specified in the warrant, and to seize and take possession of any property, documents, stamps, seals, or coins therein found, which he reasonably suspects to be stolen, forged, false, or counterfeit, and also of any such instruments and materials as aforesaid.

Magistrate may attend personally.

378. The Magistrate by whom a search-warrant is issued may attend personally for the purpose of seeing that the warrant is duly executed.

Magistrate may direct search in his presence.

The Magistrate may also direct a search to be made in his presence of any house or place for the search of which he is competent to issue a search-warrant.

Search by officer in charge of Police station.

379. Whenever an officer in charge of a Police station, or a Police officer making an investigation, considers that the production of anything is necessary to the conduct of an investigation into any offence which he is authorized to investigate, he may search or cause search to be made for the same, in any house or place within the limits of the station of which he is in charge or to which he is attached.

In such case, the officer in charge of the Police station or Police officer making investigation shall, if practicable, conduct the search in person.

If he is unable to conduct the search in person, and there is no other person competent to make the search present at the time, the officer in charge of the Police station or Police officer making investigation, may require any officer subordinate to him to make the search; and he shall deliver to such subordinate officer an order in writing, specifying the property for which search is to be made and the house or place to be searched, and such subordinate

CH. XXVII. S. 379.

officer may thereupon search for such property in such house or place.

The provisions of sections three hundred and eighty-two to three hundred and eighty-five (both inclusive), relating to search-warrants, shall be applicable to a search made under this section, by or under the direction of an officer in charge of a Police station, or by a Police officer making an investigation.

This Section provides for the case of a special Police officer being appointed to make the investigation.

The law, it will be observed, is very strict in requiring such a search to be made by a superior or special Police officer. It is lawful for a subordinate Police officer to conduct such a search, only if the superior officer be unable personally to conduct it, and there is no other person competent to make the search present at the time; and he must, even then, obtain an order in writing, specifying the property for which search is to be made, and the house or place to be searched.

A Police officer can *proprio motu*, *i. e.*, without a search-warrant from a Magistrate, search a house or place only within the limits of his own Station. If, however, he holds a search-warrant, he is invested with higher authority—See Ss. 372, 373.

Except under special circumstances the search must be made between sunrise and sunset. If for special reasons this rule be not observed, the person must be reported to the District Superintendent for the information of the Magistrate having jurisdiction. If a search is required in any place within the limits of another Station, it can be made only through the officer in charge of the latter, on the requisition, oral or written, of the former—Bengal Police.

Under S. 12, Act V of 1861, Extra Assistant Superintendents of Police attached to the Detective Department have been vested with the powers of officers in charge of Police Stations for the purpose of searching houses in whatever district they may be employed (Beng. Govt. 4714, July 27, 1869). These officers can therefore, under S. 379 of the Code, by written order in any particular case, direct the Head Constables of the Detective Department who are subordinate to them, to make search in any house or place. Bengal Police Officers in charge of Police Stations in Bengal may also institute searches for contraband salt, &c.—Act VII (B. C.), 1864.

Any Police Officer, above the rank of a Head Constable, may institute a search for exciseable articles liable to confiscation—Excise Manual Rule, 53.

Police Officers of all grades may, without a warrant, enter and inspect (1) any drinking shop, gaming house, or other place of loose and disorderly characters (Act V, 1861, S. 23); (2) any salt work or any warehouse or any premises in which salt is stored (Act VII (B. C.), 1864, S. 23), any shop or premises of licensed manufacturers and retail vendors of exciseable articles—Excise Manual Rule, 51. Special provision is also made by S. 381 of this Code for the inspection of weights and measures.

When officer of Police station may require another to issue search-warrant.

380. An officer in charge of a Police station may require an officer in charge of another Police station, whether subordinate to the same Magistrate as himself or to a Magistrate of another District, to cause a search to be made in any house or place in any case in which the former officer might cause such search to be made within the limits of his own station.

Such officer, on being so required, shall proceed according to the provisions of section three hundred and seventy-nine, and shall forward the thing found, if any, to the officer at whose request the search was made.

Inspection of weights and measures.

381. An officer in charge of Police station may, without a warrant, enter any shop or premises within the limits of such station, for the purpose of inspecting or searching for any weights or measures, or instruments for weighing, used or kept therein, whenever he has reason to believe that there are, in such shop or premises, any weights, measures or instruments for weighing which are false.

If such officer finds, in such shop or premises, any weights, measures, or instruments that are false, he may seize the same, and shall forthwith give information of such seizure to the Magistrate having jurisdiction.

Persons in charge of closed house to allow search.

382. Whenever any house or place liable to search or inspection under this chapter is closed, any person residing in, or being in charge of, such house or place shall, on demand of the officer or other person executing the warrant, allow such officer or other person free ingress thereto, and afford all reasonable facilities for a search therein.

Place to be searched may be broken open.

383. A Police officer or other person, authorized by a warrant to search any house or place, may break open any outer or inner door or window of such house or

place, in order to execute the warrant, if, after notification of his authority and purpose and demand of admittance duly made, he cannot otherwise obtain admittance.

Entering into zenáná.

384. If the place ordered to be searched is an apartment in the actual occupancy of a woman who, according to the customs of the country, does not appear in public, the officer or other person charged with the execution of the warrant shall give notice to such woman in such apartment, not being a woman against whom a warrant of arrest has been issued, that she is at liberty to withdraw.

After giving such notice and allowing a reasonable time for such woman to withdraw, and affording her every reasonable facility for withdrawing, such officer or person may enter such apartment for the purpose of completing the search, using at the same time every precaution consistent with these provisions for preventing the clandestine removal of property.

Search to be made in presence of witnesses.

385. Before conducting a search under this Chapter, the officer conducting it shall call upon two or more respectable inhabitants of the place in which the house or place to be searched is situate, to attend and witness the search.

The search shall be made in their presence, but they shall not be required to attend the Court of the Magistrate as witnesses, unless specially summoned by him.

Occupant of place searched may attend.

The occupant of the house or place searched, or some person in his behalf, shall, in every instance, be permitted to attend during the search.

All search warrants must be executed in daylight, *i. e.*, between sunrise and sunset, unless there be special reasons demanding immediate search; but in such a case the reasons must be specially reported to the District Superintendent for the information of the Magistrate having jurisdiction—Beng. Pol. Cir. 21, 1862.

The sending for shopkeepers selected arbitrarily by the Police and making them witnesses to the search of the houses of accused person

is a fruitful source of oppression and extortion. It is difficult to prescribe rules for the selection of witnesses to the search of houses for stolen property, but District Superintendents can easily ascertain by questioning the witnesses sent whether they have been unfairly selected, the respectable householder should not be summoned a second time until his neighbours have had their turn, unless good reason be given for their exemption. Suspected shopkeepers are just as liable to be summoned as other respectable inhabitants of a place—Beng. Pol. Cir. 4, 1868.

Mode of searching women.

386. Whenever it is necessary to cause a woman to be searched, the search shall be conducted with strict regard to the habits and customs of the country.

Search of arrested persons.

387. Whenever a person is arrested by the Police under a warrant which does not provide for the taking of bail,

or under a warrant which provides for the taking of bail, but the arrested person cannot furnish bail,

or is arrested without warrant and is not admitted to bail,

it shall be the duty of the arresting officer to search such person and to place in safe custody all articles, other than necessary articles of apparel, found on such person.

A list of such articles shall be forwarded with the daily diary or with the final report in the case.

PART IX.

PROCEDURE INCIDENTAL TO INQUIRY AND TRIAL.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

BAIL.

When bail shall be taken.

388. When any person appears or is brought before a Magistrate accused of any bailable offence, he shall be admitted to bail.

See S. 391 as to how bail should be fixed and given.

Bail not to be taken for certain offences.

389. When any person accused of any non-bailable offence appears or is brought before a Magistrate, such person

shall not be admitted to bail, if there appear reasonable grounds for believing that he has been guilty of the offence of which he is accused.

When bail may be taken.

If the evidence given in support of the accusation is, in the opinion of the Magistrate, not such as to raise a strong presumption of the guilt of the accused person,

or if such evidence is adduced on behalf of the accused person as, in the opinion of the Magistrate, weakens the presumption of his guilt, but there appears to the Magistrate in either of such cases to be sufficient ground for further inquiry into his guilt,

the accused person shall be admitted to bail pending such inquiry.

A Magistrate cannot require bail from an accused person against whom he finds that the evidence is insufficient to prove an offence, merely because evidence might turn up—Ram Lall Tewaree *vs.* Sopha Ram, 10 W. R., 34; 1. B. L. R., 26, *Short Notes.*

If a Magistrate considers that there are reasonable grounds for believing that a person accused of an offence, which is not bailable, has been guilty of the same, he cannot admit him to bail; but it would seem from S. 390 that no such restriction is placed on the powers of the Court of Session, which "may direct that *any* accused person shall be admitted to bail, or that the bail required by the Magistrate be reduced."

Power to direct admission to bail.

390. The Court of Session may in any case, whether there be an appeal on conviction or not, direct that an accused person shall be admitted to bail, or that the bail required by a Magistrate be reduced.

The terms of this section are very large and might be interpreted to empower a Court of Session acting under S. 296, that is, when reporting to the High Court for the reduction of a sentence or its cancelment on ground of illegality, to admit the convict to bail.

Recognizance of accused and sureties.

391. When a Magistrate admits to bail any person accused or suspected of any offence, a recognizance, in such sum of money as the Magistrate thinks sufficient, shall be entered into by the person so accused, and one or more sureties, conditioned that such person shall attend at the time and place mentioned in the

recognizance, and shall continue to attend until otherwise directed by the Court, and, if required, shall appear when called upon at the Court of Session or other Court, as the case may be, to answer the charge.

The Calcutta High Court [Cir. 15, dated 11th Aug., 1864] deprecated the employment of the police in inquiries as to the sufficiency, or otherwise, of the security offered, as such enquiries tended to prolong the detention in Jail of the accused person offering the security. The Court stated that it is the duty of a Magistrate to satisfy himself that the sureties are, in point of substance, persons of whom it may reasonably be presumed that they can, if necessary, satisfy the terms of the bail-bond. See also Jud. Commr., Panj, Cir. 7, April 3, 1865.

Deposit of a sum of money or Government Promissory notes may be taken in lieu of bail. S. 399. Bail-bonds in criminal cases may be on plain paper. Court Fees' Act (VII, 1870.) S. 19, xv.

Insufficient bail.

392. If through mistake or fraud, insufficient bail has been taken, or if the sureties become afterwards insufficient, the accused person may be ordered by the Magistrate to give sufficient bail or to find sufficient sureties, and, in default, may be committed to prison.

Bail may be taken at any time before conviction.

393. If the accused person cannot find sureties when called upon, he shall be admitted to bail upon finding the same at any time afterwards before conviction.

Discharge on bail.

394. After the recognizances have been duly entered into, the Magistrate, in case the accused person has appeared voluntarily or is in the custody of some officer, shall thereupon release him; and in case he is in some prison or other place of confinement, shall issue a warrant of release to the jailor or other person having him in his custody, and such jailor or other person shall thereupon release him.

Discharge of sureties.

395. Any one or more of the sureties for an accused person may, at any time, apply to the Magistrate to be discharged from their engagements.

CH. XXVIII. S. 396.

On such an application being made, the Magistrate shall issue his warrant of arrest, directing that such person be brought before him.

On the appearance of such person pursuant to the warrant, or on his voluntary surrender, the Magistrate shall direct the recognizances of the sureties to be discharged, and shall call upon such person to find other sureties, and, in default, may order him to be committed to prison.

Procedure to compel payment of penalty by accused.

396. Whenever, by reason of default of appearance of the person executing the personal recognizance, the Magistrate is of opinion that proceedings should be had to compel payment of the penalty mentioned in the recognizance, he shall proceed to enforce the penalty, by issuing a warrant for the attachment and sale of the moveable property belonging to such person, which may be found within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District. Such warrant may be executed within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District, and it shall authorize the distress and sale of any moveable property belonging to the accused person without the jurisdiction of the said Magistrate, when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such moveable property is situated.

There is no objection to a Magistrate taking proceedings under S. 174, Penal Code, in addition to enforcing the penalty under the bond —Tajumuddy Lahory, 10 W. R., 4; 1 B. L. R., 1.

Before compelling payment of the penalty mentioned on a recognizance, a Magistrate should give the party an opportunity of explaining his default—Dassoo Manjee, 11 W. R., 39. The surety should also be called upon to show cause why the penalty should not be enforced, and the record should show this clearly—*In re* Koodee Koiburtnee, 15 W. R., 82.

On the other hand, the Madras High Court has held that there is no obligation on a Magistrate to call upon a defaulting defendant to show cause before enforcing the penalty, but he is required to form a reasonable opinion that there has been a wilful default before issuing processes to enforce the penalty—4 Mad. xliv., *App.* Pro. April 9, 1869.

S. 396, it should be noted, permits execution of the warrant for attachment and sale out of the District when properly endorsed.

Procedure to compel payment of penalty by sureties.

397. Whenever, by reason of default of appearance by the person bailed, the Magistrate is of opinion that proceedings should be had to compel payment of the penalty mentioned in the recognizance of the surety or sureties, he shall give notice to the surety or sureties to pay the same, or to show cause why it should not be paid.

If such penalty be not paid and if no sufficient cause for its non-payment be shown, the Magistrate shall proceed to recover the penalty from such surety or sureties, by issuing a warrant for the attachment and sale of any moveable property belonging to him or them which may be found within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District. Such warrant may be executed within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District; and it shall authorize the distress and sale of any moveable property belonging to the surety or sureties, without the jurisdiction of the said Magistrate, when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such moveable property is situated.

If such penalty be not paid and cannot be recovered by such attachment and sale, such surety or sureties shall be liable to confinement, by order of the Magistrate, in the Civil jail, during a period not exceeding six months.

This section, like S. 396, has been extended to enable execution of warrants of distress and sale out of the District when properly endorsed.

In what cases the powers given by sections 396 and 397 may be exercised.

398. The powers given by sections three hundred and ninety-six and three hundred and ninety-seven may be exercised by every Criminal Court in every case in which a personal recognizance or bail has been given for the appearance of a party or witness, if default is made by the non-appearance of such party or witness before such Court according to the conditions of such recognizance or bail:

Remission of part of penalty.

Provided that the Magistrate or Court may, at his or its discretion, remit any portion of the penalty mentioned in the recognizance of the accused person, or of the surety or sureties, and enforce payment in part only:

Revision of orders.

All orders passed by any Magistrate, other than the Magistrate of the District, under this section or section three hundred and ninety-six or three hundred and ninety-seven, shall be appealable to the Magistrate of the District, or, if not so appealed, may be revised by him.

High Court or Court of Session may direct Magistrate to levy sum forfeited.

A High Court or a Court of Session may direct any Magistrate to levy the amount due on a forfeited bail-bond executed in respect of attendance before such High Court or Court of Session.

No Magistrate, except the Magistrate of the District, can revise a bail order. S. 34.

Deposit may be made instead of bail.

399. When any person is required by any officer or Criminal Court to give bail, except in cases coming under Chapter XXXVIII, such officer or Court may permit such person to deposit a sum of money or Government promissory notes to such amount as it may fix in lieu of such bail.

Chapter XXXVIII relates to security for good behaviour.

CHAPTER XXIX.

FORMATION OF LISTS OF JURORS AND ASSESSORS AND THEIR ATTENDANCE.

List of jurors and assessors

400. The Sessions Judge and the Collector of the District, or such other officer as the Local Government from time to time appoints in this behalf, shall prepare and make out in alphabetical

order a list of persons residing within ten miles from the place where trials before the Court of Session are held, or within such other distance as the Local Government thinks fit to direct, who are, in the judgment of the Sessions Judge and Collector or other officer as aforesaid, qualified from their education and character to serve as Jurors or as Assessors, respectively.

The list shall contain the name, place of abode, and quality or business of every such person; and if the person is a European or an American, the list shall mention the race to which he belongs.

In Bengal the radius of the area of selection has been fixed at twenty miles in the Districts of Nuddea and Patna, and at fifteen miles in other districts—Govt. Order, June 13, 1865.

In the Panjab the area within which Assessors may be selected has been fixed at twenty-four miles from the place where trials before the Court of Session are held—Govt. Not 80, June 22, 1866.

Publication of list.

401. Copies of such list shall be stuck up in the office of the Collector or other officer as aforesaid and in the Court-houses of the Magistrate of the District and of the Chief Civil Court, and in some conspicuous place in the town or towns near or in the vicinity of which the persons named in the list reside.

To every such copy shall be subjoined a notice, stating that objections to the list will be heard and determined by the Sessions Judge and Collector or other officer as aforesaid, at the Sessions Court-house, and at a time to be mentioned in the notice.

Revision of list.

402. For the hearing of such objections, the Sessions Judge shall sit with the Collector or other officer as aforesaid, and shall, at the time and place mentioned in the notice, revise the list and hear the objections (if any) of persons interested in the amendment thereof, and shall strike out the name of any person not suitable in their judgment to serve as a Juror or as an Assessor, or who may avail himself of the exemption from service given by section four hundred and six, and insert the name of any person

omitted from the list whom they deem qualified for such service.

In the event of a difference of opinion between the Collector or other officer as aforesaid and the Sessions Judge, the name of the proposed Juror or Assessor shall be omitted from the list.

A copy of the revised list shall be signed by the Sessions Judge and Collector or other officer as aforesaid, and sent to the Court of Session.

Any order of the Sessions Judge and Collector or other officer as aforesaid, in preparing and revising the list, shall be final.

Annual revision of list.

403. The list so prepared and revised shall be again revised once in every year.

The list so revised shall be deemed a new list, and shall be subject to all the rules hereinbefore contained as to the list originally prepared.

Jurors and Assessors.

404. All male persons between the ages of twenty-one and sixty, resident within the local limits of the jurisdiction of the Court of Session, except those hereinafter mentioned, shall be deemed capable of serving as Jurors and Assessors, and shall be liable to be summoned accordingly.

Disqualifications.

405. The following persons are incapable of serving as Jurors or as Assessors, namely :—

Persons who hold any office in or under the said Court:

Persons executing any duties of Police or entrusted with any Police functions:

Persons who have been convicted of any offence against the State, or of any fraudulent or other offence which, in the judgment of the Sessions Judge and Collector, renders them unfit to serve on the Jury:

Persons afflicted with any infirmity of body or mind, sufficient to incapacitate them from serving:

Persons who, by habit or religious vows, have relinquished all care of worldly affairs.

S. 404 would add to this list all persons under twenty-one years of age and above sixty, and females.

There are certain other persons [see S. 244] who, though not disqualified, may be objected to as Jurors in any particular case.

Pleaders and Mookhtars do not hold any office under a Court of Session and are therefore not incapable of serving as Jurors or Assessors (7 W. R., C. L.) but it is inexpedient that their names should be included in the Collector's list of persons qualified to serve in those capacities, if a sufficient number of other persons are available—Mad. Sud. Ct., April 28, 1862.

406. The following persons are exempt from the liability to serve as Jurors or as Assessors, namely:—

Exemptions.

All officers in civil employ superior in rank to a Magistrate of the District:

Judges and other Judicial officers:

Commissioners and Collectors of Revenue or Customs:

All persons engaged in the Preventive Service in the Customs Department:

All persons engaged in the collection of the revenue, whom the Collector thinks fit to exempt on the ground of official duty:

Chaplains and others employed in religious offices:

All persons in the Military Service, except when, by any law in force for the time being, such persons are specially made liable to serve:

Surgeons and others who openly and constantly practise in the profession of physic:

Persons employed in the Post Office and Electric Telegraph Departments:

Persons actually officiating as priests in their respective religions:

All persons exempted by the local Government; and persons exempted by Government from personal appearance in Court, under the provisions of the Code of Civil Procedure, section twenty-two.

Person exempted is not bound to avail himself of his right of exemption.

The exemption from service given by this section is a right of which each person exempted may avail himself or not.

Nothing contained in this section shall be construed to disqualify any such person, if he is willing to serve as a Juror or as an Assessor.

The Sessions Judge may issue a summons to any exempted person, to serve as an Assessor or Juror on the trial of a European British subject.

The exemption of persons in the Military service does not extend to persons summoned by the Chief Court, Panjab, unless the Commanding Officer shall desire to have them excused, on the ground of urgent Military service, or for any special Military reason—Act IV, 1866, S. 30.

The names of all persons mentioned in S. 406 should be included in the lists of Jurors, or Assessors leaving it to them to claim exemption or to serve.

Court to summon jurors.

407. The Court of Session shall ordinarily, three days at the least before the time fixed for the holding of the Sessions, send a precept to a Magistrate directing him to summon as many persons named in the said revised list, as seem to the Court to be needed for trials by Jury and trials with the aid of Assessors at the said Sessions, the number to be summoned not being less than double the number required for any case about to be tried at such Sessions.

The names of the persons to be summoned shall be drawn by lot in open Court, excluding those on the revised list who have served within six months, unless the number cannot be made up without them; the names so drawn shall be specified in the precept to the Magistrate.

It is not necessary that a double set of Assessors should be summoned in each case about to be tried at the Sessions, but the Court should cause the Magistrate to summon as many persons as are likely to be needed, not less than double the number required for one case—Mad. H. Ct., 1863.

Summoning and empannelling jurors under section 234.

408 When a trial is to be held in which the accused person, or one of the accused persons, is entitled to be tried by a Jury constituted under

the provisions of section two hundred and thirty-four, the Court of Session shall, three days at least before the day fixed for holding such trial, cause to be summoned, in the manner hereinafter prescribed, as many European and American Jurors as are required for the trial, if there be so many on the Jury-list of the District in which the trial is to be held

The Court shall also at the same time in like manner cause to be summoned the same number of other persons named in the revised list, unless such number of such other persons shall have been already summoned for Jury trials at that Session.

From the whole number of persons returned, the Jurors who are to constitute the Jury shall be taken by lot in the manner prescribed in section two hundred and forty, until a Jury containing the proper number of Europeans or Americans, or a number approaching thereto as nearly as possible, has been obtained.

If a Jury containing the requisite number of Europeans and Americans is not obtained, the accused person may elect to be tried by the Judge with the aid of Assessors; otherwise he shall be tried by the Jury obtained by the means aforesaid

Form and service of summons

409. Every summons to a Juror or Assessor shall be in writing, and shall require his attendance as a Juror or Assessor at a time and place to be therein specified.

The summons or a copy thereof shall be served on every Juror or Assessor personally.

If the Juror or Assessor summoned be absent from his usual place of abode, the summons may be left for him there, with some adult male member of his family residing with him.

Power to summon another set of jurors or assessors

410. The Court of Session may direct Jurors or Assessors to be summoned at other periods than the period specified in section four hundred and seven,

when the number of trials before the Court renders the attendance of one set of Jurors or Assessors for a whole Session oppressive, or whenever it is found to be necessary.

Service of summons on officer of Government.

411. If any person summoned to serve as a Juror or Assessor be in the service of Government or of a Railway Company, the summons shall be sent to him through the head officer of the office in which he is employed; and the Court may excuse the attendance of such person if it appear, on the representation of such head officer, that the person summoned cannot serve as a Juror or Assessor without inconvenience to the public service.

Court may excuse attendance of juror or assessor.

412. The Court of Session may excuse any Juror or Assessor from attendance for reasonable cause.

List of jurors or assessors attending.

413. At each Session, the Court shall cause to be made a list of the names of those who serve as Jurors or Assessors at such Session.

Such list shall be kept with the revised list of the Jurors and Assessors prepared under section four hundred and two.

A reference shall be made in the margin of the said revised list to each of the names which are mentioned in the list prepared under this section.

Penalty for non-attendance of juror or assessor

414. Any person summoned to attend as a Juror or as an Assessor, who, without lawful excuse, fails to attend as required by the summons, or who, having attended, departs without having obtained the permission of the Court, or fails to attend after an adjournment of the Court after being ordered to attend, shall be liable, by order of the Court of Session, to a fine not exceeding one hundred rupees.

Such fine shall be levied by the Magistrate of the District, by attachment and sale of any moveable property belonging to such Juror or Assessor within

the jurisdiction of the Sessions Court making the order.

In default of recovery of the fine by such attachment and sale, such Juror or Assessor may be imprisoned in the Civil jail for the space of fifteen days, if the fine be not sooner paid.

An order fining an Assessor is not appealable. S. 256 Illust. (h). If good reason for non-attendance be shown, even after an order of fine be passed, the Judge should reconsider that order—Gour Sharun Doss, 8 W. R., 83.

CHAPTER XXX.

MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS.

Procedure by Police upon seizure of stolen property.

415. The seizure by any Police officer of property alleged or suspected to have been stolen, or found under circumstances which create suspicion of the commission of any offence, shall be forthwith reported to a Magistrate, who shall thereupon make such order respectiug the custody and production of such property as he thinks proper.

Sale of perishable property.

If such property is of a perishable nature, or if it appears to the Magistrate that its sale would be for the benefit of the owner, such Magistrate may at any time direct it to be sold, and shall hold the proceeds of such sale in trust for the owner, subject to the provisions contained in sections four hundred and sixteen and four hundred and seventeen.

There are only three descriptions of property provided for by this section: 1.—Property alleged to have been stolen; 2.—Property suspected to have been stolen; 3.—Property found under circumstances which create suspicion of the commission of an offence.

Probably in applying this section, the definition of stolen property given in S. 410, Penal Code, will be adopted, that is property, the possession whereof has been transferred by theft, or by extortion, or by robbery, and property which has been criminally misappropriated, or in respect of which the offence of criminal breach of trust has been committed.

Property would be seized by the Police either on a distinct charge that it was stolen property, or it would have been seized under one of the circumstances specified in S. 357. Cases in which unclaimed property

may have come into the possession of the Police, either from being found by them or by being made over by private individuals, are not provided for, except that under S. 25, Act V. 1861, it is declared to be the duty of every Police officer to take charge of all unclaimed property, to send an inventory to the Magistrate of the District, and to be guided by his orders, but probably the rules laid down in this and the following sections of the Code of Criminal Procedure would be adopted.

The following instructions have been issued by the Government of Bengal (Cir. 2998, dated May 28, 1868) on an opinion of the Advocate-General.

The general rule of law with respect to moveable property found, of which the owners cannot be discovered, is, that it belongs to the finder, who may, however, be guilty of a criminal offence by appropriating it to his own use when he knows, or has the means of finding out, or does not take reasonable means to find out, the real owner. Thus, as regards the finding of hidden treasure, consisting of gold or silver coin or bullion, or of precious stones or other valuable property, the provisions of section 2, Regulation V, 1817, apply. If after due notification the owner of such property may not be discoverable, such hidden treasure becomes the property of the innocent finder, provided they do not exceed in amount or value the sum of one lakh of Sicca Rupees. By S. 7 of the same Regulation the excess above that sum is declared to be at the disposal of Government.

Wrecks are, in the first instance, to be retained by the salvors, who have a special property in them by way of lien for the salvage. It is illegal for the Police to take salved wreck out of the possession of the salvors, though upon discovery of wrecked property in such possession, notice of the same should be given by the Police to the Magistrate of the District. If the owners come forward, the matter will be one for adjustment between the parties. If no owners can be found, then, subject to the salvage claims, the wrecked property belongs to the State, which may sue for its recovery in the same way as the owner might have done. Where such a course is necessary, the Magistrate should give notice to the Collector, who will take the necessary legal proceedings.

With these exceptions, moveable property found in the possession of any private person and not claimed, is the property of the innocent finder.

The provisions of Ss. 25-27, Act V, 1861, apply to all unclaimed property of which any officer of the Police may be the finder.

The provisions of Ss. 415-420 of the Criminal Procedure Code apply to the seizure by the Police of property in the possession of any person where such property is alleged or suspected to have been stolen, or seized, under circumstances which create suspicion of the commission of any offence. But in such a case if no claimant appears within the six months prescribed by S. 416, and the person in whose possession such property was found be able to show that it was innocently found by him, it should be restored to him.

The right of the State to property which is left by deceased persons and to which there is no claimant stands on different grounds, and is not the subject of these orders.

Procedure where owner of property seized unknown.

416. When the owner of any such property is unknown, the Magistrate may detain it, or the proceeds thereof, if sold, and, in case of such detention, shall issue a proclamation, specifying the

articles of which such property consists or consisted, and requiring any person, who may have a claim thereto or to the proceeds thereof, to appear before him and establish his claim within six months from the date of such proclamation.

There is no special provision regarding the mode in which the proclamation under S. 416 shall be notified. The law has apparently left it to the discretion of such officers to give the matter that publicity which is essential for the ends of justice. It would, however, be well to follow, as much as possible, the provisions of S. 171, which enacts that the proclamation for an absconding party, against whom a warrant has been issued, "shall be publicly read in some conspicuous place of the town or village in which such person usually resides, and shall be affixed on some conspicuous part of the ordinary abode of such person, or on some conspicuous place of such town or village. A copy of the proclamation shall also be affixed on some conspicuous part of the Court-house of the Magistrate."

Procedure if no claimant appears within six months.

417. If no person within such period establishes his claim to such property or proceeds, and if the person, in whose possession such property was found, is unable to show that it was legally acquired by him, such property shall be at the disposal of the Government, and may be sold under the orders of the Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or, if duly authorized, a Magistrate of the first class; or, if it has been already sold by the Magistrate, the proceeds thereof shall be at the disposal of the Government.

An appeal shall be allowed to the Court to which appeals against sentences would lie, in the case of every order passed under this section.

Before a Magistrate of the first class can act under S. 417 he must have been empowered by the Local Government. Any orders passed under S. 417 by a Magistrate, not duly empowered so to act, are void. S. 34.

Order for disposal of property regarding which offence committed.

418. When the trial in any Criminal Court is concluded, the Court may make such order as appears right for the disposal of any property, produced before it, regarding which any offence appears to have been committed.

Stay of such order.

419. Any Court of Appeal, Reference or Revision may direct any such order passed by a Court subordinate thereto to be stayed, and may modify, alter or annul it.

Order may take form of reference to Magistrate of District.

420. The order, passed by any Court under section four hundred and eighteen or four hundred and nineteen, may be in the form of a reference of the property to the Magistrate of the District, or to a Magistrate of a Division of a District, who shall in such cases deal with it as if the property had been seized by the Police and the seizure had been reported to him in the manner hereinbefore mentioned.

Expenses of complainants and witnesses.

421. Subject to any rules that may be passed by the Local Government, with the previous sanction of the Governor-General of India in Council, the Criminal Courts may order payment, on the part of Government, of the reasonable expenses of any complainant or witness attending for the purpose of any trial before such Court under this Act.

The following rules have been issued by the Government of Bengal with the sanction of the Government of India. The second para. refers to summons cases which have since been provided for by S. 361 of this Code.

The Criminal Courts are authorized to pay, at the rates specified below, the expenses of complainants and witnesses (1) in cases in which the prosecution is instituted or carried on by or under the orders or with the sanction of the Government, or any Judge, Magistrate, or other public officer, or in which it shall appear to the presiding officer to be directly in furtherance of the interests of the public service; (2) in all cases entered in column 5 of the schedule appended to the Criminal Procedure Code as not bailable; and (3) of witnesses in all cases in which they are compelled by the Magistrate to attend under the provisions of S. 263 of the (late Code, re-enacted in S. 351 of this) Code.

No payment will be made to witnesses summoned under S. 262, as it is expected that in the revised Code of Criminal Procedure some provision will be made for enabling Magistrates to require complainants in petty cases to pay the expenses of witnesses in all such cases. An exception, however, will be allowed in cases in which the prosecution seems to the presiding officer to be in *furtherance of the interests of public justice*. It will be at the discretion of the Magistrates to apply the rates below to witnesses summoned in such cases. S. 263 (S. 351 of the present Code is the corresponding section) is to be understood to have special reference to necessary witnesses summoned by the Magistrate of his own motion, not such as the parties apply to have

summoned in proof of their case. The magisterial officers will carefully observe this distinction.

Rates of payment.

(*a.*) For the ordinary laboring class of natives, 2 annas per diem, together with actual railway fare by the lowest class.

(*b.*) For natives of higher rank in life, third class railway fare and 4 annas per diem for subsistence.

(*c.*) For Europeans and others not being natives, second class railway fare and a sum not exceeding 1 rupee per diem for subsistence.

(*d.*) For witnesses following any profession, such as Medicine or Law, a special allowance according to circumstances.

(*e.*) For Government servants, actual travelling expenses only.

The number of days which should be allowed for the passage to and from will be determined by the officer ordering the payment in each case. For this purpose a table should be prepared and kept in each Court showing the distance of each thannah from the sudder station and subordinate stations, and the number of intermediate ferries to be crossed; the existence or absence of roads or waterways being also noted in the table.

Interpreter to be bound to interpret truthfully.

422. When the services of an interpreter are required by any Criminal Court for the interpretation of any evidence or statement, he shall be bound to state the true interpretation of such evidence or statement.

Under the former law, S. 431 of the late Code, if an interpreter was employed by any Criminal Court, it was necessary for him to be sworn in the manner provided for witnesses, &c.

This has been omitted from the present Code, and it will probably now be necessary only to warn him that he is bound to interpret truly any evidence or statement for which his services are required.

S. 340 is to the following effect :—

In all cases whatever, when the evidence is given in a language not understood by the accused person, it shall be interpreted to him in open Court in a language understood by him, where he is present in person.

If he appears by agent, and the evidence is given in a language other than the language in ordinary use in the District in which the Court is held, it shall be interpreted to such agent in that language.

In cases in which documents are put in for the purpose of formal proof, it shall be in the discretion of the Court to interpret as much thereof as appears necessary.

CHAPTER XXXI.

LUNATICS.

Procedure in case of accused being lunatic.

423. When any person charged with an offence before a Magistrate, competent to try the case, appears to such

CH. XXXI. S. 423.

Magistrate to be of unsound mind and incapable of making a defence, such Magistrate shall institute an inquiry to ascertain the fact of such unsoundness of mind, and shall cause the accused person to be examined by the Civil Surgeon of the District, or some other medical officer, and thereupon shall examine such Civil Surgeon or other medical officer as a witness, and shall reduce the examination into writing.

If such Magistrate is of opinion that the accused person is of unsound mind, he shall stay further proceedings in the case.

S. 186 provides for the cases of persons under trial who, though not insane, cannot be made to understand the proceedings. In such cases the Court may proceed with the inquiry or trial: and if such inquiry results in a committal, or if such trial results in a conviction, the proceedings shall be forwarded to the High Court, with a report of the circumstances of the case, and the High Court shall pass thereon such order as to it seems fit.

Wandering lunatics are provided for by Act XXXVI, 1858, Ss. 4, 5, 18, which are to the following effect:—

It shall be the duty of every Daroga or District Police officer to apprehend and send to the Magistrate all persons found wandering at large within his District, who are deemed to be lunatics, and all persons believed to be dangerous by reason of lunacy. Whenever any such person as aforesaid is brought before a Magistrate, the Magistrate, with the assistance of a Medical officer, shall examine such person, and the Medical officer shall sign a certificate in the form A in the schedule to this Act, and the Magistrate shall be satisfied on personal examination or other proof that such person is a lunatic and a proper person to be detained under care and treatment, he shall make an order for such lunatic to be received into the Asylum established for the Division in which the Magistrate's jurisdiction is situate, or, if such lunatic is not a native of the country and the circumstances of the case so require, into a Lunatic Asylum at the Presidency; and shall send the lunatic in suitable custody to the Asylum mentioned in such order. Provided that, if any friend or relative of any lunatic, who is believed to be dangerous, shall undertake in writing to the satisfaction of the Magistrate that such lunatic shall be properly taken care of, and shall be prevented from doing injuiry to himself or others, the Magistrate, instead of sending him to an Asylum, may make him over to the care of such friend or relative. Provided also that, if any such friend or relative shall desire that the lunatic shall be sent to a licensed Asylum instead of the public Asylum of the Division, and shall engage in writing to the satisfaction of the Magistrate to pay the expenses which may be incurred for the lodging, maintenance, medicine, clothing, and care of the lunatic in such Asylum, the Magistrate may send the lunatic to the licensed Asylum mentioned in the engagement. S. 4.

If it shall appear to the Magistrate, on the report of a public officer or the information of any other person, that any person within the limit of his jurisdiction deemed to be a lunatic is not under proper care and

control, or is cruelly treated or neglected by any relative or other person having the charge of him, the Magistrate may send for the supposed lunatic, and summon such relative or other person as has or ought to have the charge of him; and if such relative or other person be legally bound to maintain the supposed lunatic, the Magistrate may make an order for such lunatic being properly taken care of and treated, and if such relative or other person shall wilfully neglect to comply with the said order, may commit him to jail for a period not exceeding one month. If there be no person legally bound to maintain the supposed lunatic, or if the Magistrate think fit so to do, he may proceed as prescribed by in the last preceding section, and upon being satisfied in the manner aforesaid that the person deemed to be a lunatic is a lunatic and a proper person to be detained under care and treatment, may make an order for his reception into such Asylum as aforesaid. It shall be the duty of every Daroga or District Police officer to report to the Magistrate every such case of neglect or cruel treatment as aforesaid which may come to his knowledge. S. 5.

The word "lunatic," as used in this Act, shall mean and include every person of unsound mind, and every person being an idiot. S. 18.

When accused appears to have been insane.

424. When, from the evidence given before a Magistrate, there appears to be sufficient ground for believing that the accused person committed an act which, if he had been of sound mind, would have been an offence triable exclusively by the Court of Session, and that he was, at the time when the act was committed, by reason of unsoundness of mind, incapable of knowing the nature of the act charged, or that he was doing what was wrong or contrary to law, such accused person shall, if he appears to be sane at the time of inquiry, be sent for trial by the Magistrate before the Court of Session.

If such accused person is a European British subject, the Magistrate shall follow the procedure prescribed in Chapter VII.

If an accused person appears to be insane at the time of inquiry, the Magistrate shall act in the manner provided in the last preceding section.

Ss. 196 *et seq* lay down the procedure to be followed in cases to be committed for trial by a superior Court.

Procedure in case of person committed before a Court of Session being lunatic.

425. If any person, committed for trial before a Court of Session, shall, at his trial, appear to the Court to be of unsound mind and incapable of making his defence, the Court

shall, in the first instance, try the fact of such unsoundness of mind, and if satisfied of the fact, shall give a special judgment that the accused person is of unsound mind and incapable of making his defence; and thereupon the trial shall be postponed.

The Bombay High Court directed a Sessions Judge that, on entertaining doubts as to the sanity of the accused person, he should not merely have put questions to him, but should have tried the fact of such unsoundness of mind by examining the Civil Surgeon or some other Medical Officer, and by taking such evidence as might have been procurable from the village in which the accused resided, with the view of ascertaining whether he had, at any time prior to the commission of the crime, exhibited symptoms of insanity—Heera Poonja, 1 Bomb., 33.

Release of lunatic pending investigation or trial.

426. Whenever an accused person is found to be of unsound mind and incapable of making his defence, the Magistrate or Court of Session, as the case may be, if the offence of which such person is accused be bailable, may release such person on sufficient security being given that he shall be properly taken care of, and shall be prevented from doing injury to himself or to any other person, and for his appearance when required.

Custody of lunatic.

If the offence be not bailable, or if the required bail be not given, the accused person shall be kept in safe custody in such place as the Local Government, to which the case shall be reported, shall direct.

The Court before which the accused person is so brought should report the case direct to Government, with a history of the facts—Beng. Govt. Cir. 84, Oct. 28, 1870; Agra Sud. Ct., 91, 1863. The Lieutenant-Governor of the Panjab has delegated to the Chief Court his powers under this section—Panj. C. Ct. Cir. 10, April 18, 1867.

After a case has been reported to Government under S. 426, it should not be struck off, but kept on the register of pending cases in accordance with S. 391—Rughoba, 6 W. R., 3.

The following rules for the conveyance of lunatics to Asylums have been issued by the Government of Bengal:—

1. For persons of unsound mind who need to be sent to the Lunatic Asylums of the Lower Provinces, wherever practicable, water shall be preferred to land carriage.

2. No lunatic shall be sent from a jail, or other place in which he is temporarily confined for safe custody, to a Lunatic Asylum, when he is in an unfit state to travel with safety, either from ordinary bodily disease, or during the acute stage of the form of mental aberration under which he is labouring.

3. Every lunatic, who is unable to take care of himself, or to attend to his personal wants, shall be provided with the attendance, clothing, and food, necessary for his safety and protection, and the strictest injunctions shall be given to the persons in charge of such lunatics to see that they do not suffer injury from exposure to weather, want of food, the neglect of personal cleanliness, or any other cause whatever.

4. Every lunatic in transit to an Asylum shall be provided with at least two complete suits of clothing, and with an extra blanket, so as to admit of their being changed and washed in case of necessity. The most stringent orders shall be given to the persons in charge of a lunatic that all fouled clothes shall immediately be changed and cleansed before they are again worn.

5. Proper provision for cooking and supplying the food of lunatics in transit shall be made by the Officer transmitting them.

6. Every lunatic, prior to transfer to an Asylum, shall be carefully examined by the Medical Officer who furnishes the certificate of unsoundness of mind, and the Medical Officer referred to shall certify that all the above-mentioned provisions for the safe custody of the lunatic have been made, and that he is in a fit state to travel. This certificate shall be transmitted by post to the Officer in charge of the Asylum to which the lunatic is sent, and a duplicate copy of it shall be given to the person sent in charge of the lunatic.

7. The Officer in charge of the Asylum shall, on the arrival of a lunatic, see that the above orders have been strictly observed, and that the lunatic has been properly cared for in transit. Should there be any evidence of carelessness or other breach of these Rules, the matter shall at once be reported in writing to the Magistrate of the District for the information and orders of the Government.

Resumption of inquiry or trial.

427. Whenever an inquiry or trial is postponed under section four hundred and twenty-three or section four hundred and twenty-five, the Magistrate or Court of Session, as the case may be, may at any time resume the inquiry or trial, and require the accused person, if detained in custody, to be brought before such Magistrate or Court; or, if the accused person has been released on security, may require his appearance.

The surety of such person shall be bound, at any time, to produce him to any officer whom the Magistrate or Court of Session appoints to inspect him; and the certificate of such officer shall have the same effect as the certificate of an Inspector-General of Prisons or the Visitors of Lunatic Asylums, granted under section four hundred and thirty-two.

"Whenever an inquiry or trial is postponed under S. 423, or S. 425"—It will be seen that neither section provides for an *inquiry:* S. 423 referring to a case in which a person is charged with an offence before a Magistrate competent to try the case, and S. 425 to a case of a

person committed for trial before a Court of Session. The last para. of S. 424, however, may be construed into providing for a case of a person appearing to be insane at "inquiry," but if read with the remaining portion of that section, it would seem to refer only to a case in which the criminal act may have been committed by a person when incapable by reason of unsoundness of mind of knowing the nature of the act charged, &c., and not to the case of one committing an offence triable exclusively by a Court of Session in a state of sanity, but insane at the time of the inquiry before the Magistrate. This difficulty has arisen from the change of the words in S. 388 of the late Code, "shall appear to the Magistrate having jurisdiction" to "a Magistrate competent to try the case" in the corresponding section (423) of this Code.

Procedure on accused appearing before Magistrate or Court of Session.

428. If, when the accused person appears or is again brought before the Magistrate or the Court of Session, as the case may be, it appears to such Magistrate or Court that the accused person is in a fit state of mind to make his defence, the inquiry shall proceed, or the accused person shall be put on his trial, as the case may require.

If it appears that the accused person is still of unsound mind, and incapable of making his defence, the Magistrate or Court of Session shall again act according to the provisions of section four hundred and twenty-three or section four hundred and twenty-five.

Finding in case of acquittal on ground of being lunatic.

429. Whenever any person is acquitted upon the ground that, at the time at which he is charged with having committed an offence, he was, by reason of unsoundness of mind, incapable of knowing the nature of the act charged, or that he was doing what was wrong or contrary to law, the finding shall state specially whether such person committed the act or not.

S. 84, Penal Code, declares that "nothing is an offence which is done by a person, who, at the time of doing it, by reason of unsoundness of mind, is incapable of knowing the nature of the act, or that he is doing what is either wrong or contrary to law."

If upon a trial it is doubtful whether the accused was or was not sane at the time of the commission of the criminal act charged, the trial should be postponed, and he should be placed under the care of the Civil Surgeon, who should carefully watch his state of mind, with the view to

discover whether he is subject to recurring fits of insanity or light-headedness. The Calcutta High Court, on his appeal, remanded the case of Sheikh Moostafa (1 W. R., 1) for this purpose, ordering that, after having had charge of the prisoner for a period not less than thirty days, the Civil Surgeon should report to the Sessions Judge, and be examined on oath as to his state during that period.

It will not be out of place here to quote the leading case in England on this point. The following questions put by the House of Lords in the case of R. *v.* McNaughten (Archbold, pp. 15—17) received the following answers from the English Judges:—

"1*st.*—What is the law respecting alleged crimes committed by persons afflicted with insane delusion in respect of one or more particular subjects or persons; as, for instance, where, at the time of the commission of the alleged crime, the accused knew he was acting contrary to law, but did the act complained of with a view, under the influence of insane delusion, of redressing or revenging some supposed grievance or injury, or of producing some public benefit?

"2*nd.*—What are the proper questions to be submitted to the Jury when a person, alleged to be afflicted with insane delusion respecting one or more particular subjects or persons, is charged with the commission of a crime (murder for example), and insanity is set up as a defence?

"3*rd.*—In what terms ought the question to be left to the Jury as to the prisoner's state of mind at the time when the act was committed?

"4*th.*—If a person, under an insane delusion as to the existing facts, commits an offence in consequence thereof, is he thereby excused?

"5*th.*—Can a Medical man, conversant with the disease of insanity, who never saw the prisoner previous to the trial, but who was present during the whole trial, and the examination of all the witnesses, be asked his opinion as to the state of the prisoner's mind at the time of the commission of the alleged crime, or his opinion whether the prisoner was conscious, at the time of doing the act, that he was acting contrary to law, or whether he was labouring under, and what, delusion at the time?"

To these questions the Judges (with the exception of *Maule, J.*, who gave on his own account a more qualified answer) answered as follows:—

To the *first* question:—"Assuming that your Lordships' inquiries are confined to those persons who labour under such partial delusions only, and are not in other respects insane, we are of opinion that, notwithstanding the party did the act complained of with a view, under the influence of insane delusion, of redressing or revenging some supposed grievance or injury, or of producing some public benefit, he is nevertheless punishable, according to the nature of the crime committed, if he knew, at the time of committing such crime, that he was acting contrary to law, by which expression we understand your Lordships to mean the law of the land."

To the *second* and *third* questions:—"That the Jury ought to be told in all cases that every man is presumed to be sane, and to possess a sufficient degree of reason to be responsible for his crimes, until the contrary be proved to their satisfaction; and that, to establish a defence on the ground of insanity, it must be clearly proved that, at the time of the committing of the act, the party accused was labouring under such a defect of reason, from disease of the mind, as not to know the nature and quality of the act he was doing, or, if he did know it, that he did not know he was doing what was wrong. The mode of putting the latter part of the question to the Jury on these occasions has generally been, whether the accused, at the time of doing the act, knew the difference between right and wrong, which mode, though

rarely, if ever, leading to any mistake with the Jury, is not, as we conceive, so accurate when put generally, and in the abstract, as when put to the party's knowledge of right and wrong in respect to the very act with which he is charged. If the question were to be put as to the knowledge of the accused, solely and exclusively with reference to the law of the land, it might tend to confound the Jury, by inducing them to believe that an actual knowledge of the law of the land was essential in order to lead to a conviction, whereas the law is administered upon the principle that every one must be taken conclusively to know it, without proof that he does know it. If the accused was conscious that the act was one which he ought not to do, and if that act was at the same time contrary to the law of the land, he is punishable; and the usual course, therefore, has been to leave the question to the Jury, whether the party accused had a sufficient degree of reason to know that he was doing an act that was wrong; and this course, we think, is correct, accompanied with such observations and explanations as the circumstance of each particular case may require."

To the *fourth* question:—"The answer to this question must of course depend on the nature of the delusion; but making the same assumption as we did before, that he labours under such partial delusion only, and is not in other respects insane, we think he must be considered in the same situation as to responsibility as if the facts with respect to which the delusion exists were real. For example, if, under the influence of his delusion, he supposes another man to be in the act of attempting to take away his life, and he kills that man, as he supposes, in self-defence, he would be exempt from punishment. If his delusion was that the deceased has inflicted a serious injury to his character and fortune, and he killed him in revenge for such supposed injury, he would be liable to punishment."

And to the *last* question:—"We think the Medical man, under the circumstances supposed, cannot in strictness be asked his opinion in the terms above stated, because each of those questions involves the determination of the truth of the facts deposed to, which it is for the Jury to decide; and the questions are not mere questions upon a matter of science, in which case such evidence is admissible. But where the facts are admitted or not disputed, and the question becomes substantially one of science only, it may be convenient to allow the question to be put in that general form, though the same cannot be insisted on as a matter of right."

In the cases of Sheikh Moostafa (1 W. R., 1) and of Pursoram (7 W. R., 42), which were tried in the Sessions Courts with the aid of Assessors, the Calcutta High Court acquitted the prisoners on the ground specified in S 84, Penal Code, but directed the Sessions Judge to report the cases for the orders of Government under S. 429, Code of Criminal Procedure.

The terms of the law should be strictly followed in recording the finding in a case falling under S. 429. A Judge should not find an accused person guilty of the offence charged, and then acquit him on the ground of insanity—Cal H. C., 22, 1864.

The following finding was given by the Calcutta High Court (8 W. R., 19, C. L.,) as a model in cases dealt with under S. 429:—The Court concurring with the Assessors, finds that Gazee Peer did kill Baboo Mundul by striking him on the head with a club; but that by reason of unsoundness of mind he was incapable of knowing that he was doing an act which was wrong or contrary to law, and that he is not, therefore, guilty of the offence specified in the charge, *viz.*, that he has committed culpable homicide not amounting to murder by causing the death of

Baboo Mundul, and has thereby committed an offence punishable under S. 304 of the Indian Penal Code; and the Court directs that the said Gazee Peer be acquitted, and that, under the provision of S. 394 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, the said Gazee Peer be kept in safe custody in the ———, pending the orders of the Local Government.

The insanity of the accused person at the time of his committing the offence should not be tried as a preliminary point. It should be determined at the conclusion of the trial—1 Agra, 53.

Person so acquitted to be kept in safe custody.

430. Whenever such finding states that the accused person committed the act charged, the Magistrate or Court of Session before whom the trial was held shall, if the act charged would, but for the incapacity found, have amounted to an offence, order such person to be kept in safe custody, in such place and manner as to the Magistrate or Court of Session seems fit, and shall report the case for the order of the Local Government.

The Local Government may order such person to be kept in safe custody in a Lunatic Asylum or other suitable place of safe custody.

A Sessions Judge tried and acquitted an accused person upon the ground that, "at the time at which he was charged to have committed the offence, he was, by reason of unsoundness of mind, incapable of knowing the nature of the act charged, or that he was doing what was wrong or contrary to law" [S. 426], notwithstanding that at the time of trial he was incapable of making his defence. The Calcutta High Court held that these proceedings were altogether irregular, and quashed them, directing the Judge to proceed under Ss. 425, 246, Criminal Procedure—Mukhun Chowdry, September 9th, 1865. Magistrates and Sessions Judges should report such cases *direct* to Government—Agra Sud. Ct., 9, 1863; Ben. Govt. Cir. 84, Oct. 18th, 1870.

The Panjab Government has delegated its power under this section to the Chief Court, to whom report should accordingly be made—Panj. Chief Ct. Cir. 10, April 8, 1867.

Lunatic prisoners to be visited by Inspector General.

431. When any person is confined under the provisions of section four hundred and twenty-six or section four hundred and thirty, the Inspector General of Prisons, if such person is confined in a jail, or the Visitors of the Lunatic Asylums or any two of them, if he is confined in a Lunatic Asylum, may visit him in order to ascertain his state of mind; and he shall be visited once at least in every six months by such Inspector General or by two of such Visitors as aforesaid; and such

Inspector General, or Visitors shall make a special report to the Local Government as to the state of mind of such person.

Procedure where lunatic prisoner is reported capable of making his defence.

432. If such person is confined under section four hundred and twenty-six, and such Inspector General or Visitors as aforesaid shall certify that, in his or their opinion, such person is capable of making his defence, he shall be taken before the Magistrate or Court of Session, as the case may be, at such time as such Magistrate or Court of Session appoints, and such Magistrate or Court shall deal with such person under the provisions of section four hundred and twenty-eight; and the certificate of such Inspector General or Visitors as aforesaid shall be receivable as evidence.

Procedure where lunatic confined under section 430 is declared capable of being discharged.

433. If such person is confined under the provisions of section four hundred and thirty, and such Inspector General or Visitors as aforesaid certify that, in his or their judgment, he may be discharged without danger of his doing injury to himself or to any other person, the Local Government may thereupon either order him to be discharged, or to be detained in custody, or to be transferred to a public Lunatic Asylum, if he has not been already sent to such an Asylum; and may appoint a commission, consisting of a Judicial officer not below the grade of a Sessions Judge, and two medical officers, whereof the chief medical officer attached to the Lunatic Asylum shall be one.

The said commission shall make formal inquiry into the state of mind of such person, taking such evidence as is necessary, and shall report to the Local Government, who may order his discharge or detention as to it may seem fit.

The Panjab Government has delegated its power under this section to the Chief Court, to whom reports should accordingly be made—Panj. C. Ct. Cir. 10, April 8th, 1867.

Delivery of lunatic to care of relative.

434. Whenever any relative or friend of any person detained under the provisions of section four hundred and thirty is desirous that he shall be delivered over to his care and custody, the Local Government, upon the application of such relative or friend and on his giving security to the satisfaction of such Government that the person detained shall be properly taken care of and shall be prevented from doing injury to himself or to any other person, may make an order that such person may be delivered to such relative or friend.

Whenever such person is so delivered over, it shall be upon condition that he shall be subject to the inspection of such officer as the Local Government appoints, and at such times as such Government directs.

The provisions of sections four hundred and thirty-one and four hundred and thirty-three shall apply to persons detained under the provisions of this section; and the certificate of the inspecting officer appointed under this section shall be dealt with as a certificate of the Inspector General of Prisons, or the Visitors of Lunatic Asylums, under the said sections.

This section applies only to the case of a person detained under S. 430, who may have committed an act, which, but for his incapacity under S. 84, Penal Code, would have amounted to an offence

The Panjab Government has delegated its powers under this section to the Chief Court, to whom reports should be made—Panj. C. Ct. Cir. 10, April 8th, 1867.

Act V, 1871, S. 31, has re-enacted S. 396 of the repealed Code, and provides for the case of a convict under sentence becoming of unsound mind.

CHAPTER XXXII.

CONTEMPTS OF COURT.

Procedure in certain cases of contempt.

435. When any such offence as is described in sections one hundred and seventy-five, one hundred and seventy-eight, one hundred and seventy-nine, one hundred

CH. XXXII
S. 435.

and eighty, or two hundred and twenty-eight of the Indian Penal Code is committed in the view or presence of any Civil, Criminal, or Revenue Court, the Court may cause the offender, whether he be a European British subject or not, to be detained in custody; and, at any time before the rising of the Court on the same day, may take cognizance of the offence, and adjudge the offender to punishment by fine not exceeding two hundred rupees, and in default of payment, by imprisonment in the Civil jail for a period not exceeding one month, unless such fine be sooner paid.

In every such case the Court shall record the facts constituting the offence, with any statement the offender may make, as well as the finding and sentence.

If the offence is under section two hundred and twenty-eight of the Indian Penal Code, the record must show the nature and stage of the judicial proceeding in which such public servant was sitting, and the nature of the interruption or insult offered.

Except as provided in Ss. 435, 436, 472, no Court shall try any person for an offence committed in contempt of its own authority. S. 473.

The last para. of S. 435 is a new provision of the Code.

A similar enactment is contained in Act XXIII of 1861, S. 21, specially for Civil Courts.

S. 175, Penal Code, relates to the omission to produce a document before a public servant by a person legally bound to produce such document.

S. 178 relates to the refusal of a person to bind himself by an oath to state the truth, when duly required so to bind himself by a public servant.

S. 179 relates to the refusal of a person, legally bound to state the truth, to answer any question put to him by a public servant in the exercise of his legal powers.

S. 180 relates to the refusal of a person to sign a statement made by him on lawful demand of a public servant.

S. 228 relates to an intentional insult or interruption to a public servant sitting in any stage of a judicial proceeding.

Prevarication or refusal by a witness to return direct answers to questions will not render him liable to punishment under this section, or under S. 228, Penal Code—Pandu bin Vithoji, 4 Bomb., 7, *Crown cases;* Choto Hurree Paramanick Tantee, 15 W. R., 5.

An application for the transfer of a suit from a particular Court, on the ground of a probable miscarriage of justice, is not a contempt—Kadar Buksh, 4 Panj. Rec., 64.

An irrelevant question put to a witness cannot amount to a contempt under S. 228, Penal Code, though a persistence in vexatious or irrele-

vant questions after warning might amount to a contempt—Azeemoolla, 2 Panj. Rec., 80.

A Criminal Court acting under S. 435 should specifically record its reason for inflicting a fine, and the facts constituting the contempt with any statement the offender may make, together with the finding and sentence—Fanchanada Tambiran, 4 Mad., 229.

A contempt is by law made promptly punishable by the Court before which it is committed; but where a Magistrate, to whom the case has been referred, refuses to act, and the Court referring the case takes no further notice, another and a superior Court cannot revive the matter—3 W. R., 11, C. L.

Proceedings under S. 435 constitute a trial, and therefore orders so passed are subject to appeal under the rules laid down for appeals—K. Chapper Menon, 4 Mad., 126.

Procedure where Court considers that accused should be imprisoned, or fined more than 200 rupees.

436. If the Court, in any case, considers that a person, accused of any such offence, should be imprisoned otherwise than in default of payment of fine, or that a fine exceeding two hundred rupees should be imposed upon him, such Court, after recording the facts constituting the offence, and the statement of the accused person as before provided, shall forward the case to a Magistrate, or, if the accused person be a European British subject, to a Magistrate of the first class who is a Justice of the Peace and a European British subject; and shall cause bail to be taken for the appearance of such accused person before such Magistrate, or if sufficient bail be not tendered, shall cause such person to be forwarded under custody to such Magistrate.

If the case be forwarded to a Magistrate, he shall proceed to try the accused person in the manner provided by this Act for trials before a Magistrate; and such Magistrate may adjudge the offender to punishment, as provided in the section of the Indian Penal Code under which he is charged.

If, in the case of a European British subject, the Magistrate to whom he is forwarded considers the offence to require a more severe punishment than he is competent to award under Chapter VII of this Act, he may commit the offender to the Sessions Court.

CH. XXXII. ss. 437, 438.

In no case tried under this section shall any Magistrate adjudge imprisonment, or a fine exceeding two hundred rupees, for any contempt committed in his own presence against his own Court.

Since in cases of contempt a sentence of imprisonment must be undergone in the Civil Jail, rations must be supplied to the convict as they are supplied to prisoners in the Criminal Jail, and application should be made to the Collector for payment of the same—3 W. R., 21, C. L.

A Magistrate who is competent to try a European British subject can sentence him to imprisonment for a term not exceeding three months or to fine not exceeding one thousand rupees, or both. S. 78.

Discharge of offender on submission or apology.

437. When any Court has adjudged an offender to punishment, or forwarded him to a Magistrate for trial for refusing or omitting to do anything which he was lawfully required to do, or for any intentional insult or interruption, the Court may discharge the offender, or remit the punishment, on his submission to the order or requisition of such Court, or on apology being made to its satisfaction.

A similar provision is made by S. 22, Act XXIII, 1861, specially for Civil Courts.

Procedure when offender is a European British subject.

438. When any such offence as is described in Chapter X of the Indian Penal Code (except sections one hundred and seventy-five, one hundred and seventy-eight, one hundred and seventy-nine, one hundred and eighty, and two hundred and twenty-eight) is committed in contempt of the lawful authority of any Civil, Criminal, or Revenue Court by a European British subject, such offence shall be cognizable only by a Magistrate of the first class who is a Justice of the Peace and a European British subject; and such Magistrate may deal with the offender on conviction in the same manner as is provided in that behalf in section seventy-four.

If such Magistrate considers the offence to require a more severe punishment than he is competent to award under the said section, he may commit the offender to the Sessions Court.

PART X.

CHARGE, JUDGMENT AND SENTENCE.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

OF THE CHARGE.

FORM OF CHARGES.

In the trial of summons cases (Chapter XVI) no formal charge need at any time be made (S. 203), it is necessary only to state to the accused person the substance of the complaint and to ask him to show cause why he should not be convicted (S. 206). The Magistrate may, in such a trial, convict the accused person of any offence, being a summons case (S. 148), which from the facts proved he appears to have committed, whatever may be the nature of the complaint or summons (S. 203). In summary trials for certain offences specified in S. 222 no formal charge is also required (S. 227).

In the trial of warrant cases (Chapter XVII), whenever a Magistrate finds that an offence is apparently proved against the accused person, which he is competent to try, and which in his opinion can be adequately punished by him, he shall prepare in writing a charge against such accused person (S. 216.)

In inquiries held by a Magistrate preliminary to commitment, when a Magistrate has determined to send the accused person before the Court of Session or High Court for trial, he shall, after the evidence has been recorded, make a written instrument under his hand and seal declaring of what offence the accused person is charged, and shall direct him to be tried by such Court on such charge. (S. 198)

In the trial of warrant cases the omission to prepare a charge shall not invalidate the trial, if in the opinion of the Court of Appeal or Revision no failure of justice has been occasioned thereby. If such an opinion is held, such Court shall order the trial to be recommenced from the point at which the charge should be drawn up. S. 216, Explan. I, II.

If a prisoner is committed to the Court of Session either without any charge at all, or upon a charge which the Court, upon reference to the proceedings before the committing Magistrate, considers improper, the Court of Session may draw up a charge for any offence which it considers to be proved by the evidence taken before the committing Magistrate, a copy of which charge shall be given to the person accused. S. 446.

Charge to state offence.

439. The charge shall state the offence with which the accused person is charged.

Specific name of offence, sufficient statement.

If the law which creates the offence gives it any specific name, the offence may be described in the charge by that name only.

How stated where offence has no specific name.

If the law which creates the offence does not give it any specific name, so much of the definition of the offence must be stated as to give the prisoner notice of the matter with which he is charged.

The Act and section or sections of the Act against which the offence is said to have been committed must be referred to in the charge.

What implied in charges.

The fact that the charge is made shall be equivalent to a statement that every legal condition, necessary by law to constitute the offence charged, was fulfilled in the particular case.

Language of charge.

The charge may be written either in English or in the language of the district. If not written in a language understood by the prisoner, it must be read to him in a language which he understands.

Previous conviction to be set out in charge.

If the accused person has been previously convicted of any offence, and if it is intended to prove such previous conviction for the purpose of affecting the punishment which is to be awarded, the fact of the previous conviction must be stated in the charge. If it is omitted, it may be added at any time before sentence is passed, but not afterwards.

Illustrations.

(*a*.) A is charged with the murder of B.

This is equivalent to a statement that A's act fell within the definition of murder given in sections 299 and 300 of the Indian Penal Code; that it did not fall within any of the general exceptions of the Penal Code; and that it did not fall within any of the five exceptions to section 300, or that if it did fall within exception 1, one or other of the three provisos to that exception applied to it.

(*b*.) A is charged under section 326 of the Indian Penal Code, with voluntarily causing grievous hurt to B, by means of an instrument for shooting; this is equivalent to a statement that the case was not provided for by section 335 of the Indian Penal Code, and that the general exceptions did not apply to it.

(*c*.) A is accused of murder, cheating, theft, extortion, adultery or criminal intimidation, or using a false property-mark. The charge may state that A committed murder, or cheating, or theft, or extortion or adultery or criminal intimidation, or that he used a false property-

mark without reference to the definitions of those crimes contained in the Indian Penal Code, but the sections under which the offence is punishable must, in each instance, be referred to in the charge.

(*d.*) A is charged under section 184 of the Indian Penal Code, with intentionally obstructing a sale of property offered for sale by the lawful authority of a public servant. The charge should be in those words.

With reference to para. 2 of this section and Illustration (*c*) read S. 441, Illustration (*b*). With para. 5 and Illustrations (*a*) (*b*), S. 105 of the Evidence Act (I, 1872) should be read. It re-enacts Ss. 235, 237 of the repealed Code, and is to the following effect:

"When a person is accused of any offence, the burden of proving the existence of circumstances bringing the case within any of the General Exceptions in the Indian Penal Code, or within any special exception or proviso contained in any other part of the same Code, or in any law defining the offence, is upon him, and the Court shall presume the absence of such circumstances.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A, accused of murder, alleges that, by reason of unsoundness of mind, he did not know the nature of the act.

The burden of proof is on A.

(*b.*) A, accused of murder, alleges that, by grave and sudden provocation, he was deprived of the power of self-control.

The burden of proof is on A.

(*c.*) Section three hundred and twenty-five of the Indian Penal Code provides that whoever, except in the case provided for by section three hundred and thirty-five, voluntarily causes grievous hurt, shall be subject to certain punishments.

A is charged with voluntarily causing grievous hurt under section three hundred and twenty-five.

The burden of proving the circumstances bringing the case under section three hundred and thirty-five lies on. A."

The last para. of S. 439 evidently refers to the cases provided for by S. 75, Penal Code, and by Ss. 3, 4 of the Whipping Act; for the trial of the first named cases provision is made by S. 315 of this Code. S. 326 lays down the rule for proving a previous conviction.

Particulars as to time, place and person.

440. The charge shall contain such particulars as to the time and place of the alleged offence and the person against whom it was committed, as are reasonably sufficient to give notice to the accused person of the matter with which he is charged.

When manner of committing offence must be stated.

441. When the nature of the case is such that the particulars mentioned in sections four hundred and thirty-nine and four hundred and forty do not give sufficient notice to the accused person of the matter with which he is charged, the charge shall also contain such particulars of the manner

in which the alleged offence was committed as will be sufficient for that purpose.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is accused of the theft of a certain article at a certain time and place. The charge need not set out the manner in which the theft was effected.

(*b.*) A is accused of cheating B at a given time and place. The charge must set out the manner in which A cheated B.

(*c.*) A is accused of giving false evidence at a given time and place. The charge must set out that portion of the evidence given by which is alleged to be false.

(*d.*) A is accused of obstructing B, apublic servant, in discharge of his public functions at a given time and place. The charge must set out the manner in which A obstructed B in the discharge of his functions.

(*e.*) A is accused of the murder of B at a given time and place. The charge need not state the manner in which A murdered B.

(*f.*) A is accused of disobeying a direction of the law with intent to save B from punishment. The charge must set out the disobedience charged and the law infringed.

Forms in schedule.

442. The charge may be in the form given in the third schedule to this Act or to the like effect.

Effect of errors.

443. No error, either in the way in which the offence is stated, or in the particulars required to be stated in section four hundred and forty-one, and no omission to state the offence, or to state those particulars, shall be regarded at any stage of the case as material, unless the person accused was in fact misled by such error or omission.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is charged under section 242 of the Indian Penal Code with "having been in possession of counterfeit coin having known at the time when he became possessed thereof that such coin was counterfeit." The word "fraudulently" being omitted in the charge. Unless it appears that A was in fact misled by this omission, the error shall not be regarded as material.

(*b.*) A is charged with cheating B, and the manner in which he cheated B is not set out in the charge, or is set out incorrectly. A defends himself, calls witnesses, and gives his own account of the transaction. The Court may infer from this that the omission to set out the manner of the cheating is not material.

(*c.*) A is charged with cheating B, and the manner in which he cheated B is not set out in the charge. There were many transactions between A and B, and A had no means of knowing to which of them the charge referred, and offered no defence. The Court may infer from such facts that the omission to set out the manner of the cheating was in this case a material error.

(*d.*) A is charged with the murder of Khoda Baksh on the 21st January. In fact the murdered person's name was Haidar Baksh, and the date of the murder was the 20th January. A was never charged with any murder but one, and had heard the inquiry before the Magistrate which referred exclusively to the case of Haidar Baksh. The Court may infer from these facts that A was not misled, and that the error in the charge was immaterial.

(*e.*) A was charged with murdering Haidar Baksh on the 20th January and Khoda Baksh (who tried to arrest him for that murder) on the 21st January. When charged for the murder of Haidar Baksh he was tried for the murder of Khoda Baksh. The witnesses present in his defence were witnesses in the case of Haidar Baksh. The Court may infer from this that A was misled, and that the error was material.

No finding or sentence passed by a Court of competent jurisdiction shall be reversed or altered in appeal on account of any error or defect in the charge, unless such error or defect has caused a failure of justice either by affecting the due conduct of the prosecution or by prejudicing the prisoner in his defence. S. 283.

See S. 216, Explan. I, II, as to the effect of an omission on the part of a Magistrate to prepare a charge on the trial of a warrant case in which the accused may have been convicted. As to whether the accused person is to be considered to have been misled by an error in the charge, see S. 444.

Prisoner may apply for amendment.

444. Any accused person may apply to the Court by which he is tried for an amendment of the charge made against him; and in considering whether any error in a charge did in fact mislead the accused person, the Court shall take into account the fact that he did or did not make such an application.

Court may amend a charge.

445. Any Court may, either upon the application of the accused person, or upon its own motion, amend or alter any charge at any stage of the proceedings before judgment is signed, or in cases of trials before a Court of Session, before the verdict of the Jury is delivered or the opinion of the Assessors is expressed. Such amendment shall be read and explained to the accused person.

How Court of Session may deal with charge.

446. If a prisoner is committed to the Court of Session, either without any charge at all, or upon a charge which the Court, upon reference to the proceedings before the committing Magistrate, considers improper, the Court of Session may draw up a charge for any offence which it considers to be proved by the

evidence taken before the committing Magistrate. A copy of such charge shall be given to the accused person.

When trial may proceed immediately after amendment.

447. If the amendment or alteration is such that proceeding immediately with the trial is not likely, in the opinion of the Court, to prejudice the accused person in his defence, it shall be at the discretion of the Court, after making such amendment or alteration, to proceed with the trial as if the amended charge had been the original charge.

When new trial may be directed or trial suspended.

448. If the amendment or alteration is such that proceeding immediately with the trial is likely, in the opinion of the Court, to prejudice the accused person in his defence, the Court may either direct a new trial, or suspend the trial for such period as may be necessary to enable the accused person to make his defence to the amended or altered charge; and, after hearing his defence, the Court may further adjourn the trial, to admit of the appearance of any witness, whose evidence the Court may consider to be material to the case, or whom the accused person may wish to be summoned in his defence.

Prosecutor and accused person may recall witnesses.

449. In all cases of amendment or alteration of a charge, the prosecutor and accused person shall be allowed to recall and examine any witness who may have been examined.

Previous sanction to be obtained if offence in new charge require it.

450. If the offence stated in the new charge be one for which previous sanction is necessary, the case shall not be proceeded with until such sanction is obtained; unless sanction has been already obtained for a prosecution on the same facts as those on which the new charge was based.

Effect of material error.

451. If any Appellate Court, or the High Court, in the exercise of its powers of Revision, is of opinion that any

person, convicted of an offence, was in fact misled in his defence by an error in the charge, it shall direct a new trial to be had upon a charge amended in whatever manner it thinks proper.

If such Court is of opinion that the facts of the case are such that no valid charge could be preferred against the person accused in respect of the facts proved, it shall quash the conviction.

Illustration.

A is convicted of an offence under section 188 of the Indian Penal Code upon a charge which omits to state that A knew that he was directed to abstain from a certain act by an order promulgated by a public servant lawfully empowered to promulgate such order. If the Court thinks it probable that A had such knowledge, and that he was misled in his defence by the omission from the charge of the statement that he had it, it shall direct a new trial upon an amended charge; but if it appears probable from the proceedings that A had no such knowledge, it shall quash the conviction.

This section provides for cases in which there may have been an error in the charge which has misled the accused in his defence, and directs that a new trial shall be ordered, but if the accused person has been convicted in a warrant case on *no charge* and the Court of Appeal or Revision thinks that a failure of justice has been occasioned by the omission to prepare a charge, it shall order the trial to be recommenced from the point at which the charge should have been drawn up. S. 216, Explan. II.

With S. 451, Ss. 443, 444 should be read.

The Illustration selected is unfortunate since for offences under S. 188, Penal Code, which are summons cases and triable under Chapter XVI, no charge would be drawn up.

JOINDER OF CHARGES.

Separate charges for distinct offences.

452. There must be a separate charge for every distinct offence of which any person is accused, and every such charge must be tried separately, except in the cases hereinafter excepted.

Illustration.

A is accused of a theft on one occasion, and of causing grievous hurt on another occasion. A must be separately charged and separately tried for the theft and the causing grievous hurt.

More offences than one of same kind may be charged within a year of each other.

453. When a person is accused of more offences than one of the same kind, committed within one year of each other, he may be charged and tried at the same time for any number of them not exceeding three.

EXPLANATION.—Offences are said to be of the same kind under this section if they fall within the provisions of section four hundred and fifty-five.

454. I.—If in one set of facts so connected together as to form the same transaction, more offences than one are committed by the same person, he may be charged with and tried for every such offence at the same time.

I.—Trial of more than one offence.

II.—If a single act falls within two separate definitions of any law, in force for the time being, by which offences are defined or punished, the person who does it may be charged with each of the offences so committed, but he must not receive a more severe punishment than could be awarded, by the Court which tries him, for either.

II.—One offence falling within two definitions.

III.—If several facts of which one or more than one would by itself constitute an offence form, when combined, an offence under the provisions of any law, in force for the time being, by which offences are defined or punished, a person who does them may be charged with every offence which he may have committed, but he must not receive for such offences, collectively, a punishment more severe than that which might have been awarded, by the Court trying him, for any one of such offences, or for the offence formed by their combination.

III.—Acts severally constituting more than one offence, but collectively coming within one definition.

Illustrations.

To paragraph I.

(*a.*) A rescues B, a person in lawful custody, and causes grievous hurt to C, a constable in whose custody B was. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, offences under sections 225 and 333, Indian Penal Code.

(*b*) A has in his possession several counterfeit seals with the intention of committing several forgeries. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, the possession of each seal for a distinct forgery under section 473, Indian Penal Code.

(*c.*) A, with intent to cause injury to B, institutes proceedings against him, knowing there is no just or lawful ground for such proceedings. A also falsely charges B with having committed an offence. A

may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, two offences under section 211, Indian Penal Code.

(*d*) A, with intent to injure B, brings a false charge against him of having committed an offence. On the trial, A gives false evidence against B. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, offences under sections 211 and 194 or 195, Indian Penal Code.

(*e*.) A knowing that B. a female minor, has been kidnapped, wrongfully confines her and detains her as a slave. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, offences under sections 368 (read with 367) and 370, Indian Penal Code.

(*f*.) A, with six others, commits the offences of rioting, grievous hurt, and of assaulting a public servant engaged in suppressing the riot. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, offences under sections 147, 325 and 152, Indian Penal Code.

(*g*.) A criminally intimidates B, C and D at the same time. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, each of the three offences under section 506, Indian Penal Code.

(*h*.) A intentionally causes the death of three persons by upsetting a boat. A may be separately charged with, convicted of, and punished for, three offences under section 302, Indian Penal Code.

To paragraph II.

(*i*.) A commits mischief by cutting down a tree in a Government forest. The tree overhangs the bank of a river and falls into the stream. A commits theft by having severed the tree and by floating it down the river to his village, where he sells it. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 426 and 379, Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a more severe sentence than if it had convicted him under section 379 only.

(*j*.) A wrongfully strikes B with a cane. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 352 and 323 of the Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a more severe sentence than if it had convicted him under section 323 only.

(*k*.) A wrongfully kills a buffalo worth sixty rupees belonging to B, and then takes away the carcase in a manner amounting to theft. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 429 and 379, Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a more severe sentence than if it had convicted him under section 429 only.

(*l*.) Several stolen sacks of corn are made over to A and B, who know they are stolen property. A and B thereupon assist each other to conceal the sacks at the bottom of a grain-pit. A and B may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 411 and 414, Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries them may not inflict a severer sentence than if it had convicted them under one of those sections only.

(*m*) A uses a forged document in evidence, in order to convict B, a public servant, of an offence under section 167. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 471 (read with 466) and 196 of the Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a severer sentence than if it had convicted him under one of those sections only.

To paragraph III.

(*n*.) A commits house-breaking by day with intent to commit adultery, and commits, in the house so entered, adultery with B's wife. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under

CH. XXXIII. S. 455.

sections 454 and 497, Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a severer sentence than if it had convicted him under section 497 only.

(*o.*) A robs B, and, in doing so, voluntarily causes hurt to him. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 323, 392 and 394 of the Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a severer sentence than if it had convicted him under section 392 or 394 only.

(*p.*) A entices B, the wife of C, away, and then commits adultery with her. A may be separately charged with, and convicted of, offences under sections 498 and 497, Indian Penal Code; but the Court which tries him may not inflict a severer sentence than if it had convicted him under section 497 only.

With clause 1 of this section, para. 2 of section 460 should be read; it is to the following effect:

A person convicted or acquitted of any offence may be afterwards tried for any offence for which a separate charge might have been made against him under the former trial under S. 454, para. 1.

In connection with para. 3, S. 71, Penal Code, should be borne in mind. "Where anything which is an offence is made up of parts, any of which parts is itself an offence, the offender shall not be punished with the punishment of more than one of such his offences, unless it be so expressly provided.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A gives Z fifty strokes with a stick. Here A may have committed the offence of voluntarily causing hurt to Z by the whole beating, and also by each of the blows which make up the whole beating. If A were liable to punishment for every blow, he might be imprisoned for fifty years, one for each blow. But he is liable only to one punishment for the whole beating.

(*b.*) But if, while A is beating Z, Y interferes, and A intentionally strikes Y, here, as the blow given to Y is no part of the act whereby A voluntarily causes hurt to Z, A is liable to one punishment for voluntarily causing hurt to Z, and to another for the blow given to Y."

Where it is doubtful what offence has been committed.

455. If a single act or set of acts is of such a nature that it is doubtful which of several offences the facts which can be proved will constitute, the accused person may be charged with having committed any such offence; and any number of such charges may be tried at once, or he may be charged in the alternative with having committed some one of the said offences.

Illustration.

A is accused of an act which may amount to either theft, receiving stolen property, criminal breach of trust, or cheating. He may be charged separately with theft, criminal breach of trust, and cheating, or he may be charged with having committed either theft, or criminal breach of trust, or cheating.

S. 72, Penal Code, declares that in all cases in which judgment is given that a person is guilty of one of several offences specified in the judgment, but that it is doubtful of which of these offences he is guilty, the offender shall be punished for the offence for which the lowest punishment is provided if the same punishment is not provided for all.

The distinction between this Section and the first para. of S. 454 should be noted. In this Section it is the application of the law to the facts that is doubtful, whereas S. 454, para. 1, refers to the commission of a series of acts, each of which taken separately constitutes a distinct offence.

When a person charged with one offence he can be convicted of another.

456. If, in the case mentioned in the last section, one charge only is brought against an accused person, and it appears in evidence that he committed a different offence, for which he might have been charged under the provisions of that section, he may be convicted of the offence which he is shown to have committed, although he was not charged with it.

Illustration.

A is charged with theft. It appears that he committed criminal breach of trust, or receiving stolen goods. He may be convicted of criminal breach of trust, or receiving stolen goods, though he was not charged with it.

When offence proved included in offence charged.

457. When a person is charged with an offence, and part of the charge is not proved, but the part which is proved amounts to a different offence, he may be convicted of the offence which he is proved to have committed, though he was not charged with it.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is charged under section 407, Indian Penal Code, with criminal breach of trust in respect of property entrusted to him as a carrier. It appears that he did commit criminal breach of trust under section 406 in respect of the property, but that it was not entrusted to him as carrier. He may be convicted of criminal breach of trust under section 406.

(*b.*) A is charged with murder. He may be convicted of culpable homicide, or of causing death by negligence.

What persons may be charged jointly.

458. When more persons than one are accused of the same offence, or of different offences committed in the same transaction, or when one person is accused of committing any offence, and another of abetment

of, or attempt to commit, such offence, they may be charged and tried together, or separately, as the Court thinks proper, and the provisions hereinbefore contained shall apply to all such charges.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A and B are accused of the same murder. A and B may be charged and tried together for the murder.

(*b.*) A and B are accused of a robbery, in the course of which A commits a murder with which B has nothing to do. A and B may be tried together on a charge, charging both of them with the robbery, and A alone with the murder.

(*c.*) A and B are both charged with a theft, and B is charged with two other thefts committed by him in the course of the same transaction. A and B may be both tried together on a charge, charging both with the one theft, and B alone with the two other thefts.

Withdrawal of remaining charges on conviction on one of several charges.

459. In trials before a Court of Session or High Court, when more charges than one are preferred against the same person, and when a conviction has been had on one or more of them, the Government Pleader or other officer conducting the prosecution may, with the consent of the Court, withdraw, or the Court of its own accord may suspend the inquiry into the remaining charge or charges.

S. 61 of this Code declares that the Public Prosecutor may, with the consent of the Court, withdraw any charge against any person in any case of which he is in charge; and upon such withdrawal, if it is made whilst the case is under inquiry, the accused person shall be discharged. If it is made when he is under trial, the accused person shall be acquitted.

PREVIOUS ACQUITTALS OR CONVICTIONS.

Person once convicted or acquitted not to be tried for same offence.

460. A person who has once been tried for an offence and convicted or acquitted of such offence, shall, while such conviction or acquittal remains in force, not be liable to be tried again on the same facts for the same offence, nor for any other offence for which a different charge from the one made against him might have been made under section four hundred and fifty-five, or for which he might have been convicted under section four hundred and fifty-six.

A person convicted or acquitted of any offence may be afterwards tried for any offence for which a separate charge might have been made against him on the former trial under section four hundred and fifty-four, paragraph I.

A person acquitted or convicted of any offence in respect of any act causing consequences which, together with such act, constituted a different offence from that for which such person was acquitted or convicted, may be afterwards tried for such last-mentioned offence, if the consequences had not happened, or were not known to the Court to have happened, at the time when he was acquitted or convicted.

A person acquitted or convicted of any offence in respect of any facts may, notwithstanding such acquittal or conviction, be subsequently charged with and tried for any other offence which he may have committed in respect of the same facts, if the Court by which he was first tried was not competent to try the offence with which he is subsequently charged.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is tried upon a charge of theft as a servant and acquitted. He cannot afterwards be charged, upon the same facts, either with theft as a servant, with theft simply, or with criminal breach of trust.

(*b.*) A is tried upon a charge of murder and acquitted. There is no charge of robbery; but it appears from the facts that A committed robbery at the time when the murder was committed; he may afterwards be charged with, and tried for, robbery.

(*c.*) A is tried for an assault and convicted. The person afterwards dies. A may be tried again for culpable homicide.

(*d.*) A is tried under section 270 of the Indian Penal Code, for malignantly doing an act likely to spread the infection of a disease dangerous to life and is acquitted. The act so done afterwards causes a person permanently to lose his eyesight. A may be charged, under section 325, with voluntarily causing grievous hurt to that person.

(*e.*) A is charged before the Court of Session and convicted of the culpable homicide of B. A may not afterwards be tried for the murder of B on the same facts.

(*f.*) A is charged by a Magistrate of the first class with, and convicted by him of, voluntarily causing hurt to B. A may not afterwards be tried for voluntarily causing grievous hurt to B, on the same facts, unless the case comes within paragraph three.

(*g.*) A is charged by a Magistrate of the second class with, and convicted by him of, theft of property from the person of B. A may be subsequently charged with, and tried for, robbery on the same facts.

CH. XXXIII. S. 460.

(*h*.) A, B and C are charged by a Magistrate of the first class with, and convicted by him of, robbing D. A, B and C may afterwards be charged with, and tried for, dacoity, on the same facts.

A discharge does not amount to an acquittal, but the dismissal of a summons case operates as an acquittal (S. 212), and so does the withdrawal from the prosecution of an offence which may be lawfully compounded (S. 188).

The previous conviction or acquittal must have been on a trial held by a Court having jurisdiction over the offence charged—Muthoora Prashad Panday, 2 W. R., 10.

The previous conviction or acquittal must be in force, that is, it must not have been subsequently set aside by a Court of Appeal or Revision, so it was held that the reversal of a conviction on the ground of misdirection to the Jury is no bar to a fresh trial—Kali Churn Gangooly, 7 W. R., 2; also when before the trial by the Court of Session the proceedings were quashed as irregular or illegal—Wahid Ali, 3 W. R., 42.

The following remarks made by Peacock, C. J., in the case of Dwarkanath Dutt, 7 W. R., 15, are important in connection with this Section.

When a former conviction or acquittal is set up as a bar to a subsequent trial, the Court before which the second trial is held has nothing to do with the evidence given on the former trial, except for the purpose of ascertaining whether the offence which formed the subject of the first trial is the same as that which forms the subject of the second charge. If the offence is the same, the former conviction or acquittal is a bar to the second trial, whether the second Court considers that the former conviction or acquittal was warranted by the evidence given on the first trial or not. If the offence is not the same, the former conviction or acquittal is no bar to the trial upon the second charge, notwithstanding the evidence given in the two cases is the same, and the Court, whether the same as that which tried the prisoner for the first offence, or a different Court, is bound to apply its own judgment to the evidence before it, and to give a verdict according to its own conviction upon the evidence adduced. It appears to me that two distinct offences cannot be converted into one such offence by reason of any evidence which the prosecutor may think fit to adduce upon the trial for one of them. For instance, upon an indictment for murdering A, it would be no answer that the prisoner had been acquitted upon a trial for murdering B, unless it could be shown that the two charges related to the same person under different names. If it were shown that A and B were two different persons, as for instance that A was a man, and that B was a woman, no amount of proof as to what evidence was given on the trial for the murder of A could show that the offences were one and the same, so as to render the acquittal as to A a bar to the charge of murdering B.

The Illustrations to S. 454 should be consulted in interpreting para. 2 of S. 460.

Para. 3 is not altogether complete as illegal omissions as well as acts cause consequences such as are referred to, and though the Penal Code (S. 32) specially provides that words which refer to acts done extend also to illegal omissions, that provision applies only to that Code, and there is no similar enactment in this Code.

Proof of the previous conviction or acquittal would probably be given in the manner provided by S. 326, *ante*.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

OF THE JUDGMENT, ORDER, AND SENTENCE.

Judgment to specify offence.

461. When the trial in any Criminal Court is concluded, the Court, in passing judgment, if the accused person be convicted, shall distinctly specify the offence of which, and the section of the Indian Penal Code or other law under which, he is convicted;

Judgment in the alternative.

or, if it be doubtful under which of two sections, or under which of two parts of the same section such offence falls, the Court shall distinctly express the same, and pass judgment in the alternative, according to section seventy-two of the said Code.

This section does not provide for an alternative finding in a case in which it is doubtful of which of two offences under the *same* part of the *same* Section the accused person is guilty,—for instance, a case in which a person is charged with having intentionally given false evidence in making one statement and again with the same offence in making a diametrically opposite statement. It has been usual to enter each of these offences in a separate head of the charge and for some attempt to be made by the prosecution to prove one or other of these offences, and for the Court of Session, if not satisfied with the evidence as to the truth or falseness of either statement, but still being satisfied from the contradiction that the accused is guilty of having intentionally given false evidence, to convict in the alternative form of finding. But though S. 461 does not expressly provide for this procedure, it will be seen from a reference to the last form of charge given in Schedule III that it is contemplated that such charges should be made in one charge, and not in two separate heads as heretofore. Probably, therefore, if any evidence is offered or is likely to be offered in proof of the falseness or truth of one of such contradictory statements, a separate head of the charge will be made so as to provide for such offence and the alternative form of charge will also be given.

When judgment is to be pronounced.

462. In trials with Assessors, when the exhibits have been perused, the witnesses examined, and the parties heard in person or by their respective pleaders, the Court shall pronounce its judgment. The judgment shall be pronounced in open Court either immediately or on some future day of which due notice shall be given to the parties or their pleaders.

Judgment to be written in English or language of district.

463. The judgment or final order shall be written by the presiding officer of the Court in English or the language of the District.

Proviso.

If the language of the Judge be not English, the judgment shall not be written in English, unless the Judge be sufficiently conversant with the English language to be able to write a clear and intelligible decision in that language.

The term 'Judge' in this Section evidently means not a Sessions Judge only, but the officer pronouncing judgment, and would, under this interpretation, include a Magistrate.

Judgment what to contain.

464. The judgment or final order shall contain the point or points for determination, the finding thereupon, and the reasons for the finding, and shall be dated and signed by the Judge in open Court at the time of pronouncing it. When a judgment or final order has been so signed, it cannot be altered or reviewed by the Court which gives such judgment or order. It shall specify the offence of which the accused person is convicted, and the punishment to which he is sentenced; or, if it be a finding of acquittal, it shall direct that he be set at liberty.

The judgment or order shall be explained to the accused person, or person affected by it; and a copy shall be given him in his own language as soon as possible.

Judgment to be translated.

The original shall be filed with the record of proceedings, and a translation thereof, where the original is recorded in a different language from that in ordinary use in the District, shall be incorporated in the record of the case.

In trials by Jury the Court need not state its reasons for its judgment, but shall record the heads of the charge to the Jury.

If the Judge differ from the Jury and determine to submit the case to the High Court, he shall record the grounds of his opinion.

Nothing herein contained shall prevent any Court from recalling any order other than a final order.

No error or defect in any judgment shall invalidate the proceedings.

The law, it should be observed, requires that a copy of the judgment or order shall, as soon as possible, be given to the accused person or person affected by it, in his own language. In some instances this would be almost impossible.

In trials by Jury the law now requires the record of only the heads of the charge to the Jury. S. 379 of the late Code required a statement of the Judge's direction to the Jury to form part of the record.

The last para. in this Section, if construed literally, would suspend the entire action of Appellate Courts. It evidently is intended to apply only to errors or defects on mere matters of form not affecting the merits of the case.

This is an obvious instance of a case in which the "words of a Legislature cannot be interpreted literally." See further remarks of Peacock, C. J., in the case of Rhedoy Krishna Ghose, 13 W. R., 3, *Full Bench cases*, as to the rule to be followed in such cases.

CHAPTER XXXV.

PROSECUTIONS IN CERTAIN CASES.

Prosecutions for offences against the State.

465. A complaint of an offence punishable under Chapter VI of the Indian Penal Code, except section one hundred and twenty-seven, or punishable under section two hundred and ninety-four A of the said Code, shall not be entertained by any Court, unless the prosecution be instituted by order of, or under authority from, the Governor General of India in Council, or the Local Government or some officer empowered by the Governor General in Council to order or authorize such prosecution, or unless instituted by the Advocate-General.

S. 127, Penal Code, relates to the receipt of property, knowing the same to have been taken in war against an Asiatic power in alliance or at peace with the Queen, or by depredation on the territories of such power.

S. 294 A of the Indian Penal Code enacted by Act XXVII of 1870, relates to the keeping of a Lottery Office, or publishing proposals regarding Lotteries, the report or information of the public servant is a sufficient complaint. S. 470, Explan.

CH. XXXV. S. 466.

Prosecution of Judges and public servants.

466. A complaint of an offence committed by a public servant in his capacity as such public servant of which any Judge or any public servant not removeable from his office without the sanction of the Government is accused as such Judge or public servant, shall not be entertained against such Judge or public servant, except with the sanction or under the direction of the Local Government, or of some officer empowered by the Local Government, or of some Court or other authority to which such Judge or public servant is subordinate, and whose power so to sanction or direct such prosecution the Local Government shall not think fit to limit or reserve.

No such Judge or public servant shall be prosecuted for any act purporting to be done by him in the discharge of his duty, unless with the sanction of Government.

Sanction when to be given.

The sanction must be given before the commencement of the proceedings.

Power of Local Government.

The Local Government may limit the person by whom, and the manner in which, the prosecution is to be conducted, and may specify the Court before which the trial is to be held.

S. 488 also provides that no prosecution shall be entertained against any Magistrate, officer or soldier for any act done under Ss. 481, 482, 484, 487, towards the dispersing of an unlawful or riotous assembly except with the sanction of the Government of India or the Government of Madras or Bombay.

The terms "Judge" and "public servant" are defined in the Penal Code (Ss. 19, 21), and though these definitions are restricted to that Code, they will probably be used in interpreting section 466 of this Code.

The report or application of the public servant or Court is a sufficient complaint. S. 470, *Explanation.*

The sanction of Government is necessary for the prosecution of any Judge, if complaint is made against him as Judge. The terms "not removeable from his office without the sanction of Government" refer only to public servants—6 Mad XXII *App.*, Pro., March 29, 1870.

When the Government directed that a certain public servant should be prosecuted before the Magistrate of the District upon such charges as Mr. C. might be prepared to prefer, and the prosecution was not

conducted by Mr. C., nor did Mr. C. prefer any charges, the conviction was quashed as without jurisdiction—Venayak Divakar, 5 Bomb., 32, *Crown cases.*

The Calcutta High Court has held (Cir. 20, Oct. 4, 1864) that this Section relates to the offences specified in Chapter IX of the Indian Penal Code, and to no other. Offences committed against the person or property of individuals by one who happens to be a public servant, are not necessarily committed by him *as such public servant* in the sense in which these words are used in the Penal Code; and, unless committed in that character, must be regarded as the acts of *indwiduals in their private capacity;* charges, therefore, founded on such acts do not need the sanction of Government, or other competent authority, before they can be entertained by a Criminal Court, but should be dealt with in the same way as charges against individuals ordinarily are.

The Bombay High Court however refused to follow this rule. The Court observed "it seems to us impossible to hold that S. 466 does not relate to offences such as those specified in Ss. 217—223 of the Indian Penal Code, which are not contained in Chapter IX of that Code. But we agree with the view, which was no doubt intended to be expressed in that Circular, *viz.*, that S. 466 relates only to those acts and omissions which are declared in the Penal Code to be offences when they are committed by a public servant"—Paishram Keshav, 7 Bomb., 61, *Crown cases.*

Prosecution for contempts of the lawful authority of public servants.

467. A complaint of any offence described in Chapter X of the Indian Penal Code, not falling within section four hundred and thirty-five or four hundred and thirty-six of this Act, shall not be entertained in any Criminal Court, except with the sanction or on the complaint of the public servant concerned, or of his official superior.

The prohibition contained in this section shall not apply to the offences described in sections one hundred and eighty-nine and one hundred and ninety of the Indian Penal Code.

The report or application of the public servant is a sufficient complaint. S. 470, *Explanation.* Chapter X of the Indian Penal Code relates to "contempts of the lawful authority of public servants."

S. 189 of the Penal Code refers to the holding out of a threat of injury to a public servant, or to a person in whom the public servant is believed to be interested, for the purpose of inducing him to do or to forbear, or delay to do any act connected with his public functions.

S. 190 of the Penal Code refers to the holding out of any threat of injury to any person, for the purpose of inducing that person to refrain or desist from making a legal application for protection against any injury to any public servant legally empowered as such to give such protection, or to cause such protection to be given.

Besides these offences, by the application of Ss. 436, 437 of this Code, prosecutions of offences under Ss. 175, 178, 179, 180 of the Indian Penal Code, are exempted from the operation of S. 467.

S. 175 relates to the omission to produce a document before a public servant by a person legally bound to produce such document. S. 178 relates to the refusal of a person to bind himself by an oath to state the truth, when duly required so to bind himself by a public servant. S. 179 relates to the refusal of a person, legally bound to state the truth, to answer any question put to him by a public servant in the exercise of his legal powers. S. 180 relates to the refusal of a person to sign a statement made by him on lawful demand of a public servant.

It should be noted that S. 473 of this Code declares that except as provided in Ss. 435, 436, and 472, no Court shall try any person for an offence committed in contempt of its own authority.

The complaint of an Inspector of Police is sufficient authority for prosecution of a charge of contempt on which the public servant concerned is a Constable subordinate to him—Ram Gholam Singh, 11 W. R., 22.

As to the nature of the sanction necessary, see S. 470, *post*.

Where the contempt had been committed upon an Officer who was both Magistrate and Collector, but while acting in the latter capacity, and he, as Magistrate, ordered the offenders to be tried, but omitted to record formal sanction to the same as Collector, the Calcutta High Court held that the mere omission to sign himself a Collector, when ordering the trial, was not in itself sufficient to vitiate the proceedings, which were in other respects perfectly regular—Gooroo Churn Majoomdar, 2 W. R., 52.

Prosecution for certain offences against public justice.

468. A complaint of an offence against public justice, described in section one hundred and ninety-three, one hundred and ninety-four, one hundred and ninety-five, one hundred and ninety-six, one hundred and ninety-nine, two hundred, two hundred and five, two hundred and six, two hundred and seven, two hundred and eight, two hundred and nine, two hundred and ten, two hundred and eleven, or two hundred and twenty-eight of the Indian Penal Code, when such offence is committed before or against a Civil or Criminal Court, shall not be entertained in the Criminal Courts, except with the sanction of the Court before or against which the offence was committed, or of some other Court to which such Court is subordinate.

Act XXIII of 1861, S. 16, specially provides for such offences [excepting offences falling under Ss. 211 and 228], when they may appear to a Civil Court to have been committed in any case pending before it. S. 468, however, enhances the powers conferred on Civil Courts by that law.

Ss. 193, 194, 195, Indian Penal Code, relate to the giving or fabricating of false evidence; but the two last prescribed an enhanced

punishment if there be an intention to cause, or a knowledge that such act will be likely to cause, a person to be convicted: S. 196 relates to the corrupt using of false or fabricated evidence: S. 199 relates to the making a false statement in a declaration which is by law receivable as evidence on a point material to the object for which such declaration is made or used: S. 200, to the corrupt using or attempt to use such declaration: S. 205, to false personation for the purpose of any act or proceeding in a suit: S. 206, to the fraudulent removal or concealment of property to prevent its seizure as a forfeiture, or in execution of a decree: S. 207, to a fraudulent receipt of or claim to such property: S. 208, to a fraudulent suffering a decree for a sum not due: S. 209, to the fraudulent, dishonest, or malicious making of a false claim in a Court of Justice: S. 210, to the fraudulent obtaining of a decree for a sum not due: S. 211, to the making of a false charge with intent to injure: S. 228, to an intentional insult or interruption to a public servant sitting in any stage of a judicial proceeding.

The report or application of the Court is a sufficient complaint. S. 470, *Explanation*. For the law relating to the giving of the necessary sanction and other particulars relating thereto, see S. 470, *post*, and *note*.

Prosecution for certain offences relating to documents given in evidence.

469. A complaint of an offence relating to documents described in section four hundred and sixty-three, four hundred and seventy-one, four hundred and seventy-five, or four hundred and seventy-six of the Indian Penal Code, when the document has been given in evidence in any proceedings, in any Civil or Criminal Court, shall not be entertained against a party to such proceedings, except with the sanction of the Court in which the document was given in evidence, or of some other Court to which such Court is subordinate.

This Section confers on Civil Courts higher powers than those conferred by S. 19, Act XXIII of 1861, which generally re-enacted the provisions of S. 2, Act I of 1848.

S. 463, Indian Penal Code, refers to forgery: S. 471, to the fraudulent or dishonest using of a forged document: Ss. 475, 476, to the counterfeiting a decree or mark used for authenticating documents or possessing counterfeit marked material.

The report or application of the Court is a sufficient complaint. S. 470, *Explanation*. For the law relating to the giving of the necessary sanction and other particulars relating thereto, see S. 470 and note.

Where a document had been given in before a Collector not acting as a Civil or Criminal Court, it was held that S. 469 would not apply—Gour Mohun Rai, 3 B. L. R., 6.

Sanction given by a Civil Court to a prosecution for forgery (S. 463, Penal Code) is sufficient authority for the Magistrate to convict the accused on a charge of abetment of forgery—Mohesh Chunder Acharjee, 6 W. R., 20; Ishan Chunder Ghose, 15 W. R., 352, *Civil*. The Agra Sudder Court has held that under S. 463, Penal Code, as used in this Section, are included prosecutions under Ss. 466, 467, 468, 469, which

CH. XXXV. S. 470.

are but particular forms and phases of the general offence of forgery defined in S. 463, Cir. 10, 1865.

Nature of sanction necessary.

470. The sanction referred to in sections four hundred and sixty-seven, four hundred and sixty-eight, and four hundred and sixty-nine, may be expressed in general terms, and need not name the accused person.

Such sanction may be given at any time, and a sanction under any one of the three last preceding sections shall be deemed sufficient authority for the Court to amend the charge to one of an offence coming within either of the two remaining sections, if the facts disclose such offence.

EXPLANATION.—In cases under this chapter, the report or application of the public servant or Court shall be deemed sufficient complaint.

It will be seen that under Ss. 467, 468, 469 the sanction of the officer or Court concerned or of some superior authority or Court is requisite to a prosecution for certain cases of contempt, offences against public justice, and offences relating to documents given in evidence. S. 470 provides that such sanction (1) may be expressed in general terms; (2) that it need not mention the accused person; (3) that sanction to a prosecution for an offence of one of the three classes mentioned implies sanction as to an offence under either of the other two; and (4) that such sanction may be given at any time.

The object of the law in requiring such a sanction to be given is to ensure that the prosecution shall be instituted after due consideration on the part of the Court before or against which the offence was committed or of some Court to which that Court is subordinate. So, where that object had been fully attained, though sanction had not specially been given, the Court refused to interfere—Mahommed Hossein, 16 W. R., 37. Another and the primary object is to prevent parties to a suit from oppressing and harassing their adversaries, by criminal proceedings—Radhanath Banerjea, Marshall, 407.

Before sanctioning Criminal proceedings, a Court should satisfy itself that there are good *primâ facie* grounds for the same—Nowarish Ahmed Ali Khan, 2 Agra, 318. The power should be exercised with the greatest caution, and not for prosecuting a person for want of accuracy in mere matters of detail when the main story told by him is believed—Poosa Ram, 6 W. R., 11.

The sanction may be obtained by application made either by the party injured, or by the Criminal Court, and at any time previous to the commitment of the parties for trial—Ootum Narain Singh, 8 W. R., 79; Dwarkanath Ghose, 2 W. R., 31; Radhanath Banerjea, Marshall, 407; Dinobundo Chuckerbutty, 5 W. R., 6, *Mis. cases.*

A Collector acting under Act X of 1859 is a Civil Judge. (See S. 19, Illustration A., Penal Code.) He has, therefore, full authority to act under S. 468 and the following Sections of the Code of Criminal Procedure (Bunsee Singh, 1 W. R., 47); but a Collector cannot sanction the institution of a criminal prosecution out of proceedings before

a Deputy Collector in a case under Act X of 1859, in which the appeal would not lie to him, but to the Judge, since the Deputy Collector in such a matter would be subordinate not to the Collector but to the Judge—2 Agra, 373.

Sanction to a Criminal prosecution having been refused by a Subordinate Civil Judge, the District Judge can, on the application of the parties, grant the necessary sanction—Radhanath Banerjea, Marshall, 407; Dinobundo Chuckerbutty, 5 W. R., 6, *Mis. cases.*

The sanction may be expressed in general terms,—that is to say, it will be unnecessary to specify the particular portion of a deposition on which a charge of "giving false evidence" should be founded, or to specify the particular property which may have been fraudulently removed or concealed to avoid its seizure on execution of a decree and so forth.

The sanction need not specify the name of the accused person. This is in accordance with an early ruling of the Calcutta High Court in the case of Eshan Chunder Dutt, Marshall, 270, since which there has been a conflict of rulings.

Sanction to a prosecution under one of the three last sections (467, 468, 469,) *implies a sanction under one of the other sections.* Thus after sanction being given to a prosecution for "giving false evidence," the accused may be charged with forgery or fabricating false evidence; or after sanction has been given to a prosecution for the fraudulent removal or concealment or transfer of property in order to prevent its being taken in execution of a decree (S. 206, Penal Code), the accused may be charged with knowingly offering resistance to the taking of property by the lawful authority of a public servant (S. 183), or of voluntarily obstructing a public servant in the discharge of his public functions (S. 186).

Sanction may be given at any time. This is a reproduction of the late Code, and the indefiniteness of these terms has led to a conflict of rulings. It has been held that sanction must be given before commitment—Mohima Chunder Chuckerbutty, 15 W. R., 45; but see *contra*, Golak Singh, 3 B. L. R., 10. Whether S. 33 will be held to apply to a case committed for trial to a Court of Session without the necessary sanction is doubtful, since the terms of that Section seem rather to refer to the case of a Magistrate committing a case for trial by such Court without having been vested with power to make commitments; but in several cases it has been held that in order to give a Court of Session jurisdiction to try a case, it is necessary only that there should be a charge preferred by a Magistrate or other officer specially empowered to make commitments to such Court. See Ramdhun Dass Nathubhai, 4 Bomb., 35, *Crown cases*, in which it was held that it was not lawful for a Sessions Judge to treat as a nullity a commitment made by a duly empowered Magistrate, on the ground that officers had no power to hold proceedings in the case, because the Magistrate of the District who referred it to him was not competent to do so. This ruling was followed by a Full Bench of the Calcutta High Court in the case of Narain and Ram Naik, 14 W. R., 34, but though both those cases dealt with a defective jurisdiction at the foundation of the proceedings, *i. e.*, the jurisdiction of the Magistrate to hold any proceedings in the case, they are, neither of them, expressly in point as to the special jurisdiction which the law requires under this Chapter of the Code.

A Session Judge is not competent to direct a Magistrate to withdraw a prosecution which he may have instituted—Gopal Majoomdar, 16 W. R., 69.

CH. XXXV. S. 471.

The Calcutta High Court, by a Full Bench, has ruled that, as a Civil or Criminal Court, it cannot entertain an appeal against any sanction to, or order for, a Criminal prosecution under S. 468 or S. 469, nor has it authority to order such proceedings to be stayed—Ram Prashad Hajaree, 5 W. R., 24, *Mis. cases;* but the same Court has also held that it has power to cancel a commitment made by a Judge under S. 474, on the ground that in so doing he had acted without jurisdiction—Enayat Hossein, 5 W. R., 43. The Court however will not do so unless it is clearly proved that the inferior Court has acted altogether without jurisdiction—Ishan Chunder Ghose, 15 W. R., 352, *Civil.*

Proceedings in a case of giving false evidence should not be stayed, because the case in which the false evidence has been given is in appeal, inasmuch as the order of an Appellate Court could not affect the Criminal proceedings—3 W. R., 21, C. L.

When an inquiry into certain interpolations is ordered by the High Court on the hearing of a special appeal, either the lower Appellate Court or the Court of first instance can sanction a prosecution under this Section—Ishan Chunder Ghose, 15 W. R., 352, *Civil.*

Procedure in cases mentioned in sections 467, 468 and 469.

471. When any Court, Civil or Criminal, is of opinion that there is sufficient ground for inquiring into any charge mentioned in sections four hundred and sixty-seven, four hundred and sixty-eight, and four hundred and sixty-nine, such Court, after making such preliminary inquiry as may be necessary, may either commit the case itself or may send the case for inquiry to any Magistrate having power to try or commit for trial the accused person for the offence charged.

Such Magistrate shall thereupon proceed according to law; and the Court may send the accused person in custody, or take sufficient bail for his appearance before such Magistrate; and may bind over any person to appear and give evidence on such trial or inquiry.

The Magistrate receiving the case may, if he is authorized to make transfers of cases, transfer the inquiry to some other competent Magistrate instead of completing the inquiry himself.

The power given to a Civil or Criminal Court "to commit the case itself" is new. A Court of Session and a Civil Court have under Ss. 472, 474 power to commit, if the offence be triable *exclusively* by the Court of Session and if it has been committed before it or (as to Court of Session only) under its own cognizance.

If the Criminal Court be a Magistrate, it would seem that even if he is competent to try the offence charged, as for instance in a case of giving false evidence (S. 193, Penal Code), he is bound either to

commit or to send the case to any Magistrate having jurisdiction to try or commit for trial the accused person for the offence charged. Whether under the last para. such Magistrate may make over the case for trial to the Magistrate from whom it has been received, is doubtful, having regard to S. 473.

A preliminary inquiry held by a Civil Court, under S. 471, is not judicial, and should not, therefore, be on oath. The Magistrate on receiving such a case should commence it *de novo*—Jud. Comr., Panjab, 1610, 1st April 1862; see also Nujjum Ali, 6 W. R., 41.

It is not necessary that an enquiry under S. 471 should be conducted in the presence of the accused. All that the Court making it has to do is to satisfy itself that there are *primâ facie* grounds for sending the case for investigation to a Magistrate—Chotoo Shadoo Peada, 9 W. R., 3.

If a Magistrate to whom a case has been referred by a Civil Court thinks that there is no sufficient evidence to warrant his committing the accused for trial by the Court of Session, he is under S. 195 competent to discharge him, but the Court of Session even under S. 296 order him to be committed—Pandurang Mayral, 5 Bomb., 41, *Crown cases*.

After a Civil Court has once sent a case to the Magistrate, it has no authority to commit, nor can the Magistrate return the case to him—Jan Mahommed, 3 B. L. R., 47. The Magistrate is bound either to discharge, acquit, convict or commit the accused—Ramsookh, 3 Agra, 21; Amrata Nathu, 3 Bomb., 29, *Crown cases*; see also S. 474, last para.

A commitment made by a Magistrate without any preliminary inquiry and merely upon the proceedings held by a Civil Court is illegal —Radhanath Mojoomdar, 5 Wyman, 19; Nujjum Ali, 6 W. R., 41; Tookhanund, 6 Agra, 115.

As a general rule the Court does not exercise its power of transfer in a case of forgery or perjury, solely on the ground that the Judge who is to try the case has already formed an opinion that the document has been forged or the perjury committed, sitting as a Judge on the Civil side. But when the transfer case be made without any risk of any proper interference with the course of justice and without much inconvenience to the parties and witnesses as it is pointed out can be done in the present case, the transfer is proper not only as a fair concession to the person charged, but as a means of relieving the Judge from a position which he himself would desire to avoid—Arunachella Reddi, 5 Mad., 212.

The Magistrate of the District or of a Division of a District or a Magistrate of the first class, if so empowered by the Local Government (S. 27), are competent to transfer cases. S. 44.

Power of Court of Session as to such offences committed before itself.

472. A Court of Session may charge a person for any such offence committed before it, or under its own cognizance, if the offence be triable by the Court of Session exclusively, and may commit, or hold to bail and try, such person upon its own charge.

In such case, the Court of Session shall have the same power of summoning, and causing the attend-

ance at the trial, of any witnesses for the prosecution or for the defence, as is vested in a Magistrate by this Act.

Such Court may direct the Magistrate to cause the attendance of such witnesses on the trial.

The offence must have been committed (1) before the Court of Session, or (2) under its own cognizance, and (3) be one triable by that Court exclusively.

As to the term "under its own cognizance" the Calcutta High Court remarked that it was meant to provide for a case in which it is brought under the notice of a Court of Session in the course of a judicial proceeding that the crime of which the party is to be charged has been committed by him. If, on the trial of a prisoner before a Court of Session, a witness gives evidence which contradicts that given by the same witness before the committing officer, and there is no evidence whatever to show which statement is true, it cannot be said to be within or under the cognizance of the Sessions Judge that the witness has given false evidence before the committing officer. What is brought under the cognizance of the Judge is that the witness may have given false evidence before the committing officer—Nomal, 12 W. R., 69; 4 B. L. R., 9.

Proceedings before a Magistrate on an inquiry preliminary to commitment are within the cognizance of the Court of Session; also on appeal before a Court of Session, or a case taken up under S. 296 of the Code of Criminal Procedure—Agra Sudder Court, 28th August, 1864.

The alteration in Schedule IV to this Code and the extension of the jurisdiction of Magistrates over offences such as "giving false evidence" (S. 193, Penal Code) has very much restricted the operation of this Section. None of the offences provided for by S. 467 are triable exclusively by a Court of Session; of those mentioned in S. 468 only, the offences punishable under S. 194, and a portion of S. 211 of the Penal Code (the aggravated form of that offence) on trial *exclusively* by a Court of Session; but the Court of Session has exclusive jurisdiction over all the offences mentioned in S. 469.

Offences in contempt of Court how to be disposed of.

473. Except as provided in sections four hundred and thirty-five, four hundred and thirty-six and four hundred and seventy-two, no Court shall try any person for an offence committed in contempt of its own authority.

What is an offence committed in contempt of the authority of a Court is doubtful. Chapter X of the Penal Code expressly provides for contempts of the lawful authority of public servants, but it may be held also that false evidence given or a forged document produced before a Court, which offences do not fall under Chapter X, are contempts of its authority. In the case of Chunder Seekar Roy, 13 W. R., 66, which was regarding an offence under Chapter X of the Penal Code, *i.e.*, S. 174, the Calcutta High Court remarked that "S. 171 of the late Code of Criminal Procedure, now re-enacted in S. 471 of this Code, recognizes the general principle that no one should be a Judge in a case in which he is himself interested. The only exceptions to that rule which are

allowed are to be found in S. 163 (now S. 435) where, from the necessity of the case, a Court, Civil, Criminal, or Revenue, is empowered to take immediate and summary notice of offences of certain descriptions committed in view or in the presence of the Court itself; and in S. 172 (now 472), where the Court of Session is empowered to charge a person for any such offence, that is, offences of the kinds specified in Ss. 168, 169, 170 (now 467, 468, 469), committed before it, or under its own cognizance, if the offence be triable by the Court of Session exclusively, and to commit or hold to trial and try such person upon its charge. Probably the exception in favour of the Court of Session is based upon the fact that that Court either acts with the aid of Assessors or tries by Jury." From this it would seem that all offences provided for by Ss. 467, 468, 469, would be regarded as contempts of the authority of a Court, and that consequently a Magistrate before whom false evidence is given would not be competent himself to try and convict the accused.

Power of Civil Courts to complete investigation and commit to Court of Session.

474. In any case triable by the Court of Session exclusively, any Civil Court, before which such offence was committed, may, instead of sending the case for inquiry to a Magistrate, complete the inquiry itself, and commit or hold to bail the accused person to take his trial before the Court of Session.

For the purposes of an inquiry under this section, the Civil Court may exercise all the powers of a Magistrate; and its proceedings in such inquiry shall be deemed to have been held by a Magistrate.

If a Civil Court sends a case for inquiry and commitment to a Magistrate, he is bound to receive and dispose of it; but if a Civil Court makes a commitment it shall complete the inquiry itself.

As to the cases triable by the Court of Sessions exclusively, see Note to S. 472.

The power vested in a Civil Court is different from that given to a Court of Session under S. 472, in so far that as regards the latter the offence may have been committed not only before it, but under its cognizance. It is only when a Civil Court exercises the power with which it is vested under S. 474, *i. e.*, when it completes the investigation, and commits to the Sessions Court, that the evidence taken before it is evidence against an accused—Nujjum Ali, 6 W. R, 41.

The Calcutta High Court has held that, when a Collector is acting under Act X of 1859, he is a Judge [S. 19, Penal Code], and therefore his Court is in such a matter a Court of Civil Judicature, with power to proceed under S. 474—Bunsee Singh, 1 W. R., 47. A preliminary inquiry held by a Civil Court under S. 474 should be conducted in the manner prescribed in Chapter XV of the Code—Jud. Commr., Panjab, 1610, April 1st, 1862. When a Civil Court elects to proceed under S. 474 instead of S. 471, it is bound to complete the investigation in the

way in which it would have been completed if the case had been sent for investigation to a Magistrate—Maddud Ali Khan, 2 Agra, 349.

If the person concerned be a European British subject, the Civil Court should proceed under S. 471 and send the case to a Magistrate who is himself a European British subject, a Justice of the Peace, and a Magistrate of the first class, who would be alone competent to deal with the case.

Procedure of Civil Court in such cases.

475. When any such commitment is made by order of a Civil Court, the Court shall frame a charge in the manner hereinbefore provided, and shall send the same with the order of commitment and the record of the case to the Magistrate of the District or other Magistrate of the first class; and such Magistrate shall bring the case before the Court of Session, together with the witnesses for the prosecution and defence.

The Civil Court should act in accordance with the provisions of Chapter XV, Ss. 189 and 202, and such portions of Chapters XXV and XXVI as are applicable to inquiries.

The law, it should be observed, has been altered, inasmuch as the Civil Court must send the record to the Magistrate of the District or other Magistrate of the first class, whereas S. 174 of the late Code directed that such Court should transmit the record to the Magistrate of the District or other officer exercising any of the powers of a Magistrate.

Court may exercise all powers of Magistrate as to binding over persons to give evidence.

476. Whenever any Court of Session or Civil Court commits or holds to bail any person for trial under section four hundred and seventy-two, four hundred and seventy-four, or four hundred and seventy-five, it may also bind over any person to give evidence, and for that purpose may exercise all the powers of a Magistrate.

S. 370 provides for the taking of recognizances from persons to give evidence in cases committed for trial before the Sessions Court.

Procedure where offence triable only by Session Court is committed before Magistrate not empowered to commit to such Court.

477. If any such offence, triable by the Court of Session exclusively, be committed before a Magistrate not empowered to commit for trial before a Court of Session, he shall send the case to a Magistrate competent to make such commitment who shall proceed to pass such order in the case as he thinks fit.

If the accused be a European British subject, only a Magistrate of the first class, who is also a European British subject and a Justice of Peace, can proceed with the case. S. 72

Prosecution for adultery.

478. A complaint of an offence under section four hundred and ninety-seven of the Indian Penal Code shall not be instituted except by the husband of the woman, or by any person under whose care she was living at the time when the adultery was committed.

The last portion of this Section is new. This provision, it is stated in the report of the Committee of the Legislative Council, "is designed to meet the case of native soldiers while on service."

A prosecution for adultery may be compounded [S. 214, Penal Code, Illustration (*a*)], and S. 188 of this Code declares that an injured person may compound such an offence out of Court, or in Court with the permission of the Court, and that such withdrawal shall have the effect of an acquittal. The "term injured person" would refer only to the husband, so it would seem that a case could not be withdrawn by the guardian.

Where after the commitment of the woman on a charge of adultery the husband died, the Madras High Court remarked that though it is no doubt desirable that on the death of the husband, the aggrieved party, the charge of adultery should be withdrawn, it cannot be said that the death necessarily puts an end to the prosecution—4 Mad. lv. *App.*, Pro. July 13, 1864.

Prosecution for enticing away a married woman.

479. A complaint of an offence under section four hundred and ninety-eight of the Indian Penal Code shall not be instituted, except by the husband of the woman or by the person having care of such woman on behalf of her husband.

S 498, Penal Code, relates to the enticing or taking away, or detaining a married woman, with a criminal intent.

It is immaterial whether the woman is an adult or a minor—Jud. Comr, Panjab, 3637, August 6th, 1862. A charge of house trespass with intent to commit adultery may be inquired into without the husband's sanction—Mad. H. Ct., June 1, 1868; Nov. 15, 1869.

PART XI.

PREVENTIVE JURISDICTION OF MAGISTRATES.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

OF THE DISPERSION OF UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLIES.

Assembly to disperse on command of Magistrate or Police officer.

480. Any Magistrate or officer in charge of a Police Station may command any unlawful assembly or any assembly of five or more persons, likely to cause a disturbance of the public peace, to disperse; and it shall thereupon be the duty of the members of such assembly to disperse accordingly.

The being a member of an unlawful assembly (S. 143, Penal Code) is a cognizable offence, and therefore under S. 92 of this Code any Police Officer may, without orders from a Magistrate and without a warrant, arrest any person who is in his presence a member of such assembly or any person against whom a reasonable complaint has been made or a reasonable suspicion exists of his having been a member of such assembly. Any assembly of five or more persons whose common object is to cause a disturbance of the public peace is an unlawful assembly, and any person who being aware of facts which render any assembly an unlawful assembly, intentionally joins that assembly, or continues in it, is said to be a member of an unlawful assembly—S. 142 Penal Code.

Non-compliance with such a command to disperse is made an offence by S. 145, Penal Code, and renders the offenders liable to arrest without a warrant, and, on conviction, to be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to two years, or with fine, or with both.

If any part of the country be in a disturbed or dangerous state, it is lawful for the Inspector-General of Police, with the sanction of the Local Government to be notified by proclamation in the Government Gazette, and in such other manner as the Local Government shall direct, to employ any Police Force in excess of the ordinarily fixed complement to be quartered therein. The inhabitants of that part of the country will be charged with the cost of such additional Police Force, and the Magistrate of the District is to assess the proportion to be paid by them—Act V, 1861, S. 15.

S. 17 of the same Act enacts that when it shall appear that any unlawful assembly or riot or disturbance of the peace has taken place, or may be reasonably apprehended, and that the Police Force ordinarily employed for preserving the peace is not sufficient for its preservation and for the protection of the inhabitants and the security of the property in the place where such unlawful assembly, or riot, or disturbance of the peace has occurred, or is apprehended, it shall be lawful for

any Police Officer not below the rank of Inspector, to apply to the nearest Magistrate to appoint so many of the residents of the neighbourhood as such Police Officer may require to act as special Police Officers for such time and within such limits as he shall deem necessary; and the Magistrate to whom such application is made shall, unless he see cause to the contrary, comply with the application.

Use of force to disperse.

481. If, upon being so commanded, any such assembly does not disperse, or if, without being so commanded, it conducts itself in such a manner as to show a determination not to disperse, any Magistrate or officer in charge of a Police Station may proceed to disperse such assembly by force, and may require the assistance of any person, other than any European or Native Troops of Her Majesty acting as such, for the purpose of dispersing it, and arresting the persons who form part of it.

Use of Military Force.

482. If an unlawful assembly cannot be otherwise dispersed, and if it is necessary for the public security that it should be dispersed, the Magistrate of the highest rank, who is present, may cause it to be dispersed by Military Force.

When use of Military Force is not an offence.

483. No Magistrate shall be held to commit any offence by ordering the dispersion by Military Force of any assembly, the dispersion of which he regards, on reasonable grounds and in good faith, as necessary to the public security.

The following definition is given of "good faith" in the Penal Code, S 52:

"Nothing is said to be done or believed in good faith, which is done or believed without due care and attention."

S. 76 further declares that "nothing is an offence which is done by a person who is, or who by reason of a mistake of fact and not by reason of a mistake of law, in good faith believes himself to be bound by law to do it."

Duty of officer commanding troops required by Magistrate to disperse assembly.

484. When a Magistrate determines to disperse an assembly by Military Force, he may require any officer in command of any of Her Majesty's Troops, whether European or Native, to disperse such assembly by such force,

and it shall be the duty of every such officer to obey every such requisition in such manner as in his discretion appears proper; but in doing so he shall use as little force, and do as little injury to person and property, as is consistent with dispersing the assembly and arresting and detaining such persons as he may be directed by the Magistrate to arrest and detain, or as it may be necessary to arrest and detain for the purpose of dispersing the assembly.

What acts done in obeying requisition not an offence.

485. No officer obeying any such requisition shall be held to have committed any offence by any act done by him in good faith in order to comply with it.

See note to S. 483, *ante*, as to the meaning of "good faith."

Acts of inferior officers and soldiers done in obedience to order not an offence.

486. No inferior officer or private soldier shall be held to have committed any offence by any act done for the dispersion of any such assembly in obedience to any order which he was bound by the Mutiny Act or by the Indian Articles of War to obey.

The following Illustration to S. 52, Penal Code, quoted in the note to S. 483, *ante*, is exactly in point.

A, a soldier, fires on a mob by the order of his superior officer, in conformity with the commands of the law. A has committed no offence.

Duty of Queen's officers to suppress assembly.

487. When the public security is manifestly endangered by an unlawful assembly, and when no Magistrate can be communicated with, any Commissioned Officer of Her Majesty's European or Native Forces may disperse any such assembly by military force; and in doing so, he shall have the same protection as a Magistrate, and all officers and soldiers acting under his orders shall have the protection mentioned in section four hundred and eighty-six; but as soon as such commissioned officer can communicate with any Magistrate, it is his duty to do so.

The protection given to a Magistrate under the circumstances specified in this Section is set forth in S. 483, *ante*.

Sanction required to prosecutions for acts done under sections 481, 482, 484, and 487.

488. No prosecution against any Magistrate, officer or soldier, for any act done under the provisions contained in sections four hundred and eighty-one, four hundred and eighty-two, four hundred and eighty-four, and four hundred and eighty-seven, shall be instituted in any Criminal Court, except with the sanction of the Government of India, or the Government of Madras or Bombay.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

OF SECURITY FOR KEEPING THE PEACE.

Evidence in cases under this Chapter is to be recorded as in summons cases, *i. e.*, as directed in Ss. 333, 336—S. 517.

Personal recognizance to keep the peace in cases of conviction.

489. Whenever a person accused of rioting, assault, or other breach of the peace, or with abetting the same, or with assembling armed men or taking other unlawful measures with the evident intention of committing the same, is convicted of such offence before a Court of Session, or Magistrate of a Division of a District, or a Magistrate of the first class,

and the Court or Magistrate by which or by whom such person is convicted, or the Court or Magistrate by which or by whom the final sentence or order in the case is passed, is of opinion that it is just and necessary to require such person to give a personal recognizance for keeping the peace,

such Court or Magistrate may, in addition to any other order passed in the case, direct that the person so convicted be required to execute a formal engagement, in a sum proportionate to his condition in life and the circumstances of the case, for keeping the peace during such period as it may

CH. XXXVII. S. 489.

appear proper to fix in each instance, not exceeding one year if the sentence or order be passed by a Magistrate, or three years if the sentence or final order be passed by a Court of Session, with a provision that, if the same be not given, the person required to enter into the engagement shall be kept in simple imprisonment for any time not exceeding one year if the order be passed by a Magistrate, or three years if the order be passed by the High Court or by a Court of Session, unless within such period such person execute such formal engagement as aforesaid.

If the accused person be sentenced to imprisonment, the period for which he may be required to execute a recognizance, and the imprisonment in default of executing such recognizance, shall commence when he is released on the expiration of his sentence.

Where convicting officer is not in charge of division of district nor a Magistrate of first class.

When any accused person is convicted of any offence specified in this section by a Magistrate neither in charge of a Division of a District nor of the first class, such Magistrate, if he considers it just and necessary to require a personal recognizance for keeping the peace from the person so convicted, shall report the case to the Magistrate of the District, the Magistrate of the Division of the District, or to a Magistrate of the first class to whom such Magistrate is subordinate; and the Magistrate to whom the case is so reported shall deal with the case as if the conviction had been before himself.

In any case where the order is not made at the time of signing, or by the Court which signs, the judgment, the convict must be produced before the Magistrate who adds the order to enter into a personal recognizance to the original sentence.

It will be observed that this section does not refer to the Magistrate of the District except in the penultimate para. This is probably because such Magistrate must be a Magistrate of the first class (S. 35); whereas

the Magistrate of a Division of a District is not necessarily a Magistrate of the first class.

The different procedure laid down in this and in S. 491 should be noted. Under S. 489 a recognizance can be demanded from a person *convicted* of an offence against the public peace, without any further preliminary proceedings, the Criminal Court being satisfied from the facts on which the conviction has been recorded, that further security against a breach of the peace is necessary; whereas several formal proceedings are required by S. 491.

The introduction of the High Court at the end of para. 2 is new, and indicates that not only the Court or Magistrate originally convicting may demand a personal recognizance, but the Appellate Court to which such sentence may be appealed. Whether a Court of Revision could require a personal recognizance seems doubtful.

In para. 3 the words "on expiration of his sentence" have been added, which show that the personal recognizance is dependent on the conviction, and that if the conviction be set aside on appeal or revision, the personal recognizance becomes null and void.

Para. 4 provides for the procedure in a case in which the convicting Magistrate is neither a Magistrate of a Division of a District nor of the first class, by directing that if such Magistrate considers that a personal recognizance should be taken from the person convicted, he shall refer the case to a superior and competent Magistrate. If a Magistrate who is not empowered by law to require a personal recognizance, passes an order, demanding such to be furnished, his proceedings are void—S. 34, *ante*.

The last para. of S. 489 is entirely new. It has evidently been enacted to meet the cases of Govind Soobhoodhar, 15 W. R., 56, and Powell, 3 All., 96, in which it was held that the order requiring a personal recognizance must be passed at the time of deciding the original case in which the conviction was had, and that if it be not then passed, subsequent proceedings must be taken under S. 282 (now S. 491 of this Code).

The law does not expressly prescribe any procedure to be followed when the convict is produced before the Magistrate, who adds the order for a personal recognizance to the original sentence, but probably the conviction will be regarded as an "information," such as is mentioned in S. 491, and the convict will be required to show cause why he should not be bound over to keep the peace.

A conviction of Criminal trespass (S. 447, Penal Code), with a demand for penal recognizance to keep the peace, is not illegal if the acts of the convict were such as to indicate an intention on his part to commit a breach of the peace. It is not absolutely necessary that the offence charged amounted to a breach of the peace—Gendoo Khan, 7 W. R., 14.

Security to keep the peace.

490. Whenever it appears necessary to require security for keeping the peace, in addition to the personal recognizance of the party so convicted, the Court or Magistrate empowered to require a personal recognizance may require security in addition thereto, and may fix the amount of the security-bond to be executed by the surety or sureties; with a provision that, if the same be not given, the party

required to find the security shall be kept in simple imprisonment for any time not exceeding one year if the order be passed by the Magistrate of the District, Magistrate of a Division of a District, or by a first Class Magistrate, or three years if the order be passed by the High Court or by a Court of Session.

"Bail-bonds in Criminal cases" are exempt from stamp duty, Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19, cl. XV; and Sch. II, Art. 6, declares that bail-bonds or other instruments of obligation, not otherwise provided for by that Act, when given by the direction of any Court or Executive authority, shall bear a stamp fee of eight annas. Whether the term "Criminal cases" would include a case regarding security to keep the peace or would refer only to cases in which a person is accused or charged with a criminal offence, is doubtful.

Summons to any person to show cause why he should not give bond to keep peace.

491. Whenever a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or a Magistrate of the first class, receives information that any person is likely to commit a breach of the peace, or to do any act that may probably occasion a breach of the peace, he may summon such person to attend at a time and place mentioned in the summons, to show cause why he should not be required to enter into a bond to keep the peace, with or without sureties, as such Magistrate thinks fit.

EXPLANATION I.—A summons calling on a person to show cause why he should not be bound over to keep the peace, may be issued on any report or other information which appears credible and which the Magistrate believes; but the Magistrate cannot bind over a person until he has adjudicated on evidence before him.

EXPLANATION II.—A Magistrate may recall a summons issued under this section if he thinks proper.

Proceedings may be taken either in the District in which the breach of the peace is apprehended, or in any District, in which the person it is desired to bind, may be. S. 502, last para.

Under certain circumstances the Magistrate may issue warrant in the first instance instead of a summon, see proviso to S. 494. When the parties are present in Court no summons is necessary. S. 492, Explan.

Evidence in cases tried under this Chapter should be recorded as in summons cases,—*i. e.*, as directed in Ss. 333, 336—S. 517.

The duties of a Superior Police Officer, in cases of apprehended breach of the peace of a serious nature, are thus laid down in Act V of 1861, S. 17:—"When it shall appear that any unlawful assembly or riot or disturbance of the peace has taken place, or may be reasonably apprehended, and that the Police force ordinarily employed for preserving the peace is not sufficient for its preservation, and for the protection of the inhabitants and the security of the property in the place where such unlawful assembly, or riot, or disturbance of the peace has occurred or is apprehended, it shall be lawful for any Police Officer, not below the rank of Inspector, to apply to the nearest Magistrate to appoint so many of the residents of the neighbourhood as such Police Officer may require, to act as Special Police Officers for such time and within such limits as he shall deem necessary; and the Magistrate to whom such application is made shall, unless he see cause to the contrary, comply with the application."

S. 18 describes the duties of such Special Police Officers, and S. 19 prescribes the penalty for refusal to serve as such.

See also note to S. 480, *ante*.

Whether, if the information be that the person likely to commit a breach of the peace or to do any act which may probably occasion a breach of the peace is a European British subject, the case can be dealt with only by a Magistrate of the first class, who is also a European British subject and a Justice of the Peace, is open to doubt; but probably having regard to the terms of S. 72, and the concluding portion of S. 87, it will be held that only such a Magistrate is competent to hold such proceedings.

When a person appears before a Magistrate and swears that he is in fear of his life on account of the conduct of a person named, the Magistrate is competent to consider such to be credible information within the terms of S. 491, and may act thereupon (Tarinee Kant Lahory, 8 W. R., 79; Krishtendro Roy, 7 W. R., 30); but a mere petition, unsupported by any definite complaint or deposition on solemn affirmation, and which did not state that there was any probability of a breach of the peace, was held not to amount to "credible information'—Chamaro Malo, 8 W. R., 85.

The report of a Subordinate Magistrate is credible information, upon which the Magistrate of the District is competent to act—Nellikel Edatthil Itti Pungy Achen, 2 Mad., 240; also the report of a Police Officer—Bindabun Shaha, 10 W. R., 41.

It must appear, on the face of the Magistrate's order, that he has received credible information that the persons ordered to enter into their recognizances were likely to commit a breach of the peace, or to do an act that might probably occasion a breach of the peace—Bireshuree Prashad, 6 W. R., 93.

The report of a Subordinate Magistrate, though it is credible information on which a Magistrate can issue a summons under S. 491, is not evidence on which he can arrive at a conclusion that the parties are likely to commit a breach of the peace—Napa bin Basapi, Bom H. C., November, 23, 1871; nor is a Police report legal evidence—Obhaya Chowdry, 6 B. L. R., 148, *App.*

Form of summons.

492. Such summons shall set forth the substance of the report or information on which it is issued, the amount of the bond, and the term for which it is to be in

force, and, if security is called for, the number of sureties required, and the amount in which they are to be bound respectively; and the time and place at which the person summoned is required to attend.

EXPLANATION.—When the parties are present in Court no summons is necessary, but the person to whom a summons would have been issued must have an opportunity to show cause why he should not be bound.

The directions of the law that the summons shall set forth the substance of the report or information on which it is issued are important and should be carefully complied with, but an omission, unless it has prejudiced the party summoned, would not vitiate an order requiring security—Konj Beharee Chowdry, 15 W. R., 43.

Penalty of bond.

493. The bond shall be in the Form (E) given in the second schedule, or to the like effect; and its penalty shall be fixed with a due regard to the circumstances of the case and the means of the party.

The amount in which the sureties shall be bound shall not exceed the penalty named in the bond.

As to whether the bond should be written on plain or stamp paper, see note to S. 490, *ante*.

Warrant of arrest.

494. If the person summoned does not attend at the time and place named in the summons on the day appointed, such Magistrate, if satisfied that the summons has been duly served, may issue a warrant for his arrest:

Provided that, whenever it appears to such Magistrate, upon the report of a Police Officer or upon other credible information (the substance of which report or information shall be recorded), that there is just reason to fear the commission of a breach of the peace, which may probably be prevented by the immediate arrest of any person, the Magistrate may at any time issue a warrant for his arrest.

"The substance of which report (of a Police Officer) or (other credible) information shall be recorded." This should evidently be recorded on the warrant, for a similar provision is made by S 492 as to a summons.

Magistrate may dispense with personal attendance of person informed against.

495. The Magistrate may, if he sees sufficient cause, dispense with the personal attendance of the person informed against under section four hundred and ninety-one, and may permit him to appear and enter into the required security, or show cause against such requisition, by an agent duly authorized to act in his behalf.

There is no appeal against an order refusing to dispense with the personal attendance of the party summoned. S 286, Illustration (j).

Discharge of person informed against.

496. If on the appearance of such person informed against, or of his agent, if he is permitted to appear by agent, the Magistrate is not satisfied that there is occasion to bind such person to keep the peace, the Magistrate shall direct his discharge.

Non-compliance with order to give bond.

497. If the Magistrate is satisfied that it is necessary for the preservation of the peace to take a bond from such person with or without security, he shall make an order accordingly; and if such person fails to comply with the order, the Magistrate may order him to be kept in simple imprisonment until he furnish the same.

A Magistrate cannot bind over a person until he has adjudicated on evidence before him—S. 491, Explan. I.

The party failing to comply with the Magistrate's order to give a bond may be kept *in simple imprisonment.* S. 288 of the late Code directed that he might be *committed to jail.*

The security may be by deposit of money or Government promissory notes to the necessary amount—S. 399, *ante.*

Time for which person may be bound to keep peace.

498. The period for which the Magistrate may bind a person to keep the peace with or without security, shall not exceed one year.

Limit of imprisonment under section 497.

When a person is imprisoned under section four hundred and ninety-seven, he shall not be detained by authority of the Magistrate beyond the term of one year, and shall be released whenever, within that term, he complies with the order.

Extension of time for which person may be bound.

499. Whenever it appears to the Magistrate that it is necessary for the preservation of the peace to bind a person beyond the term of one year, he may, before the expiration of the first year, record his opinion to that effect and the grounds thereof, and may refer the case for the orders of the Court of Session.

Such Court, after examining the proceedings of the Magistrate. and making such further inquiry as it thinks necessary, may, if it see cause, authorize the Magistrate to extend the term for a further period not exceeding one year.

If such person fails to give a bond, with security if required, for his keeping the peace for such further period as the Magistrate under the orders of the Court of Session directs, he may be kept in simple imprisonment for such further period, or until, within that period, he gives such bond.

EXPLANATION.—When the subject of dispute, or ground for apprehension, is the same as that on which the first order was passed, the Magistrate must proceed under this section if the first bond is still in force, and not under section four hundred and ninety-one.

Discharge of recognizances.

500. The Magistrate of the District may, if he see sufficient cause, discharge any recognizances and surety for keeping the peace taken by him, or by any Magistrate subordinate to him, or by his predecessor under the preceding sections, and may order the release of the person confined for default in entering into such recognizance or giving such security.

If a Magistrate, other than the Magistrate of the District, pass any order under this section, his proceedings are void—S 34, cl. 11.

Discharge of sureties.

501. A surety for the peaceable conduct of another person may at any time apply to the Magistrate to be relieved from his engagement as surety.

On such application being made, the Magistrate shall issue his summons or warrant in order that the person, for whom such surety is bound, may appear or be brought before him.

On the appearance of the person to such warrant, or on his voluntary surrender, the Magistrate shall direct the engagement of the surety to be cancelled, and shall call upon such person to give fresh security, and in default thereof, shall order him to be kept in simple imprisonment.

S. 501 substitutes "simple imprisonment" for the indefinite term "custody," which appeared in S. 292, the corresponding section, of the late Code.

Recovery of penalty from principal.

502. Whenever it is proved before the Magistrate that any recognizance or other bond taken under this Chapter has been forfeited, he shall record the grounds of such proof, and shall call upon the person bound by such recognizance or bond to pay the penalty thereof, or to show cause why it should not be paid.

If sufficient cause be not shown, and the penalty be not paid, the Magistrate shall proceed to recover the same by issuing a warrant for the attachment and sale of any of the moveable property belonging to such person bound by the recognizance or other bond.

Such warrant may be executed within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District in which it is issued; and it shall authorize the distress and sale of any moveable property belonging to the person bound, without the jurisdiction of the said Magistrate, when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such property is situated.

If such penalty be not paid and cannot be recovered by such attachment and sale, such person shall be liable to imprisonment by order of the Magistrate in the Civil Jail for a period not exceeding six months.

The penalty shall not be enforced until the person bound has had an opportunity of showing cause, and until the breach of the conditions has been proved.

The commission, or attempt to commit or abetment, of any offence whatever, and wherever it may be committed, is a breach of the bond.

Proceedings under this Chapter may be taken, either in the District in which the breach of the peace is apprehended, or where an offence has been committed in breach of the bond, or in any District where the person it is desired to bind may be.

A greater portion of this Section is new law. Under S. 293, the corresponding section of the late Code, only the moveable property belonging to the person bound, which might be found within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District, could be attached and sold. Now, with the endorsement of the Magistrate of another District, such moveable property found there may be proceeded against.

The last three paragraphs of S. 502 are also new. A Magistrate has no power to mitigate the penalty entered in a recognizance bond to keep the peace. It must be enforced to its full amount—(Kachra Premchand, Bom. H. Ct., Sept. 6, 1869); but he can remit a portion of the penalty of the forfeited recognizance for the appearance of a party or witness in a criminal trial. S. 398.

Recognizances to keep the peace towards A having been taken from B in the district of Tipperah, B assaulted A in the district of Sylhet. The Calcutta High Court held that the recognizances could be forfeited—*In re* Sham Shundar Chowdry, 2 B. L. R., 11.

This has now been expressly provided for by S 502, para. 6.

Recovery of penalty from surety.

503. Whenever it is proved before the Magistrate that any bond with a surety has been forfeited, the Magistrate may at his discretion give notice to the surety to pay the penalty to which he has thereby become liable, or to show cause why it should not be paid.

If no sufficient cause is shown, and such penalty is not paid, the Magistrate may proceed to recover payment of the penalty from such surety in the same manner as from the principal party.

This Section makes no provision for the imprisonment of a surety—4 Mad. LXVIII, *App.* Pro., Aug. 20, 1869.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

OF SECURITY FOR GOOD BEHAVIOUR.

Evidence in cases under this Chapter is to be recorded as in summons cases, *i. e.*, as provided in Ss. 333, 336—S. 517.

The provisions of this Chapter do not apply to European British subjects—S. 517.

When Magistrate may require security for good behaviour for six months.

504. Whenever it appears to the Magistrate of the District, or to a Magistrate of the first class, that any person is lurking within his jurisdiction, or that there is within his jurisdiction a person who has no ostensible means of subsistence, or who cannot give a satisfactory account of himself, such Magistrate may require such security for such person's good behaviour for a period not exceeding six months as to him may appear good and sufficient.

Binding of sentenced person.

If in any case under this or the two following sections, the person to be bound is under sentence for an offence, he must be brought upon or after the expiration of his sentence for the purpose of being bound.

When Sessions Judge or unauthorized Magistrate thinks a person should be bound.

If a Sessions Judge, or Magistrate of the second or third class, considers, from evidence taken in any proceedings before him, that any person should be required to enter into a bond to be of good behaviour, he may send such person in custody to a competent Magistrate.

Powers of Magistrate of Division of District being as Magistrate of the second class to inquire.

A Magistrate in charge of a Division of a District, exercising the powers of a Magistrate of the second class, may make any inquiry necessary under this Chapter, and may submit his proceedings to the Magistrate of the District, who may pass such order on them, either directing the person whose character was inquired into to furnish security or not, as he thinks fit.

There is no appeal against an order requiring a person to furnish security to be of good behaviour, when such order is passed by the Magistrate of the District—S. 286, Illustration (*a*); but any person required by a Magistrate of the first class to give security for good behaviour may appeal to the Magistrate of the District. S. 267.

A Magistrate of a Division of a District can act only as provided by the last para. of S. 504. He is not competent to demand security to be of good behaviour unless he is a Magistrate of the first class. S. 28, proviso.

If any Magistrate, other than the Magistrate of the District or a Magistrate of the first class, demands security for good behaviour, his proceedings are void. S. 34 (12.)

Cash or Government promissory notes cannot be received in lieu of bail or security demanded under this Chapter. S. 399.

With the exception of para. 1, which generally corresponds with S. 295 of the late Code, this Section is new.

A Police Officer is empowered by S. 94 to arrest, without orders from a Magistrate, persons described in S. 504. Action taken under S. 504 should be quite irrespective of any proceedings on account of any offence committed—1 W. R., 14, C. L; Sunder Bhim, Bomb. H. Ct., Sept. 17, 1869.

When Magistrate may require security for good behaviour for one year.

505. Whenever it appears to such Magistrate, from the evidence as to general character adduced before him, that any person is by repute a robber, house-breaker, or thief,

or a receiver of stolen property, knowing the same to have been stolen,

or of notoriously bad livelihood, or is a dangerous character,

such Magistrate may require similar security for the good behaviour of such person for a period not exceeding one year.

See note to S. 504 which applies equally to this Section.

Procedure where security required for more than one year.

506. Whenever it appears to such Magistrate, from the evidence as to general character adduced before him, that any person is by habit a robber, house-breaker, or thief,

or a receiver of stolen property, knowing the same to have been stolen,

or of a character so desperate and dangerous as to render his release, without security, at the expiration of the limited period of one year, hazardous to the community,

he shall record his opinion to that effect, with an order specifying the amount of security which

should, in his judgment, be required from such person, as well as the number, character, and class of sureties, and the period, not exceeding three years, for which the sureties should be responsible for such person's good behaviour; and if such person does not comply with the order, the Magistrate shall issue a warrant directing his detention pending the orders of the Court of Session.

By Ss. 400, 401, Penal Code, the belonging to a gang of persons associated for the purpose of dacoity, theft, or robbery is made a punishable offence; and by S. 413, habitually receiving or dealing in stolen property is provided for.

The Calcutta High Court, after acquitting a person convicted by a Sessions Judge of an attempt to commit murder [S. 307, Penal Code], directed the Magistrate to take security from him, as the Court considered that he was of a character so desperate and dangerous as to make his release without security hazardous to the community—Beharee *alias* Kureem Bux, 3 W. R., 23. But see *contra* Shravun Subajee, Bomb. H. Ct., Feb. 23, 1871, in which it was held that such an order was illegal under Chapter XIX of the late (*i. e.*, Chapter XXXVIII of this) Code, but legal under Chapter XVIII of the late Code now Chapter XXXVII of this Code.

Security under S. 506 should not be taken from persons who only appear to be of violent or turbulent characters—Narain Soobadhee, 6 W. R., 6.

The warrant of the Magistrate under S. 506 should direct the prisoner to be detained until receipt of the orders of the Sessions Court, with a proviso that such detention should not exceed three years—9 W. R., 1, C. L.

There would seem to be no appeal from an order under S. 506, as S. 267 provides only for appeals from orders passed, under Ss. 504 and 505, by a Magistrate of the first class, and there is no other section of this Code providing for appeals from orders requiring security for good behaviour. See S. 286. Such an order would come before the Court of Session only if the order for security be not complied with, when that Court is competent to confirm, modify or annul that order, but the High Court can deal with such an order as a Court of Revision under S. 297.

After the expiration of the term of security, a second security cannot be demanded except on some new proof of bad livelihood, or that the person is not capable of following an honest calling. If, on being set at liberty, he should return to his former course of life, and it appears that he continues to be a person of dangerous character whom it is dangerous to the community to have at large, he may be brought before a Magistrate, and after evidence of his proceedings has been laid before such officer, a further order may be passed requiring him to give first security—Sheikh Himayat, Cal. H. Ct., July 29, 1862; Juswunt Singh, 6 W. R., 18; Danee, 4 Panj. Rec., 72.

Proceedings to be laid before Court of Session.

507. If a person required to furnish security, under the provisions of the last preceding section, does not furnish the same, or offers sure-

ties whom the Magistrate sees fit to reject, the proceedings shall be laid, as soon as conveniently may be, before the Court of Session.

Such Court, after examining such proceedings and requiring any further information or evidence which it thinks necessary, may pass orders on the case, either confirming, modifying or annulling the orders of such Magistrate, as it thinks proper.

S. 516 empowers a Magistrate to reject a surety offered, if he is an unfit person. Evidence in cases under this Chapter is to be recorded as in summons cases,—*i. e.*, as directed in Ss. 333, 336.—S. 515.

The warrant of a Magistrate, under Ss. 506, 507, should direct the prisoner to be detained until receipt of the orders of the Sessions Court, with a proviso that such detention should not exceed three years. When the Sessions Court has disposed of the case, it should forward a copy of its order, together with a warrant for execution, to the Magistrate of the District or other officer in charge of the Jail, who should proceed to have such order carried out according to the exigency thereof—9 W. R., 1, C. L.

Court of Session may require security for period not exceeding three years.

508. If the Court of Session does not think it safe to direct the immediate discharge of such person, it shall fix a period for his detention, not exceeding three years, in the event of his not giving the security required from him.

Contents of order for security.

509. Whenever security for good behaviour is required by the Court of Session or by a Magistrate, the amount, the security, the number and description of sureties, and the period of time for which the sureties are to be responsible for the good conduct of the person required to furnish security, shall be stated in the order.

The security-bond shall be in the Form (G) given in the second schedule, or to the like effect.

Bail-bonds in Criminal cases are exempt from stamp duty [Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19, cl. xv.), and Sch. II, Art. 6, declares that bail-bonds and other instruments of obligation not otherwise provided for by that Act when given by the direction of any Court or executive authority shall be subject to a stamp fee of eight annas. Whether a security-bond under this Chapter will be considered a bail-bond in a Criminal case is doubtful.

In fixing the amount of security, a Magistrate should consider the station of life of the person concerned, and should not go beyond a sum for which there is a fair probability of his being able to find security. The imprisonment is provided as a protection to society against the perpetration of crime by the individual and not as a punishment for a crime committed, and being made conditional on default of finding security, it is only just and reasonable that the individual should be afforded a fair chance at least of complying with the required condition of security—4 Mad. XLVI. *App.* Pro., April 16, 1869.

Imprisonment in default of security.

510. In the event of any person, required to give security under the provisions of this Chapter, failing to furnish the security so required, he shall be committed to prison until he furnish the same:

Term of imprisonment.

Provided that no such person shall be kept in prison for a longer period than that for which the security has been required from him.

Imprisonment under this section may be rigorous or simple, as the Court or Magistrate in each case directs.

After expiration of the term of confinement in default of security, a second security cannot be demanded, except upon some new proof of bad livelihood, or that a person is not capable of following an honest calling.

If upon being set at liberty he should return to his former course of life, and it appears that he continues to be a person of dangerous character, whom it is dangerous for the community to have at large, he may be brought before a Magistrate, and, after evidence of his proceedings has been laid before such Magistrate, a further order may be passed ordering him to give fresh security—Sheikh Himayut, Cal. H. Ct., July 29th, 1862; also Juswunt Singh, 6 W. R., 18.

An escape or attempt to escape from any custody in which a person is lawfully detained for failing to furnish any security required under Chapter XXXVIII of this Code is punishable with imprisonment, either simple or rigorous, for one year, or with fine or with both—Act XXVII, 1870, S. 9.

Release of prisoners under requisition of security.

511. The Magistrate of the District may, at any time, exercise his discretion in releasing, without reference to any other authority, any prisoner confined under requisition of security for good behaviour, whether by his own order, or that of his predecessor in office, or by the order of any officer subordinate to him, provided he is of opinion

that such person can be released without hazard to the community.

The power described in this Section is vested only in the Magistrate of the District, whereas under S. 302 of the late Code, any Magistrate exercising the powers of a Magistrate could act equally with the Magistrate of the District. S. 511 also provides for cases in which the security may have been required by the Magistrate's predecessor in office. If any other officer than the Magistrate of the District discharges a person lawfully bound to be of good behaviour his proceedings are void. S. 34 (13).

Report in case of prisoner under requisition of security by order of Court of Session.

512. Whenever the Magistrate of the District is of opinion, that any person confined under requisition of security for good behaviour by order of a Court of Session, can be safely released without such security, such Magistrate shall make an immediate report of the case for the orders of such Court of Session.

Discharge of surety.

513. A surety for the good behaviour of a person may at any time apply to a competent Magistrate to be relieved from his engagement as such surety.

On such application being made, such Magistrate shall issue his summons or warrant in order that such person may appear or be brought before him.

On the appearance of such person pursuant to such summons or warrant, or on his voluntary surrender, such Magistrate shall direct the engagement of the surety to be cancelled, and shall call upon the person so appearing or surrendering to give fresh security, and, in default thereof, shall commit him to custody.

The "competent Magistrate" would probably be the Magistrate of the District or a Magistrate of the first class who can alone require such security.

Recovery of penalty from sureties.

514. Whenever a competent Magistrate is of opinion that, by reason of an offence proved to have been committed by a person for whose good behaviour security has been given, subsequent to his having given such security, proceedings should be had upon the bond executed by the surety, such

Magistrate shall give notice to the surety to pay the penalty, or to show cause why it should not be paid.

If such penalty be not paid and no sufficient cause for non-payment be shown, such Magistrate shall proceed to recover the penalty from such surety by issuing a warrant for the attachment and sale of any moveable property belonging to him. Such warrant may be executed within the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District in which it is issued; and it shall authorize the distress and sale of any moveable property, belonging to such surety, without the jurisdiction of the said Magistrate, when endorsed by the Magistrate of the District in which such property is situated.

If such penalty be not paid, and cannot be recovered by such attachment and sale, the surety shall be liable to imprisonment by order of such Magistrate in the Civil jail for a period not exceeding six months.

The "competent Magistrate" would probably be the Magistrate of the District or a Magistrate of the first class who can alone require security.

S. 514 now provides for the attachment and sale of moveable property belonging to a surety, without the jurisdiction of the Magistrate of the District, if the warrant be endorsed by the Magistrate of the other District. A similar provision is made by S 502 for the realization of a penalty in a bond to keep the peace. S. 514 however makes express provision for the imprisonment of the surety, whereas in the opinion expressed by the Madras High Court quoted in the Note to S. 503, a surety in a case under Chapter XXXVII cannot be imprisoned.

Issue of summons and warrant of arrest.

515. The provisions of sections four hundred and ninety-two and four hundred and ninety-four, relating to the issue of summons and warrant of arrest for securing the personal attendance of the party informed against, when such party is not in custody, shall apply to proceedings taken under this Chapter against persons required to give security for their good behaviour.

Place where proceedings may be held.

Proceedings may be taken under this Chapter, against persons amenable to its provisions, in any District where they may be.

CH. XXXVIII., XXXIX. ss. 516-518.

Manner of taking evidence under Chapter XXXVII or this Chapter.

Any evidence, taken under Chapter XXXVII or this Chapter, shall be taken as in cases usually heard by a Magistrate upon summons.

Previous convictions may be proved.

Any previous conviction against the person to be bound may be proved on proceedings held under this Chapter.

The last three paragraphs of this Section are new. Ss. 333, 336 declare in what manner evidence in summons cases shall be recorded.

S. 326 lays down the rule for proving a previous conviction.

Sureties may be rejected on the ground of character

516. A Magistrate may refuse to accept any surety offered under this Chapter on the ground that such surety is an unfit person.

Chapter not applicable to European British subjects.

517. The provisions of this Chapter shall not apply to European British subjects.

Act XXI, 1869, applies specially to European British subjects when vagrants.

S. 30 of that Act is to the following effect: Any European British subject, who, upon the summary inquiry mentioned in S 5, has been determined to be a vagrant, or who has been convicted under S. 22 or S. 23, shall, so long as he remains in India, be subject, beyond the limits of the said Towns (*i. e.*, Presidency Towns) to the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure other than those contained in Chapter XIX of the same Code (Chapter XXXVIII of the present Code) applicable to an European not being a British subject. An office copy of the declaration recorded under S. 5 shall be *primâ facie* evidence that the European British subject named therein has been, upon such inquiry, determined to be a vagrant.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

LOCAL NUISANCES.

There is no appeal against an order passed under this Chapter. S. 286 (c).

Magistrate may issue orders to prevent obstructions, danger to human life, or riots.

518. A Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or any Magistrate specially empowered, may, by a written order, direct any person to abstain from

a certain act, or to take certain order with certain property in his possession, or under his management, whenever such Magistrate considers that such direction is likely to prevent, or tends to prevent,

obstruction, annoyance or injury, or risk of obstruction, annoyance or injury to any persons lawfully employed,

or danger to human life, health, or safety,

or a riot or an affray.

EXPLANATION I.—This section is intended to provide for cases where a speedy remedy is desirable, and where the delay, which would be occasioned by a resort to the procedure contained in section five hundred and twenty-one and the next following sections, would, in the opinion of the Magistrate, occasion a greater evil than that suffered by the person upon whom the order was made, or would defeat the intention of this Chapter.

EXPLANATION II.—An order may, in cases of emergency or in cases where the circumstances do not admit of the serving of notice, be passed *ex parte*, and may in all cases be made upon such information as satisfies the Magistrate.

EXPLANATION III.—An order may be directed to a particular individual, or to the public generally when frequenting or visiting a particular place.

EXPLANATION IV.—Any Magistrate may recall or alter any order made under this section by himself or by his predecessor in the same office.

Any Magistrate may be specially empowered to act under this section either by the Local Government or by the Magistrate of the District. Ss. 23, 25, 27. If any Magistrate, not empowered so to act, passes any order under this section, his proceedings are void S 34.

This section reproduces S. 62 of the late Code. The explanations contain the substance of the most important rulings of the several High Courts on points arising under that section.

The terms of Explanation II, which expressly provides that under certain circumstances an order may be passed *ex parte*, seem to indicate that ordinarily the party concerned should have an opportunity of showing cause against the order which it is contemplated to pass. See Harimohan Malo, 1 B. L. R., 20; Bhyro Dyal Sing, 11 W. R., 46, Rai Luchmeeput Singh, 14 W. R., 17.

Mere report of a Police Officer does not justify action under this section—Bhyro Dyal Singh 11 W R., 46.

CH. XXXIX. S. 518.

It is competent to a Magistrate to issue an order under this section to certain persons in possession and management of a Hindoo temple to widen the door, in order to give the necessary ventilation, and to afford proper means of ingress and egress to the pilgrims. Even if the temple were private property, the order could be passed, as the building was open to the Hindoo public—Ramchunder Eknath, 6 Bomb., 36, *Crown cases.*

A Ghosain went forth to pay a visit accompanied by a body of retainers carrying horns which were blown for his glorification, and to the annoyance of another person with whom he was not on good terms. The Magistrate, under S. 518, ordered that neither party should use any musical instruments in the neighbourhood of the house of the other. This order was pronounced by the Calcutta High Court to be open to objection, and was modified, the parties being forbidden to use horns or other musical instruments *for the purpose of mutual offence* in the neighbourhood of each other's house—Ram Chunder Geer Ghosain, 6 W. R., 40.

A Magistrate is not competent to direct a person to abstain from holding a "hât" [market], on the representation of the holder of a rival "hât" that injury would be caused to his property. The loss which one man fears may be entailed upon him by the competition of another in the same line of business is not injury to property such as is contemplated by S. 518, Criminal Procedure—Cal. H. Ct., 653, 1863. In another case, the same Court ruled that the terms of the law do not authorize a Magistrate to interfere with the exercise of his ordinary rights by a landholder, merely because such exercise may require vigilance on the part of the Police, and may, in the absence of such vigilance, lead to an affray. Amongst the rights of landholders is that of establishing "hâts" in any portion of their estates, and this right is not only an ordinary incident to the right of property, but it is, in every instance, a most valuable right. It is consequently not one with which the Magistrate can interfere under the power given to him by S. 518. The Court therefore reversed the order of the Deputy Magistrate, and declared that it will remain with the petitioner to hold his "hât" on whatever day seems most convenient to him—Seeb Chunder Bhuttacharjee, 4 W. R., 12. But in the case of Kalikapershad (11 W. R. 5), in which the Magistrate considered that the continuance of two rival "hâts" held on the same day upon adjacent pieces of ground, was certain to lead, as it had already led, to riots and affrays, and also to annoyance or injury to persons lawfully employed, and that by directing the parties to abstain from holding the "hâts" on the same day it was likely to prevent those injurious results, it was held by the Calcutta High Court that the Magistrate was competent to pass such order under S. 518.

An order of a Magistrate under S. 518 does not bar or supersede the adjudication of the matter by a Civil Court or the execution of a decree. Held, that a person acting under a decree of a Civil Court, but in disobedience of the order of a Magistrate under S. 518, in pursuance of a decree of the Civil Court, previously issued, is not liable to punishment under S. 188, Penal Code—Sidgopal, 5 Agra, 108.

See also Rai Luchmeeput Singh, 14 W. R., 17, in which, though the order of the Magistrate was set aside on account of an irregularity in his proceedings, his competency to pass the order was not questioned.

A Magistrate can only order any person to take certain order with certain property in his possession, and is not empowered to pass any order which is irrevocable, such as the cutting down of trees—*In re* Uttam Chunder Chatterjea, 13 W. R., 72; 5 B. L. R., 131; nor is a

Magistrate competent to order the owner of a tank in the dry bed of a river to destroy its banks, because they are an obstruction to the public in their lawful enjoyment of the river in the rainy season, and because, by stopping the water, the banks interfere with the drainage of the country, and affect the health of the villagers in the surrounding places, and tend to injure the crops and lessen the value of the land, since the owner of the tank had enjoyed it for six years—Gholam Durbesh, 10 W. R., 36.

Under S. 62 of the late Code, the Calcutta High Court held that a Magistrate cannot pass a general order on owners of cattle warning them not to let them stray on the public road, because the order contemplated under that section is a particular and specific order addressed to a particular person or persons to do or abstain from a particular act or acts—Ameerooddeen, 12 W. R., 36, but this objection has now been met by Explanation III to S. 518.

This would equally apply to a general order prohibiting hook swinging—See Dwarick Misser, 18 W. R., 30, and the case referred to in the Circular of the Jud. Commr., Panj. XIII, Aug. 15, 1864, in which the using, carrying, or possessing of dangerous bludgeons, iron bound clubs, and other weapons, was forbidden by the Magistrates in the Panjab.

S. 518 does not apply to moveable property, such as an order regarding the custody of large sums of money concerning which a breach of the peace was imminent—Goluck Chunder Goohoo, 12 W. R., 38.

Non-compliance with an order issued under S. 518 is made punishable by S. 188, Penal Code, which declares that "whoever, knowing that, by an order promulgated by a public servant lawfully empowered to promulgate such order, he is directed to abstain from a certain act, or to take certain order with certain property in his possession or under his management, disobeys such direction, shall, if such disobedience cause or tends to cause obstruction, annoyance, or injury, or risk of obstruction, annoyance, or injury to any person lawfully employed, be punished with simple imprisonment for a term which may extend to one month, or with fine which may extend to two hundred rupees, or with both; and if such disobedience causes or tends to cause danger to human life, health, or safety, or causes or tends to cause a riot or affray, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to six months, or with fine which may extend to one thousand rupees, or with both."

Explanation.—It is not necessary that the offender should intend to produce harm, or contemplate his disobedience as likely to produce harm. It is sufficient that he knew of the order that he disobeys, and that his disobedience produces, or is likely to produce, harm."

Although an order passed by a Magistrate under S. 518 of this Code is not appealable, its legality can be tested by disobedience which will lead to a prosecution under S. 188, Penal Code, and bring that question to an issue—Pitti Singh, 8 W. R., 37. The Madras High Court and the Jud. Commr., Panj., have also expressed similar opinions.

There is also another remedy by Civil action which is more often resorted to.

The inhabitants of a certain village applied to a Magistrate and obtained from him an order to the police to cut a certain bund which obstructed the drainage on their lands. The party affected sued the villagers for damages resulting therefrom. The Calcutta High Court held that, as it was not shown that the parties who applied were acting otherwise than in good faith, and believing that they had the right to make such application, they could not be liable for damages, because the

Magistrate made an order which, it appears afterwards, he ought not to have made—Pryag Singh, 8 W. R., 112, *Civil cases.*

Magistrate may prohibit repetition or continuance of public nuisances.

519. A Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or any Magistrate specially empowered, may enjoin any person not to repeat or continue a public nuisance, as defined in section two hundred and sixty-eight of the Indian Penal Code or under any Local or Special Law.

As to what Magistrates are specially empowered, see note to S. 518, *ante.*

According to the definition of "public nuisance" contained in S. 268, Penal Code, the term "person" would include "any company or association, or body of persons whether incorporated or not"—S. 11, Penal Code.

Orders passed under S. 519 are not appealable—Mad H. Ct., 1863. Disobedience to an injunction against repeating or continuing a public nuisance is punishable under S. 291, Penal Code, by simple imprisonment, which may extend to six months, or fine, or both.

A Civil Court is not competent to try a suit brought to question an order of a Magistrate to discontinue a public nuisance, or to declare that the property affected was not obnoxious as a public nuisance—Bakas Ram Sahoo, 7 W. R., 11, *Civil cases.*

A Police Officer may arrest without warrant any person repeating or continuing a nuisance after having been enjoined by any public servant, who has lawful authority to issue such injunction, not to repeat or continue such nuisance—See Schedule IV to this Code as applied to S. 291, Penal Code.

Orders not judicial proceedings.

520. Orders made under sections five hundred and eighteen and five hundred and nineteen are not judicial proceedings.

Although the High Court cannot as a Courtof Revision set aside an order passed under S. 62 (now S. 518) because it is not a judicial proceeding (S. 297), but if a Magistrate exceeds his power and excludes a man from the enjoyment of his property without any inquiry whatever as to what the nature of his rights is, the High Court is competent to quash his order—*In re* Sheikh Laloo, 17 W. R., 37.

Magistrate may order removal of nuisances.

521. Whenever a Magistrate of the District or a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or, when empowered by the Local Government in this behalf, a Magistrate of the first class, considers that any unlawful obstruction or nuisance should be removed from any thoroughfare or public place,

or that any trade or occupation, by reason of its being injurious to the health or comfort of the community, should be suppressed or should be removed to a different place,

or that the construction of any building, or the disposal of any combustible substance, as likely to occasion conflagration, should be prevented,

or that any building is in such a state of weakness that it is likely to fall, and thereby cause injury to persons passing by, and that its removal in consequence is necessary,

or that any tank or well adjacent to any public thoroughfare should be fenced in such a manner as to prevent danger arising to the public—

Such Magistrate may issue an order to the person causing such obstruction or nuisance, or carrying on such trade or occupation, or being the owner or in possession of, or having control over, such building, substance, tank, or well, as aforesaid, calling on him, within a time to be fixed in the order,

to remove such obstruction or nuisance,

or to suppress or remove such trade or occupation,

or to stop the construction of such building,

or to remove it,

or to alter the disposal of such substance,

or to fence such tank or well (as the case may be),

or to appear before himself or some other Magistrate of the first or second class within the time mentioned in the order, and show cause why such order should not be enforced.

Order to be a judicial proceeding.

The issue of an order under this section shall be a judicial proceeding whether or not evidence is taken therein.

Order to be in the alternative.

Such order may be issued on a report or other information which the Magistrate believes, and shall direct the person to whom it is addressed either to obey it or to show cause why it should not be obeyed. The order shall not be made absolute, except as is herein-

CH. XXXIX S. 521.

after provided, until opportunity has been given to the person affected to show cause.

EXPLANATION.—A "public place" includes property belonging to the State camping grounds, and grounds left unoccupied for sanitary and recreative purposes.

The difference between the power of Magistrates to act under S 518 or S. 519 and under S. 521 should be noted. Under all of these sections the Magistrate of the District or of a Division of a District can act, but the Local Government or the Magistrate of the District can invest any Magistrate with power to act under S 518 or S. 519, whereas the Local Government alone is competent to empower only a Magistrate of the first class to proceed under S. 521. See Ss. 23, 25, 27, 28, *ante*.

S. 268, Penal Code, declares that a "person is guilty of a public nuisance who does any act, or is guilty of an illegal omission, which causes any common injury, danger, or annoyance to the public or to the people in general who dwell or occupy property in the vicinity, or which must necessarily cause injury, obstruction, danger, or annoyance to persons who may have occasion to use any public right. A common nuisance is not excused on the ground that it causes some convenience or advantage."

The order ought to contain a clear statement of facts which the Magistrate, in the exercise of his judicial discretion, considers to constitute the material facts of the case, and upon the footing of which he has made the order—*In re* Harimohan Mundul, 1 B. L. R., 23.

A Magistrate having once commenced proceedings under S. 521 cannot take up the matter summarily under S. 518. He is bound to act in the manner laid down in S. 521 and the following sections of the Code—Pitti Singh, 8 W. R., 37.

An order under S. 521 regarding a nuisance should be confined to a direction to remove it. In the case of a tank the Magistrate cannot order the proprietor to excavate it, for the propietor should have the discretion allowed him as to the mode in which he will remove the nuisance caused by the tank. If the Magistrate is compelled to direct the excavation of the tank, the actual cost of excavation can alone be charged against the propietor, at whose disposal the soil taken out in the course of excavation must be placed—Pal Dass, 10 W. R., 51.

Where a tank is merely a reservoir of water, the Magistrate's powers are limited to an order to have it fenced in to prevent accidents, but where it is only a half dry excavation into which people are in the habit of throwing rubbish, and from this cause it has become a public nuisance, the Magistrate would be justified in ordering it to be filled up if that were the only way of suppressing the nuisance—Bisto Chunder Chuckerbutty, 10 W. R., 27.

Where a complaint has been made regarding the obstruction of a thoroughfare, the Magistrate should first determine whether the particular road is or is not a public road, and if he finds that it is a public road, he then has jurisdiction to pass an order under S. 521. If, however, he should subsequently have reason to believe that the road is not a public road, he should hold his hand and abstain from carrying out the order for the removal of the obstruction—Becharam Bhutacharje, 15 W. R., 68.

A Magistrate cannot interfere to reopen a private path leading from the house of a person to a public thoroughfare, as such path is not a thoroughfare or public place. The person affected was referred to the Civil Court—Junkee Nath Bhuttacharje, 2 W. R., 36.

Nor can a Magistrate order the removal of an obstruction of a drain into which the sewage of certain premises fell—*In re* Troylokhonath Bose, 5 W. R., 58. When a public thoroughfare is obstructed, a Magistrate is bound to proceed under S. 518 and not under S. 532—Baroda Proshad Moostafee, 5 W. R., 5.

Where the public have an admitted right to use certain place as a burning ghaut, it is not competent for a Magistrate, on the complaint of a private individual, to prohibit it as a nuisance—Becharam Ghorooee, 14 W. R., 177; but see *contra* Mun. Comrs. Sub. Cal., 7 B. L. R., 499, in which the condition and conduct of an old established slaughter-house was proved to be an offensive nuisance and dangerous to the health of the neighbours, but the evidence did not show that it was in a worse condition than at any time since its establishment. The High Court held that no length of enjoyment can legalize a public nuisance, and that the Magistrate was justified in regarding it as a nuisance under S. 521.

A prosecution under S. 268, Penal Code, for a public nuisance, is not illegal on the ground that proceedings have not been previously taken under Chapter XXXIX of the Code of Criminal Procedure—Sukh Lall and others, Bomb. H. Ct., September 17, 1869.

A party feeling aggrieved by an order passed by a Magistrate under S. 521, cannot file a suit for damages against the persons who instituted proceedings before the Magistrate, unless he can show that in taking them they were actuated by malicious motives against him, or intended wrongfully to injure him—Chintamoni Bapoohee *v.* Digumber Mitter, 2 B. L. R., 15, *Short notes.*

Ss. 525 and 528 expressly provide that no suit shall lie in respect of anything necessarily or reasonably done in carrying out the provisions of those Sections, but as the issue of an order under S. 521 is declared to be a judicial proceeding, the High Court can act as a Court of Revision. S. 297.

Service or notification of order.

522. The order mentioned in section five hundred and twenty-one shall, if practicable, be served personally on the person to whom it is issued.

But if personal service is found to be impracticable, such order shall be notified by proclamation, and a written notice thereof shall be stuck up at such place or places as may be best adapted for conveying the information to such person.

The proclamation would probably be made in the manner prescribed by S. 171 for cases in which proclamation is made for an accused person who may have absconded or concealed himself to avoid a warrant of arrest.

The mere absence of service of notice to remove a nuisance is not sufficient ground for interference with the order of a Magistrate when it appears that the parties did not take that objection before that Officer, but they rather admitted knowledge of the existence of the notice, and sought to excuse their failure to object to it—Hochan *v.* Elliot, 5 W. R., 4.

CH. XXXIX. S. 523.

Person ordered shall obey or may claim a jury.

523. The person to whom such order is issued shall be bound, within the time specified in the order, to obey the same, or to appear before the Magistrate before whom he was required by the order to appear and show cause as aforesaid; or he may apply to such Magistrate for an order for a Jury to be appointed to try whether such order is reasonable and proper.

Constitution of jury.

On receiving such application, such Magistrate shall forthwith appoint a Jury consisting of an uneven number of persons not less than five, of whom the foreman and one-half of the remaining members shall be nominated by such Magistrate, and the other members by the applicant.

Suspension of order.

The execution of the order shall be suspended pending such inquiry, and the Magistrate who issued the order, or before whom the applicant appears, shall be guided by the decision of the Jury, which shall be according to the opinion of the majority.

When order may be made absolute.

If the applicant, by neglect or otherwise, prevents, or if he does not claim, the appointment of a Jury, or if from any cause the Jury so appointed do not decide and report within a reasonable time, the Magistrate may pass such order as he thinks proper, which order shall be carried out in the manner hereinafter provided.

Report of jury and order thereon.

The time within which the report is to be made shall be fixed by the Magistrate in the order for the appointment of the Jury, and may from time to time be extended by him. When the Jury have made their report, the order of the Magistrate must be founded thereon, except in cases falling under section five hundred and twenty-eight.

The petition for an order for the appointment of a Jury should be written on a stamp paper of eight annas—Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), Schedule II, Art. 1 (*b.*)

In appointing a Jury under this Section the Magistrate should be careful to fix a time within which their report must be submitted. "The Magistrate shall suspend the execution of the order, &c." In special cases a discretionary power is reposed in the Magistrate to enforce immediate obedience to his orders—See S. 528.

Where one of the Jurors was unavoidably absent and unable to investigate the matter, and the Magistrate appointed a fresh Juror, he was bound to fix a fresh term for the submission of the report of the Jurors, since the fixing of time is a condition precedent to the exercise by the Magistrate of the power to decide the case himself if no report be sent in—Shama Kant Bandopadhya, 14 W. R., 69.

The Jury having failed to report within the prescribed time, but having reported subsequently, it was held by the Bombay High Court that the Magistrate was bound to give due weight thereto, and should not have proceeded to enforce his order, at the same time refusing to permit the party concerned to show cause against it under S. 527. The Court remarked that the law evidently contemplates that considerations of justice and equity should form the rule of the Magistrate's conduct in such matters. The exercise of such summary powers requires both experience and discretion in a Magistrate, and a careful consideration of the rights of property—Dalsukram Haribhai, 2 Bomb., 410.

A Magistrate is bound to accept the finding of a Jury, but if it be not clearly expressed, he may call upon them definitely to state whether his order was or was not a reasonable and proper order—Poholee Mullick, 12 W. R., 28.

Attendance of Jury.

524. Such Magistrate may summon so many Jurors as may be necessary, and such person shall be bound to attend and make their inquiry and report.

Any Juror failing to attend or neglecting his duty as a Juror shall be liable to be dealt with under section one hundred and seventy-four of the Indian Penal Code.

S. 174, Penal Code, declares that whoever, being legally bound to attend in person or by an agent at a certain place and time in obedience to a summons, notice, order, or proclamation proceeding from any public servant legally competent, as such public servant, to issue the same, intentionally omits to attend at that place or time, or departs from the place where he is bound to attend before the time at which it is lawful for him to depart, shall be punished with simple imprisonment for a term which may extend to one month or with fine which may extend to five hundred rupees, or with both; or, if the summons, notice, or order is to attend in person, or by agent, or to produce a document in a Court of Justice, with simple imprisonment for a term which may extend to six months, or with fine which may extend to one thousand rupees, or with both.

In order to legalise proceedings under the last para. of this Section, sanction or complaint of the public servant concerned or his official superior is necessary. S. 467. A report or application of the public servant is a sufficient complaint. S. 470, Explan. The public servant in contempt of whose authority the Juror has failed to attend or has neglected his duty as Juror is not competent to try the case. S. 473.

Procedure in case of disobedience or neglect by person ordered.

525. If the person, to whom the order, mentioned in section five hundred and twenty-one, is issued, appears to show cause against the same, as hereinafter provided, the Magistrate shall take evidence in the matter, but if he does not appear or does not obey the order,

or apply for a Jury within the time specified in such order,

he shall be liable to the penalty prescribed in that behalf in section one hundred and eighty-eight of the Indian Penal Code;

and the Magistrate, who issued such order, may proceed to carry it into execution at the expense of such person, and may realize such expenses, either by the sale of any building, goods, or other property removed by his order, or by the distress and sale of such moveable property of such person within or without his jurisdiction. If such property is without his jurisdiction, the order shall authorize its attachment and sale when endorsed by the Magistrate in whose jurisdiction the goods are attached.

No suit shall lie in respect of anything necessarily or reasonably done in carrying out the provisions of this section.

S. 188 of the Indian Penal Code declares that "whoever, knowing that, by an order promulgated by a public servant lawfully empowered to promulgate such order, he is directed to abstain from a certain act, or to take certain order with certain property in his possession or under his management, disobeys such direction, shall, if such disobedience cause or tends to cause obstruction, annoyance, or injury, or risk of obstruction, annoyance, or injury, to any person lawfully employed, be punished with simple imprisonment for a term which may extend to one month, or with fine which may extend to two hundred rupees, or both; and if such disobedience causes or tends to cause danger to human life, health, or safety, or causes or tends to cause a riot or affray, shall be punished with imprisonment of either description for a term which may extend to six months, or with fine which may extend to one thousand rupees, or both. *Explanation.*—It is not necessary that the offender should intend to produce harm, or contemplate his disobedience as likely to produce harm. It is sufficient that he knows of the order which he disobeys, and that his disobedience produces, or is likely to produce, harm."

The note to S. 524, *ante*, applies equally to proceedings under S. 188, Penal Code, since both S. 174 and S. 188 are included in Chapter X of that Code, and cases under them are governed by the same rule.

When the party on whom notice was served did not appear within the time specified, but did appear before the hearing of the case, the Calcutta High Court held that the Magistrate was bound to hear him—*In re* Bishto Chunder Chuckerbutty, 10 W. R., 27.

Procedure where jury finds Magistrate's order to be reasonable.

526. If, in a case referred to a Jury, the Jury find that the order of the Magistrate is reasonable and proper, as originally made, or subject to a modification which the Magistrate accepts, the Magistrate, who issued the order, or before whom cause was shown, shall give notice of such finding to the person to whom the order was issued, and shall add to such notice an order to obey the aforesaid order, within a time to be fixed in the notice, and an intimation that, in case of disobedience, such person will be liable to the penalty provided by section one hundred and eighty-eight of the Indian Penal Code.

If such latter order is not obeyed, the Magistrate may proceed as in section five hundred and twenty-five.

The Jury having failed to report within the prescribed time, but having reported subsequently, it was held by the Bombay High Court that the Magistrate was bound to give due weight thereto, and should not have proceeded to enforce his order, at the same time refusing to prevent the party concerned to show cause against it under S. 527. The Court remarked that the law evidently contemplates that considerations of justice and equity should form the rule of the Magistrate's conduct in such matters. The exercise of such summary powers requires both experience and discretion in a Magistrate and a careful consideration of the rights of property—Dalsukram Haribhai, 2 Bom., 410.

A Magistrate is bound to accept the finding of a Jury; but if it be not clearly expressed, he may call upon them definitely to state whether his order was or was not a reasonable and proper order—Poholee Mullick, 12 W. R., 28. As to a prosecution under S. 188, Penal Code, see note to the last preceding section.

Procedure where person ordered satisfies Magistrate that order is not reasonable.

527. If the person, to whom the order of the Magistrate, under section four (? five) hundred and twenty-one, is issued, appears and shows cause against it so as to satisfy the Magistrate who issued it that it is not reasonable and proper, no further proceedings shall be taken in the case.

Injunction pending inquiry by jury.

528. If the Magistrate who issued the order considers that immediate measures are necessary to be taken to prevent imminent danger or injury of a serious kind to the public, he may issue such an injunction to the person, to whom the order under section five hundred and twenty-one was issued, as is required to obviate or prevent such danger or injury, whether a Jury is to be, or has been, appointed or not.

In default of such person forthwith taking all necessary measures ordered to be taken by such injunction, the Magistrate may himself use or cause to be used such means as may be necessary to obviate such danger or to prevent such injury.

No suit shall lie in respect of anything necessarily or reasonably done for that purpose.

Saving of certain statutory provisions.

529. Nothing in this Chapter shall interfere with the provisions of section forty-eight of Act No. XXIV of 1859 (*for the better regulation of the police within the territories subject to the Presidency of Fort St. George*), or of section thirty-four of Act No. V of 1861 (*for the regulation of Police*), or of Section sixteen of Act No. VIII of 1867 (*for the regulation of the District Police in the Presidency of Bombay*), of the Governor of Bombay in Council.

CHAPTER XL.

POSSESSION.

Magistrate how to proceed if any dispute concerning land, &c., is likely to cause breach of the peace.

530. Whenever the Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District or Magistrate of the first class, is satisfied that a dispute, likely to induce a breach of the peace, exists concerning any land or the boundaries of any land, or concerning any houses, water, fisheries, crops or other pro-

duce of land, within the limits of his jurisdiction, such Magistrate shall record a proceeding stating the grounds of his being so satisfied, and shall call on all parties concerned in such dispute to attend his Court in person, or by agent, within a time to be fixed by such Magistrate, and to give in a written statement of their respective claims, as respects the fact of actual possession of the subject of dispute.

Party in possession to be continued until ousted by due course of law.

Such Magistrate shall, without reference to the merits of the claims of any party to a right of possession, proceed to inquire and decide which party is in possession of the subject of dispute.

After satisfying himself upon that point, he shall issue an order declaring the party or parties to be entitled to retain possession until ousted by due course of law, and forbidding all disturbance of possession until such time.

EXPLANATION.—Such Magistrate may satisfy himself of the existence of a dispute likely to induce a breach of the peace from a report or other information; but the question of possession must be decided on evidence taken before him.

If a Magistrate not empowered by law so to act makes an order in a possession case, his orders are void. S. 34. Although a Magistrate may institute proceedings under S. 530 on a Police report, that report cannot be accepted as any evidence of possession.

The omission to record a preliminary proceeding to the effect that a dispute likely to induce a breach of the peace exists will not invalidate an order passed, unless it can be shown that the party was prejudiced by the omission—Mad. H. Ct., Aug. 9, 1870; but in the case of Harvey *v.* Brice (4 W. R., 26), it was held by the Calcutta High Court that the omission by a Magistrate to record such a proceeding was not a mere informality in procedure, which, if no substantial injustice were done, might be overlooked, but that it rendered his entire proceedings illegal; also Nathu Manickchand, Bom. H. Ct., June 15, 1871.

In the case of Setanath Roy (3 W. R., 9), in which no proceeding was recorded, and no notice had been sereved on the parties, the Magistrate having, on conclusion of a case of unlawful assembly, summarily ordered one party to be kept in possession, the Court set aside the order of the Magistrate as illegal; but see S. 534 *post.*

In the case of a dispute relating to the possession of land cognizable under S. 530 of the Code, the Magistrate has no jurisdiction, unless the dispute is as to the fact of actual possession of the land, crops, &c. A dispute between two landlords as to the right to receive rent is not within the meaning of the Section—Mad. H. Ct., July 13, 1868.

CH. XL.
S. 530.

Disputes regarding shares in joint undivided property cannot be brought under S. 530—Cal. H. Ct., 420, 1863; the matter should be dealt with under Reg. (Bengal) V, 1812, S. 20, as modified by Reg. (Bengal) V, 1827—Goluck Chunder Roy, 17 W. R., 33; Ramrunginee Dassee, 18 W. R., 36.

A dispute regarding the amount of the share of the crop payable by the ryot cannot be adjudicated under S. 530—4 Mad. XII, *App.* Pro., July 13, 1868.

Constructive possession through tenants is not such a possession as is contemplated by S. 530—4 Mad. XLIX, *App.* Pro., May 15, 1869, but see *contra*, Sutherland *v.* Crowdy, 18 W. R., 11.

There has been a conflict of rulings as to whether a Magistrate is competent to restore to possession a party who has been recently and wrongfully ejected by a trespasser. The Madras High Court (6 Mad. XIII, *App.* Pro. Jan. 9, 1871) has held that the actual possession intended by S. 530 does not include the occupancy of a mere trespasser, when there is evidence that, up to a recent period, the other parties were in actual possession, and there is no evidence of abandonment; on the other it has been held by the Agra High Court that the object of S. 530 is to preserve the peace of the public, and not to right wrong, and that if at the time of the application to the Magistrate, a wrong-doer is in possession, it is the duty of that Officer, without reference to the merits of the case, to declare him entitled to possession until ousted in due course of law—Gholam Mahommed, 1 Agra H. Ct, 33. So also the Calcutta High Court has declared that a Magistrate cannot restore a party to possession: he can only declare the party whom he finds in actual possession to be entitled to retain the same until ousted in the due course of law, and forbid all disturbance of possession in the meantime—Ramjebun Doobay, Suth. Rep. 1864, p. 5. The Bombay High Court has similarly held that when a party in possession has been ousted by an arrest upon even a false charge, and his opponent enters into possession in the meanwhile, a Magistrate cannot restore the party so dispossessed, for he is strictly required to see who is in actual possession at the time of inquiry. Giridhur Dhanji, Bom. H. C., Dec. 1, 1869. S. 534, however, now declares that, whenever it appears that a person convicted of an offence, attended with criminal force, has, by such force, dispossessed another person of immoveable property, the Court may order such person to be restored to possession.

The fact that a certain party has obtained a certificate under Act XXVII of 1860 to collect debts due to a deceased person is not in itself conclusive proof of possession—Geerjamonee, Suth. Rep., 1864, p. 2.

Nor is a Magistrate justified by reason of the passing of such an order to interfere with the previous possession of another. The Civil Court should rather execute its own order—Mohunt Dhanraj Giri Ghosami, 2 B. L. R., 27.

Where a decree has been passed by a Civil Court regarding the whole or any portion of the land in dispute, it is the duty of the Magistrate to maintain it. He has no power again to institute proceedings regarding it—Rai Mohun Rai, 16 W. R., 24.

It will be observed that S. 530 enables certain Magistrates to interfere when they are "satisfied that a dispute likely to induce a breach of the peace exists concerning any land or *the boundaries of any land*" which was not provided for by S. 318 of the late Code. In the North-Western Provinces of Bengal, this provision regarding boundary disputes will be almost inoperative, since Act I, 1847, S. 6, declares that Magistrates are prohibited from taking cognizance of boundary disputes of the nature therein provided for; but it further enacts that

whenever any Magistrate has reason to apprehend any breach of the peace in consequence of a disputed boundary, he shall certify the circumstances to the Collector of Land Revenue, who shall be bound immediately to mark off the boundary in the manner indicated by that Act, and to uphold the possession of the parties according to the demarcation.

A Magistrate is bound to examine any witnesses who are tendered by the parties in support of the respective claims to possession of the land in dispute—6 Mad. IV, *App.* Pro., Nov. 28, 1870.

To recover possession of immoveable property, of which a person has without his consent been dispossessed otherwise than by due course of law, a *summary* suit may be instituted in a Civil Court within six months from the time of dispossession—Act XIV, 1859, S. 15. Act IX, 1871, Sch. II, Art. 2.

In addition to an inquiry under S. 530, proceedings may be held with the view of taking security against a breach of the peace—Keshub Chunder Sandyal, 6 W. R., 4; Sutherland, 18 W. R., 11.

Although orders under this chapter are not expressly mentioned among the Illustrations to S. 286 which are not exhaustive, it is clear from the terms of that Section that such orders are not subject to appeal. They are however judicial proceedings (see definition, S. 4), and therefore under S. 297, they will be subject to revision by the High Court.

If previous possession cannot be ascertained, Magistrate may attach subject of dispute.

531. If such Magistrate decides that neither of the parties is in possession, or is unable to satisfy himself as to which person is in possession of the subject of dispute, he may attach it, until a competent Civil Court shall have determined the rights of the parties or who ought to be in possession.

Before passing an order under S. 531, a full inquiry should be held, the pre-requisite of the order being that the Magistrate is unable to ascertain the fact of possession—Mad. H. Ct., Nov. 28, 1870.

Land attached by a Magistrate under S. 531 may be leased out—Grish Chunder Doss, 18 W. R., 38.

The grant of a certificate under Act XXVII of 1860, to collect debts due to the estate of a deceased person, is no ground for giving a party possession in supercession of an order under S. 531—Obilashery Dassee, 9 W. R., 18; Kishto Chunder Mahato, 11 W. R., 32, *Civil.*

The power of attaching lands under S. 531 extends to disputes as to the possession of land of which rival zemindars are in possession by their ryots—Maseyk, 15 W. R., 1.

Disputes concerning right of use of land or water.

532. If a dispute arise concerning the right of use of any land or water, or any right of way, such Magistrate, within whose jurisdiction the subject of dispute lies, may inquire into the matter; and if it appears to him that the

CH. XL. S. 532.

subject of dispute is open to the use of the public, or of any person or of any class of persons, such Magistrate may order that possession thereof shall not be taken or retained by any one to the exclusion of the public, or of such person, or of such class of persons, as the case may be, until the person claiming such possession shall obtain the decision of a competent Civil Court adjudging him to be entitled to such exclusive possession:

Provided that such Magistrate shall not pass any such order, if the matter be such that the right of use is capable of being exercised at all times of the year, unless such right has been ordinarily exercised within three months from the date of the institution of the inquiry, or, in cases where the right of use exists at particular seasons, unless such right has been exercised during the last of such seasons before the complaint.

It is within the discretion of a Magistrate to hold an inquiry under S. 532. The Civil Court is the proper tribunal to settle such disputes—Russool Nushyo, 11 W. R., 3; but see *contra*—Bhoiro Mundul, 14 W. R., 28.

There is nothing in S. 532 which makes it imperative that there should be an impending breach of the peace, before a Magistrate can interfere to decide a right of way—Troylokhyonath Sircar, 2 W. R., 64. The obstruction of a public thoroughfare should not be dealt with under S. 532, but under S. 521—Baroda Prosad Moostofee, 5 W. R., 5.

A Magistrate cannot act under S. 532, unless it is established in evidence that "the subject of dispute is open to the use of the public, or of any person, or of any class of persons." Stale disputes should not be dealt with under S. 532—Srimonto Dolai, 5 W. R., 57.

A dispute regarding the obstruction of a drain into which the sewage of certain premises fell is not a matter to be adjudicated under S. 532—Troylokhyonath Bose, 5 W. R., 58.

Because a person has another means of ingress and egress, a Magistrate should not order that he should not make use of one passing through another person's land. A Magistrate is bound to inquire into and decide when the latter road was open to use in the manner specified in S. 532—Troylokhyonath Sircar, 2 W. R., 64.

A right of way, or a right to the flow of water across the land of another, is a right of use of land within the meaning of S. 532—Mad. H. Ct., Feb. 18, 21, 1867; June 1, 1868. Because some of the parties set up the right to use at all times would not preclude a Magistrate from finding that they had the less right to use in the way at particular seasons. The jurisdiction given by S. 532 to decide for a time the right to enjoyment of property should not be exercised except on clear and satisfactory proof. Where the only evidence is user, it should be such as to show satisfactorily acts of enjoyment exercised as a

matter of right and permitted uninterruptedly for some considerable length of time—4 Mad., XXIV, *App.* Pro., Jan. 4, 1869.

Local inquiry to determine boundary dispute.

533. Whenever a local inquiry is necessary for the purposes of this Chapter, any Magistrate of the first class may depute any Magistrate subordinate to him to make the inquiry, and may furnish him with such instructions, consistent with the law for the time being in force, as may seem necessary for his guidance, and may declare by whom the whole or any part of the necessary expenses of the inquiry shall be paid.

Whether the superior Magistrate can act solely on the inquiry made by the subordinate Magistrate under his direction is doubtful. See 4 Mad. XX, *App.*, Pro. Nov. 17, 1868.

Power to restore possession of immoveable property.

534. Whenever, in any Criminal Court, a person is convicted of an offence attended with Criminal force, and it appears to such Court that, by such Criminal force, any person has been dispossessed of any immoveable property, the Court may order such person to be restored to possession.

No such order shall prejudice any right over such immoveable property which any person may be able to show in a Civil suit.

Saving of powers of Collectors and Revenue Courts.

535. Nothing in this Chapter shall affect the powers of a Collector, or a person exercising the powers of a Collector, or of a Revenue Court.

See Reg. (Bengal) VII, 1822, S. 34, and Act I, 1847.

CHAPTER XLI.

Of the Maintenance of Wives and Families.

Order for maintenance of wives and children.

536. If any person, having sufficient means, neglects or refuses to maintain his wife, or legitimate or illegitimate child unable to maintain himself,

CH. XLI. S 536.

the Magistrate of the District, or a Magistrate of a Division of a District, or a Magistrate of the first class, may, upon due proof thereof by evidence, order such person to make a monthly allowance for the maintenance of his wife or such child, at such monthly rate, not exceeding fifty rupees in the whole, as to such Magistrate seems reasonable.

Such allowance shall be payable from the date of the order.

Enforcement of order.

If such person wilfully neglects to comply with this order, such Magistrate may, for every breach of the order, by warrant, direct the amount due to be levied in the manner provided for levying fines; and may order such person to be imprisoned, with or without hard labor, for any term not exceeding one month, for each month's allowance remaining unpaid:

Proviso.

Provided that, if such person offers to maintain his wife on condition of her living with him, and his wife refuses to live with him, such Magistrate may consider any grounds of refusal stated by such wife; and may make the order allowed by this section notwithstanding such offer, if he is satisfied that such person is living in adultery, or that he has habitually treated his wife with cruelty.

No wife shall be entitled to receive an allowance from her husband under this section, if she is living in adultery, or if, without any sufficient reason, she refuses to live with her husband, or if they are living separately by consent.

If any Magistrate, not empowered so to act, passes any order on a maintenance case his proceedings are void. S. 34 (18.)

There is no appeal against an order passed under this section, S. 286, Illus. (*f*); but it is a judicial proceeding, and is therefore subject to revision by the High Court under S. 297—Thaku bin Ira, 5 Bom., 81, *Crown cases.*

An order under S. 536 must be founded on legal proof in the same proceedings, and not upon knowledge acquired by the Magistrate in another case—Lopotee Demnee, 8 W. R., 67; Gonda, 13 W. R., 19.

S. 536 does not deprive a wife of any remedy in the Civil Courts, which she would otherwise have had—Lalla Gopeenath *v.* Mussamat

Jeetun Koer, 6 W. R., 57, (*Civil cases*); and a decision of a Civil Court that a claim for maintenance is barred by the law of limitation would not preclude the woman from applying under S. 536 of the Code of Criminal Procedure for the maintenance of the illegitimate daughter—Meiselback, 18 W. R, 49.

It has been held by the Calcutta High Court, in the case of Jaddo Mussulmani and another (6 W. R., 60), that a nikah marriage between Mahomedans is a marriage within the purview of Ss. 494 (adultery) and 495 (bigamy) of the Penal Code. Probably, therefore, a nikah wife might apply for maintenance under S. 536 of this Code..

The order of a Magistrate directing a Mahomedan husband to support his wife does not deprive him of the right of divorce, and after such divorce the Magistrate's order for her maintenance cannot be enforced—Kasara Pribhai, 8 Bomb., 95, *Crown cases.*

The inability of a wife to live with her husband without proof of cruelty is no ground for decreeing her a separate maintenance—Mussamut Jesmut, 6 W. R., 59.

A mere disagreement with the husband's family is no ground for applying for maintenance—Mulka., Panj. Rec., 1870, p. 36.

It is open to the husband to prove that his wife, for whose maintenance an order may have been passed, is living in adultery, and if this be proved, the order should be withdrawn—Chaku, 8 Bomb., 124, *Crown cases.*

The Calcutta High Court [1089, 1863] quashed the order of a Magistrate requiring a man to pay a monthly allowance to a woman until the birth of his illegitimate child, and after its birth to contribute monthly towards its support. The Court remarked that the law empowers a Magistrate to order maintenance to children, legitimate and illegitimate, against the father, and to wives against the husband; but not to unmarried women in a state of pregnancy. See also Musst. Ladu, 3 All., 70.

An order for the maintenance of a child by monthly payments of a certain sum with a proviso that on the child attaining a certain age, the allowance shall be increased, was held to be illegal—Musst. Munglo, 2 All., 454.

"The allowance shall be payable from the date of the order."

The levy by one warrant of the arrears of maintenance for fifteen months is not illegal, but only one month's imprisonment can be awarded on default—6 Mad. XXIII, *App.* Pro., April 19, 1871, but under the amended terms of the section (see para. 3), this seems doubtful.

An order of imprisonment in anticipation of a default of payment of the maintenance ordered is illegal—5 Mad. XXXIV, *App.* Pro., July 28, 1870.

Alteration in allowance.

537. On the application of any person receiving or ordered to pay a monthly allowance under the provisions of section five hundred and thirty-six, and on proof of a change in the circumstances of such person, his wife, or child, the Magistrate may make such alteration in the allowance ordered as he deems fit, provided the total sum of rupees fifty a month be not exceeded.

Enforcement of order.

538. A copy of the order of maintenance shall be given to the person for whose maintenance it is made, or to the guardian of such person; and shall be enforceable by any Magistrate in any place where the person to whom the order is addressed may be, on the Magistrate being satisfied as to the identity of the parties and the non-payment of the sum claimed.

PART XII.

MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS.

CHAPTER XLII.

MISCELLANEOUS.

Procedure in miscellaneous criminal cases and proceedings.

539. The procedure prescribed by this Act shall be followed, so far as it can be, in all miscellaneous criminal cases and proceedings which are instituted in any Court.

Saving of jurisdiction of Presidency Police Magistrates.

540. Nothing in this Act shall be held to alter or affect the jurisdiction or procedure of the Magistrates or Commissioners of Police in the Presidency Towns, except so far as this Act expressly provides for the same.

Saving of jurisdiction and procedure of Landholders, Heads of Villages, Village Police Officers, Cantonment Magistrates.

541. Nothing in this Act shall be held to alter or affect—

(*a*) the jurisdiction, or procedure of landholders specially empowered according to law in the Presidency of Bombay,

(*b*) the jurisdiction or procedure of the heads of villages in the Presidency of Fort Saint George,

(*c*) the jurisdiction, or procedure of Village Police Officers in the Presidency of Bombay,

(*d*) the jurisdiction or procedure of any officer duly authorized and appointed under the laws in force in the Presidencies of Fort Saint George and Bombay respectively, for the trial of petty offences in military bazars at cantonments and stations occupied by the troops of those Presidencies respectively.

SCHEDULE I.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

PART I.—STATUTE.

Year and Chapter.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
53 Geo. iii, cap. clv.	An Act for continuing in the East India Company, for a further term, the possession of the British territories in India, together with certain exclusive privileges; for establishing further Regulations for the government of the said territories, and the better administration of justice within the same; and for regulating the trade to and from the places within the limits of the said Company's Charter.	Section one hundred and five.

PART II.—ACTS.

Number and Year.	Subject or Title.	Extent of repeal.
V of 1841	An Act for the greater uniformity of the process upon trials for State offences, and the amendment of such process in certain cases.	The whole.
XV of 1843	An Act for the more extensive employment of Uncovenanted Agency in the Judicial Department.	Sections three, four, five and six.
XV of 1845	An Act for declaring and enacting the privileges of Native Officers and Soldiers of the Armies of the three Presidencies in respect of Judicial and Revenue proceedings.	So much as has not been repealed.
XXIX of 1845	An Act to empower the Government of Bombay to appoint Joint Zillah Judges or Joint Session Judges.	Ditto.

SCHEDULE I.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

PART II.—ACTS—*(continued)*.

Number and Year.	Subject or Title.	Extent of repeal.
VII of 1853	An Act to extend the jurisdiction of Magistrates, under the 53rd Geo. iii, Cap. 155, Section 105, in cases of assaults, forcible entries, and other injuries accompanied with force, not being felonies.	The whole Act.
X of 1854	An Act for regulating the powers of Assistants to Magistrates, and of Deputy Magistrates appointed under Act XV of 1843.	So much as has not been repealed.
XX of 1856	An Act to make better provision for the appointment and maintenance of Police Chowkeydars in Cities, Towns, Stations, Suburbs and Bazars in the Presidency of Fort William in Bengal.	Section fifty-eight.
XXV of 1861	An Act for simplifying the Procedure of the Courts of Criminal Judicature not established by Royal Charter.	So much as has not been repealed.
XVII of 1862	An Act to repeal certain Regulations and Acts relating to Criminal Law and Procedure.	Ditto.
VI of 1864	An Act to authorize the punishment of whipping in certain cases.	Sections eight, eleven and twelve.
XXVIII of 1867	An Act to remove doubts as to the legality of certain sentences passed by tribunals called Petty Sessions Courts, in the North-Western Provinces.	The whole Act.
XXXVI of 1867	An Act to correct an error in Act No. XVII of 1862.	Ditto.

SCHEDULE I.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

PART II.—ACTS—*(continued)*.

Number and Year.	Subject or Title.	Extent of repeal.
VIII of 1869	An Act further to amend the Code of Criminal Procedure.	The whole Act.
XXVII of 1870	To amend the Indian Penal Code ...	Sections sixteen and seventeen, and the two schedules.
XIX of 1871	An Act to provide for the appointment of Sessions Judges in Bengal and the North-Western Provinces.	Sections one, two, three, four, five and six.
Bombay Act VII of 1867.	An Act for the Regulation of the District Police in the Presidency of Bombay.	Section forty.

PART III.—REGULATIONS.

Number and Year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
	BENGAL REGULATIONS.	
IX of 1793	A Regulation for re-enacting, with Alterations and Modifications, the Regulations passed by the Governor General in Council on the 3rd December 1790, and subsequent Dates, for the Apprehension and Trial of Persons charged with Crimes or Misdemeanors.	Sections three and thirty-four.

SCHEDULE I.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

PART III.—REGULATIONS—*(continued)*.

Number and Year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
	BENGAL REGULATIONS—*(continued)*.	
IX of 1840	A Regulation for altering the denomination of the Court of Circuit and the Provincial Court of Appeal for the Division of the Ceded Provinces: for the Administration of Justice in Criminal Cases, in the Conquered Provinces in the Doab and on the right Bank of the River Jumna, and in the Territory ceded to the Honourable the East India Company in Bundelcund by the Peishwa.	So much as has not been repealed.
VI of 1810	A Regulation for defining the penalties to which Zemindars and others shall be subject for neglecting to give due information of robberies and for harbouring robbers.	Ditto.
XVI of 1810	A Regulation to amend the existing Rules for the Appointment of Zillah and City Magistrates; to provide for the Appointment of Joint and Assistant Magistrates; and to alter the provisions in force for the Payment of a fixed Reward on the Conviction of Public Offenders.	Ditto.
I of 1811	A Regulation for making more adequate Provision for the punishment of persons found guilty of the offence of breaking into Houses, Tents or Boats; for subjecting to exemplary Punishment Persons receiving or purchasing Plundered or Stolen Property; and for granting licenses to Gold or Silversmiths, Braziers or Coppersmiths, Ironsmiths, Pawnbrokers, retail Vendors of Brass or Copper-wares, and Pykars or itinerant dealers in Second-hand Articles.	Ditto.

SCHEDULE I.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

PART III.—REGULATIONS—*(continued)*.

Number and Year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
	BENGAL REGULATIONS—*(concluded)*.	
III of 1812	A Regulation for amending some of the Rules at present in force in regard to the conduct of inquiries into charges of a criminal nature, and for establishing additional provisions with a view to the more effectual apprehension of Criminals.	So much of section four as has not been repealed.
VIII of 1814	A Regulation for extending the provision contained in Clause Second, Section IV, Regulation III, 1812, to cases of Murder, Arson and Theft.	So much as has not been repealed.
XX of 1817	A Regulation for reducing into one Regulation, with Amendments and Modifications, the several Rules which have been passed for the Guidance of Darogahs and other Subordinate Officers of Police; for modifying the existing Rules concerning the Resistance or Evasion of Criminal Process, and for requiring further aid to the Police in certain cases, from Proprietors and Farmers of Land and their Local Managers, as well as from the Mundals and other Heads of Villages.	Section thirty-three, clauses one and two.
	MADRAS REGULATIONS.	
IX of 1816	A Regulation for reducing into one Regulation certain Rules which have been passed regarding the Office of the Zillah Magistrate, for modifying and defining his Powers, and for transferring the Office of Zillah Magistrate from the Judge to the Collector of the Zillah.	Sections three, four and five.

SCHEDULE I.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

PART III.—REGULATIONS—*(continued)*.

Number and Year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
	MADRAS REGULATIONS—*(concluded)*.	
II of 1827	A Regulation for constituting the Assistant Judges appointed under Regulation I, 1827, Joint Criminal Judges of the Zillahs in which they may be stationed, and for defining the Extent to which the Powers of Magistrate shall be exercised by Subordinate Collectors.	So much as has not been repealed.
VIII of 1827	A Regulation for granting to Native Judges Jurisdiction in Criminal Cases.	Ditto.
	BOMBAY REGULATIONS.	
XII of 1827	A Regulation for the establishment of a system of Police throughout the Zillahs subordinate to Bombay, for providing Rules for its Administration, and for defining the Duties and Powers of all Police Authorities and Servants.	Section ten, clause four, so much of section thirteen as has not been repealed, and section thirty-seven, clause three.
XIII of 1827	A Regulation for defining the Constitution of Courts of Criminal Justice, and the Functions and Proceedings thereof.	Sections one, two, three, seven, eight, nine, fourteen and fifteen. Sections twenty-seven and twenty-eight.
III of 1830	A Regulation rescinding Regulations VIII and XII of 1828, and vesting the Criminal Judges with the Powers and Functions of Sessions Judges.	Sections two and six.
IV of 1830	A Regulation rescinding such Parts of Regulation XII of 1827 as vest the Criminal Judge with Police Jurisdiction of the Magistrate and his Assistants.	Section two.
VIII of 1831	A Regulation for modifying the Jurisdiction of Sessions Judges and Judicial Commissioners.	The whole.

SCHEDULE II.

FORMS OF SUMMONS, WARRANTS, BONDS AND RECOGNIZANCES.

A.

FORM OF SUMMONS (*section* 152).

To *A. B.*, of

Whereas your attendance is necessary to answer to a complaint of (*state shortly the offence complained of*): You are hereby required to appear in person or by authorized agent, (*as the case may be*), before the [Magistrate] of on the day of Herein fail not.

(*Signature and Seal.*)

Dated the day of

B.

FORM OF WARRANT (*section* 159).

To (*name and designation of the person or persons who are to execute the warrant*).

Whereas of is accused of the offence of (*state the offence*): You are hereby directed to apprehend the said and produce him before me. Herein fail not.

(*Signature and Seal*).

This warrant may be endorsed as follows:—

If the said shall give bail, himself in the sum of , with one surety in the sum of (*or* two sureties each in the sum of), to appear before me on the day of , he may be released.

(*Signature.*)

Dated

Bail-bonds in Criminal Cases are exempt from stamp duty—Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19, (XV).

C.

FORM OF WARRANT OF COMMITMENT FOR INTERMEDIATE CUSTODY (*sections* 196, 197 *and* 303).

To Jailor of

Whereas , of , is charged with (*state the offence in respect of which the prisoner is charged*), and has been committed to take his trial before the Court of at

You are hereby required to receive the said into your custody and to produce him before the said Court when so required.

(*Signature.*)
(*Office and powers.*)

Dated

D.

FORM OF WARRANT OF COMMITMENT (*section* 303).

To Jailor of

Whereas of was convicted before me (*name and official designation*) of the offence of (*mention the offence quoting Act and section*), and was sentenced to (*state the punishment fully and distinctly, mentioning its nature and extent*): You are hereby required to receive the said into your custody in the said jail of , together with this warrant, and there carry the aforesaid sentence into execution according to law.

(*Signature.*)

Dated the day of

E.

FORM OF BOND TO KEEP THE PEACE (*section* 493).

Whereas I, , inhabitant of , have been called upon to enter into a bond to keep the peace for the

term of , I hereby bind myself not to commit a breach of the peace, or do any act that may probably occasion a breach of the peace during the said term; and in case of my making default therein, I bind myself to forfeit to Her Majesty the sum of Rupees.

(*Signature.*)

Dated

FORM OF SECURITY TO BE SUBJOINED TO THE BOND OF THE PRINCIPAL.

I hereby declare myself surety for the above-said that he shall not commit a breach of the peace or do any act that may probably occasion a breach of the peace during the said term; and in case of his making default therein, I hereby bind myself to forfeit to Her Majesty the sum of Rupees.

(*Signature.*)

Dated

Bail-bonds in Criminal Cases are exempt from stamp duty—Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19, (XV.), but Sch. II., Art. 6, declares bail-bond or other instruments of obligation not otherwise provided, when given by direction of any Court or Executive Authority, are liable to a stamp fee of eight annas.

F.

FORM OF RECOGNIZANCE TO PROSECUTE OR GIVE EVIDENCE (*sections* 130 and 360).

I, , of , do hereby bind myself to appear at , in the Court of , at o'clock on the day of next, and then and there to prosecute (*or as the case may be*, to prosecute and give evidence, *or* to give evidence) in the matter of a charge of against one *A. B.*, and to attend at the said Court from day to day, or as I may be otherwise directed by the presiding officer; and in case of my making default herein, I bind myself to forfeit to Her Majesty the sum of Rupees.

(*Signature.*)

Dated

Such recognizances are exempt from stamp duty—Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19, (XV).

G.

FORM OF BOND FOR GOOD BEHAVIOUR (*section* 509).

Whereas I, , inhabitant of , have been called to enter into a bond to be of good behaviour to Her Majesty the Queen and to all her subjects, for the term of , I hereby bind myself to be of good behaviour to Her Majesty and to all her subjects during the said term, and in case of my making default therein, I bind myself to forfeit to Her Majesty the sum of Rupees.

(*Signature.*)

Dated

FORM OF SECURITY TO BE SUBJOINED TO THE BOND OF THE PRINCIPAL.

I hereby declare myself surety for the above-said that he shall be of good behaviour to Her Majesty and to all her subjects during the said term; and in case of his making default therein, I hereby bind myself to forfeit to Her Majesty the sum of Rupees.

(*Signature.*)

Dated

Bail-bonds in Criminal cases are exempt from stamp duty—Court Fees Act (VII, 1870), S. 19 (XV), but Sch II, Art. 6, declares bail-bond or other instruments of obligation not otherwise provided, when given by direction of any Court or Executive Authority, are liable to a stamp fee of eight annas.

SCHEDULE III.

CHARGES.

(I.)—CHARGES WITH ONE HEAD.

(*a.*) I, [*name and office of Magistrate, &c.*], hereby charge you [*name of accused person*] as follows:—

On Penal Code, section 121.

(*b.*) That you, on or about the day of , at , waged war against the Queen, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 121 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

(*c.*) And I hereby direct that you be tried by the said Court on the said charge.

[*Signature and seal of the Magistrate.*]

[*To be substituted for* (*b*).]

On section 124.

(2.) That you, on or about the day of , at , with the intention of inducing the Honourable *A. B.*, Member of the Council of the Governor-General of India, to refrain from exercising a lawful power as such Member, assaulted such Member, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 124 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 161.

(3.) That you, being a public servant in the Department, directly accepted from [*state the name*] for another party [*state the name*] a gratification, other than legal remuneration, as a motive for forbearing to do an official act, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 161 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 304.

(4.) That you, on or about the day of , at , committed culpable homicide not amounting to murder, causing the death of , and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 304 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

(5.) That you, on or about the day of , at , abetted the commission of suicide by *A. B.*, a person in a state of intoxication, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 306 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 306.

(6.) That you, on or about the day of , at , voluntarily caused grievous hurt to , and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 325 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 325.

(7.) That you, on or about the day of , at , committed robbery, an offence punishable under section 392 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 392

(8.) That you, on or about the day of , at , committed dacoity, an offence punishable under section 395 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 395.

(9.) That you, on or about the day of , at , did [*or* omitted to do, *as the case may be*] such conduct being contrary to the provisions of Act Section and was known by you to be prejudicial to , and thereby committed an offence punishable under Section 166 of the Indian Penal Code and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 166.

(10.) That you, on or about the day of , at , in the course of the trial of , before , stated in evidence that " " which statement you either knew or believed to be false, or did not believe to be true, and thereby committed an offence punishable under Section 193 of the Indian Penal Code and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On section 193.

[*In cases tried by Magistrates, substitute* "within my cognizance" *for* "within the cognizance of the Court of Session." *In* (*d*)* *omit* "by the said Court."]

(II.)—Charges with two or more heads.

(*a.*) I, [*name and office of Magistrate, &c.*,] hereby charge you [*name of accused person*] as follows:—

On Penal Code, sections 241 and 242.

(*b.*) *First.*—That you, on or about the day of , at , knowing a coin to be counterfeit, delivered the same to another person, by name *A. B.*, as genuine, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 241 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

Secondly.—That you, on or about the day of , at , knowing a coin to be counterfeit, attempted to induce another person, by name *A. B.*, to receive it as genuine, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 242 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

(*c.*) and I hereby direct that you be tried by the said Court on the said charge.

[*Signature and Seal of the Magistrate.*]

On sections 302 and 304.

For (*b*). *First.*—That you, on or about the day of , at , committed murder by causing the death of , and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 302 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

Secondly.—That you, on or about the day of , at , by causing the death of , committed culpable homicide, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 304 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

---

* Evidently a misprint for (*c*).

For (*b*). *First.*—That you, on or about the day of , at , committed theft, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 379 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

On sections 379 and 382.

Secondly.—That you, on or about the day of , at , committed theft, having made preparation for causing death to a person in order to the committing of such theft, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 382 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

Thirdly.—That you, on or about the day of , at , committed theft, having made preparation for causing restraint to a person in order to the effecting of your escape after the committing of such theft, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 382 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

Fourthly.—That you, on or about the day of , at , committed theft, having made preparation for causing fear of hurt to a person in order to the retaining of property taken by such theft, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 382 of the Indian Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

For (*b*). That you, on or about the day of , at , in the course of the inquiry. into before , stated in evidence that " " and that you, on or about the day of , at , in the course of the trial of before , stated in evidence that " " one of which statements you either knew or believed to be false, or did not believe to be true, and thereby committed an offence punishable under section 193 of the Indian

Alternative charges on section 193.

Penal Code, and within the cognizance of the Court of Session.

In trials before Magistrates, substitute "within my cognizance" *for* "within the cognizance of the Court of Session;" *and omit* "by the said Court."

SCHEDULE IV.

EXPLANATORY NOTES.—*1st.*—The entries in the second and sixth columns of the schedule, headed respectively "Offence" and "Punishment under the Indian Penal Code," are not intended as definitions of the offences and punishments described in the several corresponding sections of the Indian Penal Code, or even as abstracts of those sections, but merely as references to the subject of the section, the number of which is given in the first column.

2nd.—The term "Whether bailable or not," in column 5, is to be taken in connection with the provisions of sections 388 and 389 of this Code.

3rd.—Offences may be tried by a Court superior to the Court specifically mentioned in column 7. For example, a Court of Session may try an offence entered in column 7 as triable by a Magistrate.

4th.—The words "Any Magistrate," as used in column 7, shall include any Magistrate of the first, second, or third class.

5th.—In the territories in British India to which the General Regulations of Bengal, Madras, and Bombay do not extend, the powers given by this Act shall be exercised by such officers as the Local Government of those territories respectively shall appoint.

6th.—The last part of the schedule, headed "Offences against other Laws," shall not be taken to alter or affect any special provision contained in such laws regarding the procedure to be followed in the case of offences made punishable thereby.

7th.—The direction in column 4 is meant to indicate to Magistrates the manner in which the discretion vested in them by sections 148, 149, and 150 is commonly to be used, but it is not to affect the definition of summons cases and warrant cases given in section 4.

CHAPTER V.—OF ABETMENT.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
109	Abetment of any offence, if the act abetted is committed in consequence, and where no express provision is made for its punishment.	May arrest without warrant, if arrest for the offence abetted may be made without warrant, but not otherwise.	According as a warrant or summons may issue for the offence abetted.	According as the offence abetted is bailable or not.	The same punishment as for the offence abetted.	By the Court by which the offence abetted is triable.
110	Abetment of any offence, if the person abetted does the act with a different intention from that of the abettor.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
111	When one act is abetted and a different act is done, subject to the proviso.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	The same punishment as for the offence intended to be abetted.	Ditto.

113	When an effect is caused by the act abetted different from that intended by the abettor.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	The same punishment as for the offence committed.	Ditto.
114	If abettor is present when offence is committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
115	Abetment of an offence punishable with death or transportation for life, if the offence be not committed in consequence of the abetment.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
	If an act which causes harm be done in consequence of the abetment.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for fourteen years, and fine.	Ditto.
116	Abetment of an offence punishable with imprisonment, if the offence be not committed in consequence of the abetment.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	According as the offence abetted is bailable or not.	Imprisonment extending to one quarter of the longest term, and of any description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

CHAPTER V.—OF ABETMENT.—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If the abettor or the person abetted be a public servant, whose duty is to prevent the offence.	May arrest without warrant, if arrest for the offence abetted may be made without warrant, but not otherwise.	According as a warrant or summons may issue for the offence abetted.	According as the offence abetted is bailable or not.	Imprisonment extending to one half of the longest term, and of any description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By the Court by which the offence abetted is triable.
117	Abetting the commission of an offence by the public, or by more than ten persons.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
118	Concealing a design to commit an offence punishable with death or transportation for life, if the offence be committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

	If the offence be not committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Ditto.
119	A public servant concealing a design to commit an offence which it is his duty to prevent, if the offence be committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	According as the offence abetted is bailable or not.	Imprisonment extending to one half of the longest term, and of any description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
	If the offence be punishable with death or transportation.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for ten years.	Ditto.
	If the offence be not committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	According as the offence abetted is bailable or not.	Imprisonment extending to one quarter of the longest term, and of any description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
120	Concealing a design to commit an offence punishable with imprisonment, if the offence be committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment extending to one quarter of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

CHAPTER V.—OF ABETMENT.—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If not committed ...	May arrest without warrant, if arrest for the offence abetted may be made without warrant, but not otherwise.	According as a warrant or summons may issue for the offence abetted.	According as the offence abetted is bailable or not.	Imprisonment extending to one-eighth part of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By the Court by which the offence abetted is triable.

CHAPTER VI.—OFFENCES AGAINST THE STATE.

121	Waging or attempting to wage war, or abetting the waging of war, against the Queen.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable	Death, or transportation for life, and forfeiture of property.	Court of Session.

121A*	Conspiring to commit certain offences against the State.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life or any shorter term, or imprisonment of either description for ten years.	Ditto.
122	Collecting arms, &c., with the intention of waging war against the Queen.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years and forfeiture of property.	Ditto
123	Concealing with intent to facilitate a design to wage war.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
124	Assaulting Governor General, Governor, &c., with intent to compel or restrain the exercise of any lawful power.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
124A	Exciting, or attempting to excite, disaffection.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life or for any term and fine, or imprisonment of either description for three years and fine, or fine.	Ditto.

* Act XXVII, 1870.

CHAPTER VI.—OFFENCES AGAINST THE STATE.—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
125	Waging war against any Asiatic power in alliance or at peace with the Queen, or abetting the waging of such war.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable	Transportation for life and fine, or imprisonment of either description for seven years and fine, or fine.	Court of Session.
126	Committing depredation on the territories of any power in alliance or at peace with the Queen.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years and fine, and forfeiture of certain property.	Ditto.
127	Receiving property taken by war or depredation, mentioned in sections 125 and 126.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
128	Public servant voluntarily allowing prisoner of State or War in his custody to escape.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto

129	Public servant negligently suffering prisoner of State or War in his custody to escape.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for three years, and fine.	Court of Session or Magistrate of first class.
130	Aiding escape of, rescuing, or harbouring, such prisoner, or offering any resistance to the recapture of such prisoner.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.

CHAPTER VII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO THE ARMY AND NAVY.

131	Abetting mutiny, or attempting to seduce an officer, soldier, or sailor from his allegiance or duty.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
132	Abetment of mutiny, if mutiny is committed in consequence thereof.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Death or transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
133	Abetment of an assault by an officer, soldier, or sailor on his superior officer when in the execution of his office.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session or Magistrate of the first class.

CHAPTER VII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO THE ARMY AND NAVY.—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
134	Abetment of such assault, if the assault is committed.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
135	Abetment of the desertion of an officer, soldier, or sailor.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.*
136	Harbouring such an officer, soldier, or sailor, who has deserted.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.*
137	Deserter concealed on board merchant vessel, through negligence of master or person in charge thereof.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Fine of five hundred rupees.	Ditto.*
138	Abetment of act of insubordination by an officer, soldier, or sailor, if the offence be committed in consequence.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Ditto.*

140	Wearing the dress or carrying any token used by a soldier, with intent that it may be believed that he is such a soldier.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.

CHAPTER VIII.—OFFENCES AGAINST THE PUBLIC TRANQUILLITY.

143	Being member of an unlawful assembly.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.
144	Joining an unlawful assembly armed with any deadly weapon.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
145	Joining or continuing in an unlawful assembly, knowing that it has been commanded to disperse.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
147	Rioting	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
148	Rioting armed with a deadly weapon.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.

* Triable under the late Code only by the Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER VIII.—OFFENCES AGAINST THE PUBLIC TRANQUILLITY—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
149	If an offence be committed by any member of an unlawful assembly, every other member of such assembly shall be guilty of the offence.	According as arrest may be made without warrant for the offence or not.	According as a warrant or summons may issue for the offence.	According as the offence is bailable or not.	The same as for the offence.	By the Court by which the offence is triable.
150	Hiring, engaging, or employing persons to take part in an unlawful assembly.	May arrest without warrant.	According to the offence committed by the person hired, engaged, or employed.	Ditto ...	The same as for a member of such assembly, and for any offence committed by any member of such assembly.	Ditto.
151	Knowingly joining or continuing in any assembly of five or more persons after it has been commanded to disperse.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.

152	Assaulting or obstructing public servant when suppressing riot, &c.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
153	Wantonly giving provocation with intent to cause riot, if rioting be committed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.
	If not committed ...	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
154	Owner or occupier of land not giving information of riot, &c.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Fine of one thousand rupees.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
155	Person for whose benefit, or on whose behalf a riot takes place not using all lawful means to prevent it.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Fine	Ditto.
156	Agent of owner or occupier for whose benefit a riot is committed not using all lawful means to prevent it.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

CHAPTER VIII.—OFFENCES AGAINST THE PUBLIC TRANQUILLITY—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
157	Harbouring persons hired for an unlawful assembly.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
158	Being hired to take part in an unlawful assembly or riot.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
	Or to go armed	Ditto ...	Warrrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
160	Committing affray ...	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one month, or fine of one hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.

CHAPTER IX.—OFFENCES BY OR RELATING TO PUBLIC SERVANTS.

161	Being or expecting to be a public servant, and taking a gratification other than legal remuneration in respect of an official act.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
162	Taking a gratification in order by corrupt or illegal means to influence a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
163	Taking a gratification for the exercise of personal influence with a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first class.
164	Abetment by public servant of the offences defined in the last two preceding clauses with reference to himself.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
165	Public servant obtaining any valuable thing, without consideration, from a person concerned in any proceeding or business transacted by such public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.

CHAPTER IX.—OFFENCES BY OR RELATING TO PUBLIC SERVANTS—(*Concluded.*)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
166	Public servant disobeying a direction of the law with intent to cause injury to any person.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
167	Public servant framing an incorrect document with intent to cause injury.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
168	Public servant unlawfully engaging in trade.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first class.
169	Public servant unlawfully buying or bidding for property.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for two years, or fine, or both, and confiscation of property, if purchased.	Ditto.

170	Personating a public servant	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.
171	Wearing garb or carrying token used by public servant with fraudulent intent.	Ditto ...	Summons	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of two hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.

CHAPTER X.—CONTEMPTS OF THE LAWFUL AUTHORITY OF PUBLIC SERVANTS.

172	Absconding to avoid service of summons or other proceeding from a public servant.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
	If summons or notice require attendance in person, &c., in a Court of Justice.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
173	Preventing the service or the affixing of any summons or notice, or the removal of it when it has been affixed, or preventing a proclamation.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.

CHAPTER X.—CONTEMPTS OF THE LAWFUL AUTHORITY OF PUBLIC SERVANTS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If summons, &c., require attendance in person, &c., in a Court of Justice.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
174	Not obeying a legal order to attend at a certain place in person or by agent, or departing therefrom without authority.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
	If the order require personal attendance, &c., in a Court of Justice.	Ditto ...	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
175	Intentionally omitting to produce a document to a public servant by a person legally bound to produce or deliver such document.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Court in which the offence is committed, subject to the provi-

						sions of chapter XXXII of this Code, or if not committed in a Court, a Magistrate of the first or second class.
	If the document is required to be produced in or delivered to a Court of Justice.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
176	Intentionally omitting to give notice or information to a public servant by a person legally bound to give such notice or information.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.*
	If the notice or information required respects the commission of an offence, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.*
177	Knowingly furnishing false information to a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER X.—CONTEMPTS OF THE LAWFUL AUTHORITY OF PUBLIC SERVANTS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If the information required respects the commission of an offence, &c.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
178	Refusing oath when duly required to take oath by a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Court in which the offence is committed, subject to the provisions of chapter XXXII of this Code, or if not committed in a Court, a Magistrate of the first or second class.
179	Being legally bound to state truth, and refusing to answer questions.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

180	Refusing to sign a statement made to a public servant when legally required to do so.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for three months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.
181	Knowingly stating to a public servant on oath as true that which is false.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
182	Giving false information to a public servant in order to cause him to use his lawful power to the injury or annoyance of any person.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
183	Resistance to the taking of property by the lawful authority of a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto,
184	Obstructing sale of property offered for sale by authority of a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.
185	Bidding, by a person under a legal incapacity to purchase it, for property at a lawfully authorized sale, or bidding without intending to perform the obligations incurred thereby.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one month, or fine of two hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.

CHAPTER X.—CONTEMPTS OF THE LAWFUL AUTHORITY OF PUBLIC SERVANTS—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
186	Obstructing public servant in discharge of his public functions.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
187	Omission to assist public servant when bound by law to give such assistance.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of two hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.
	Wilfully neglecting to aid a public servant who demands aid in the execution of process, the prevention of offences, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.
188	Disobedience to an order lawfully promulgated by a public servant, if such disobedience causes obstruction or annoyance or injury to persons lawfully employed.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of two hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.

	If such disobedience causes danger to human life, health, or safety, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
189	Threatening a public servant with injury to him, or one in whom he is interested, to induce him to do or forbear to do any official act.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
190	Threatening any person to induce him to refrain from making a legal application for protection from injury.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE.

193	Giving or fabricating false evidence in a judicial proceeding.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.*	Court of Session, or Magistrate, first class.†
	Giving or fabricating false evidence in any other case.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.*	Ditto.
194	Giving or fabricating false evidence with intent to cause any person to be convicted of a capital offence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.*	Court of Session.

* Under Act VI, 1864, s. 4, punishable also with whipping on a second conviction. | † Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If innocent person be thereby convicted and executed.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Death, or transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.*	Court of Session.
195	Giving or fabricating false evidence with intent to procure conviction of an offence punishable with transportation, or imprisonment for more than seven years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	The same as for the offence.*	Ditto.
196	Using in a judicial proceeding evidence known to be false or fabricated.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	According as the offence of giving such evidence is bailable or not.	The same as for giving or fabricating false evidence.	Court of Session or Magistrate, first class.†

197	Knowingly issuing or signing a false certificate relating to any fact of which such certificate is by law admissible in evidence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	The same as for giving false evidence.	Ditto.†
198	Using as a true certificate one known to be false in a material point.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.†
199	False statement made in any declaration which is by law received as evidence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.†
200	Using as true any such declaration known to be false.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.†
201	Causing disappearance of evidence of an offence committed or giving false information touching it to screen the offender, if a capital offence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
	If punishable with transportation, or imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session or Magistrate of the first class.

* Under Act VI, 1864, s. 4, punishable also with whipping on a second conviction. | † Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If punishable with less than ten years' imprisonment.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable* ...	Imprisonment for one quarter of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By a Magistrate of the first class, or by the Court by which the offence is triable.
202	Intentional omission to give information of an offence by a person legally bound to inform.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto* ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.†
203	Giving false information respecting an offence committed.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto* ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.†
204	Secreting or destroying any document to prevent its production as evidence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto* ...	Ditto	Magistrate of the first class.

205	False personation for the purpose of any act or proceeding in a suit or criminal prosecution, or for becoming bail or security.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto* ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session or Magistrate of the first class.
206	Fraudulent removal or concealment, &c., of property to prevent its seizure as a forfeiture, or in satisfaction of a fine under sentence, or in execution of a decree.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto* ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
207	Claiming property without right, or practising deception touching any right to it, to prevent its being taken as a forfeiture, or in satisfaction of a fine under sentence, or in execution of a decree.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto* ...	Ditto	Ditto.
208	Fraudulently suffering a decree to pass for a sum not due, or suffering decree to be executed after it has been satisfied.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Magistrate of the first class.
209	False claim in a Court of Justice.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, and fine.	Ditto.

* Under the late Code "not bailable."

† Under the late Code, triable only by the Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
210	Fraudulently obtaining a decree for a sum not due, or causing a decree to be executed after it has been satisfied.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first class.
211	False charge of offence made with intent to injure.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
	If offence charged be capital, or punishable with transportation for life, or imprisonment for seven years or upwards.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
212	Harbouring an offender if the offence be capital.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.

	If punishable with transportation for life, or with imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Ditto.
	If punishable with imprisonment for one year, and not for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment for one quarter of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By a Magistrate of the first class, or by the Court by which the offence is triable.
213	Taking gift, &c., to screen an offender from punishment, if the offence be capital.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
	If punishable with transportation for life, or with imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session or Magistrate of the first class.
	If with imprisonment for less than ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment for one quarter of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By a Magistrate of the first class, or by the Court by which the offence is triable.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
214	Gift made to cause restoration of property in consideration of screening offender, if the offence be capital.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
	If punishable with transportation for life, or with imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	If with imprisonment for less than ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment for quarter of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By a Magistrate of the first class, or by the Court by which the offence is triable.

215	Taking gift to help to recover moveable property of which a person has been deprived by an offence, without causing apprehension of offender.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first class.
216	Harbouring an offender who has escaped from custody, or whose apprehension has been ordered, if the offence be capital.	May arrest without warrant.*	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	If punishable with transportation for life, or with imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto* ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Ditto.
	If with imprisonment for one year, and not for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment for quarter of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By a Magistrate of the first class, or by the Court by which the offence is triable.
217	Public servant disobeying a direction of law with intent to save persons from punishment, or property from forfeiture.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.

* Under the late Code this offence was classed among those for which the Police "shall not arrest without warrant."

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE.—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
218	Public servant framing an incorrect record or writing with intent to save person from punishment, or property from forfeiture.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session.
219	Public servant in a judicial proceeding making or pronouncing an order, report, verdict, or decision which he knows to be contrary to law.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
220	Commitment for trial or confinement by a person having authority, who knows that he is acting contrary to law.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

221	Intentional omission to apprehend on the part of a public servant bound by law to apprehend an offender, if the offence be capital.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, with or without fine.	Ditto.
	If punishable with transportation for life, or imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, with or without fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	If with imprisonment for less than ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, with or without fine.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
222	Intentional omission to apprehend on the part of a public servant bound by law to apprehend person under sentence of a Court of Justice, if under sentence of death.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for fourteen years, with or without fine.	Court of Session.
	If under sentence of transportation for life, or imprisonment or penal servitude for ten years or upwards.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, with or without fine.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If under sentence of imprisonment for less than ten years.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
223	Escape from confinement negligently suffered by a public servant.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
224	Resistance or obstruction by a person to his lawful apprehension.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant* ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
225	Resistance or obstruction to the lawful apprehension of another person, or rescuing him from lawful custody.	Ditto ...	Ditto* ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

	If charged with an offence punishable with transportation for life, or imprisonment for ten years.*	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	If charged with a capital offence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine.	Court of Session.
	If the person is sentenced to transportation for life, or to transportation, penal servitude, or imprisonment for ten years or upwards.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
	If under sentence of death.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
225A†	Escape, or attempt to escape, from custody for failing to furnish security for good behaviour.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
226	Unlawful return from transportation.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable..	Transportation for life, and fine and rigorous imprisonment for three years before transportation.	Court of Session.

* In this place in the late Code "Summons" appeared.

† Act XXVII, 1870.

CHAPTER XI.—FALSE EVIDENCE AND OFFENCES AGAINST PUBLIC JUSTICE—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
227	Violation of condition of remission of punishment.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Not bailable.	Punishment of original sentence, or, if part of the punishment has been undergone, the residue.	By the Court by which the original offence was triable.
228	Intentional insult or interruption to a public servant sitting in any stage of a judicial proceeding.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine of one thousand Rupees, or both.	Court in which the offence is committed, subject to the provisions contained in Chapter XXXII of this Code.
229	Personation of a juror or assessor.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first class.

CHAPTER XII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO COIN AND GOVERNMENT STAMPS.

231	Counterfeiting, or performing any part of the process of counterfeiting, coin.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable..	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
232	Counterfeiting, or performing any part of the process of counterfeiting the Queen's coin.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
233	Making, buying, or selling instrument for the purpose of counterfeiting coin.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
234	Making, buying, or selling instrument for the purpose of counterfeiting the Queen's coin.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
235	Possession of instrument or material for the purpose of using the same for counterfeiting coin.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	If Queen's coin ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.

CHAPTER XII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO COIN AND GOVERNMENT STAMPS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
236	Abetting in India the counterfeiting out of British India of coin.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	The punishment provided for abetting the counterfeiting of such coin within British India.	Court of Session.
237	Import or export of counterfeit coin, knowing the same to be counterfeit.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
238	Import or export of counterfeits of the Queen's coin knowing the same to be counterfeit.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
239	Having any counterfeit coin known to be such when it came into possession, and delivering, &c., the same to any person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, and fine.	Court of Session or Magistrate of the first class.*

240	The same with respect to the Queen's coin.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
241	Knowingly delivering to another any counterfeit coin as genuine which, when first possessed, the deliverer did not know to be counterfeit.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine of ten times the value of the coin counterfeited, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
242	Possession of counterfeit coin by a person who knew it to be counterfeit when he be came possessed thereof.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
243	Possession of Queen's coin by a person who knew it to be counterfeit when he became possessed thereof.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
244	Persons employed in a Mint causing coin to be of a different weight or composition from that fixed by law.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Court of Session.
245	Unlawfully taking from a Mint any coining instrument.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO COIN AND GOVERNMENT STAMPS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
246	Fraudulently diminishing the weight or altering the composition of any coin.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
247	Fraudulently diminishing the weight or altering the composition of the Queen's coin.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ..	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.*
248	Altering appearance of any coin with intent that it shall pass as a coin of a different description.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Ditto.
249	Altering appearance of the Queen's coin with intent that it shall pass as a coin of a different description.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.*

250	Delivery to another of coin possessed with the knowledge that it is altered.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, and fine.	Ditto.*
251	Delivery of Queen's coin possessed with the knowledge that it is altered.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.*
252	Possession of altered coin by a person who knew it to be altered when he became possessed thereof.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Ditto.
253	Possession of Queen's coin by a person who knew it to be altered when he became possessed thereof.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, and fine.	Ditto.*
254	Delivery to another of coin as genuine, which, when first possessed, the deliverer did not know to be altered.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine of ten times the value of the coin.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
255	Counterfeiting a Government stamp.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable. ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
256	Having possession of an instrument or material for the purpose of counterfeiting a Government stamp.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO COIN AND GOVERNMENT STAMPS—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
257	Making, buying, or selling instrument for the purpose of counterfeiting a Government stamp.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
258	Sale of counterfeit Government stamp.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
259	Having possession of a counterfeit Government stamp.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.*
260	Using as genuine a Government stamp known to be counterfeit.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.*
261	Effacing any writing from a substance bearing a Government stamp, or removing from a document a stamp used for it with intent to cause wrongful loss to Government.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

262	Using a Government stamp known to have been before used.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
263	Erasure of mark denoting that stamp has been used.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.

CHAPTER XIII.—OFFENCES RELATING TO WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

264	Fraudulent use of false instrument for weighing.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
265	Fraudulent use of false weight or measure.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto.
266	Being in possession of false weights or measures for fraudulent use.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto.
267	Making or selling false weights or measures for fraudulent use.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XIV.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE PUBLIC HEALTH, SAFETY, CONVENIENCE, DECENCY AND MORALS.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
269	Negligently doing any act known to be likely to spread infection of any disease dangerous to life.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
270	Malignantly doing any act known to be likely to spread infection of any disease dangerous to life.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
271	Knowingly disobeying any quarantine rule.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
272	Adulterating food or drink for man, intended for sale, so as to make the same noxious.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.

273	Selling any food or drink as food and drink for man knowing the same to be noxious.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
274	Adulterating any drug or medical preparation intended for sale so as to lessen its efficacy, or to change its operation, or to make it noxious.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
275	Offering for sale or issuing from a dispensary any drug or medical preparation known to have been adulterated.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
276	Knowingly selling or issuing from a dispensary any drug or medical preparation as a different drug or medical preparation.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
277	Defiling the water of a public spring or reservoir.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.

CHAPTER XIV.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE PUBLIC HEALTH, SAFETY, CONVENIENCE, DECENCY AND MORALS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
278	Making atmosphere noxious to health.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons . .	Bailable ...	Fine of five hundred rupees.	Any Magistrate.
279	Driving or riding on a public way so rashly or negligently as to endanger human life, &c.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
280	Navigating any vessel so rashly or negligently as to endanger human life, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Magistrate of the first or second class.
281	Exhibition of a false light, mark, or buoy.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session.

282	Conveying for hire any person by water in a vessel in such a state, or so loaded, as to endanger his life.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
283	Causing danger, obstruction, or injury in any public way or line of navigation.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Fine of two hundred rupees.	Ditto.
284	Dealing with any poisonous substance so as to endanger human life, &c.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
285	Dealing with fire or any combustible matter so as to endanger human life, &c.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Any Magistrate.
286	So dealing with any explosive substance.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
287	So dealing with any machinery.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Magistrate of the first or second class.
288	A person omitting to guard against probable danger to human life by the fall of any building, over which he has a right entitling him to put it down or repair it.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

CHAPTER XIV.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE PUBLIC HEALTH, SAFETY, CONVENIENCE, DECENCY AND MORALS—*(Concluded.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
289	A person omitting to take order with any animal in his possession, so as to guard against danger to human life, or of grievous hurt from such animal.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
290	Committing a public nuisance.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Fine of two hundred rupees.	Ditto.
291	Continuance of nuisance after injunction to discontinue.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for six months, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
292	Sale, &c., of obscene books, &c.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

293	Having in possession obscene book, &c., for sale or exhibition.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
294	Obscene songs	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
294A*	Keeping a lottery office ...	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.
	Publishing proposals relating to lotteries.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Fine of one thousand rupees.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XV.—OFFENCES RELATING TO RELIGION.

295	Destroying, damaging, or defiling a place of worship or sacred object with intent to insult the religion of any class of persons.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
296	Causing a disturbance to an assembly engaged in religious worship.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

* Act XXVII, 1870.

CHAPTER XV.—OFFENCES RELATING TO RELIGION—(*Concluded.*)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
297	Trespassing in a place of worship or sepulture, disturbing funeral with intention to wound the feelings or to insult the religion of any person, or offering indignity to a human corpse.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
298	Uttering any word or making any sound in the hearing, or making any gesture, or placing any object in the sight, of any person, with intention to wound his religious feeling.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY.

Offences affecting Life.

302	Murder.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Death, transportation for life, and fine.	Court of Session.

303	Murder by a person under sentence of transportation for life.	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Ditto ..	Death	Ditto.
304	Culpable homicide not amounting to murder, if act by which the death is caused is done with intention of causing death, &c.	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
	If act is done with knowledge that it is likely to cause death, but without any intention to cause death, &c.	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
304A*	Causing death by rash or negligent act.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
305	Abetment of suicide committed by a child, or insane, or delirious person, or an idiot, or a person intoxicated.	Ditto ...	Ditto ..	Not bailable.	Death, or transportation for life, or imprisonment for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
306	Abetting the commission of suicide.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
307	Attempt to murder ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

* Act XXVII, 1870.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Continued.)*

Offences affecting Life—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If such act cause hurt to any person.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
308	Attempt to commit culpable homicide.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
	If such act cause hurt to any person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
309	Attempt to commit suicide.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one year, and fine.	Magistrate of the first or second class*
311	Being a thug ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Transportation for life, and fine.	Court of Session.

Of the causing of Miscarriage; of Injuries to unborn Children; of the Exposure of Infants; and of the Concealment of Births.

312	Causing miscarriage ...	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session.
	If the woman be quick with child.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
313	Causing miscarriage without woman's consent.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
314	Death caused by an act done with intent to cause miscarriage.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
	If act done without woman's consent.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or as above.	Ditto.
315	Act done with intent to prevent a child being born alive, or to cause it to die after its birth.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
316	Causing death of a quick unborn child by an act amounting to culpable homicide.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Continued.)*

Of the causing of Miscarriage; of Injuries to unborn Children; of the Exposure of Infants; and of the Concealment of Births—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
317	Exposure of a child under 2 years of age, by parent or person having care of it, with intention of wholly abandoning it.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session.
318	Concealment of birth by secret disposal of dead body.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.*
	Of Hurt.					
323	Voluntarily causing hurt...	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
324	Voluntarily causing hurt by dangerous weapons or means.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.

325	Voluntarily causing grievous hurt.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
326	Voluntarily causing grievous hurt by dangerous weapons or means.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.†
327	Voluntarily causing hurt to extort property or a valuable security, or to constrain to do an illegal act which may facilitate the commission of an offence.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
328	Administering stupefying drug with intent to cause hurt.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
329	Voluntarily causing grievous hurt to extort property or a valuable security, or to constrain to do an illegal act which may facilitate the commission of an offence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session, or Magistrate of the District.
† Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Continued.)*

Of Hurt—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
330	Voluntarily causing hurt to extort confession or information, or to compel restoration of property, &c.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
331	Voluntarily causing grievous hurt to extort confession or information, or to compel restoration of property, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
332	Voluntarily causing hurt to deter public servant from his duty.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
333	Voluntarily causing grievous hurt to deter public servant from his duty.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.

334	Voluntarily causing hurt on grave and sudden provocation, not intending to hurt any other than the person who gave the provocation.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
335	Causing grievous hurt on grave and sudden provocation, not intending to hurt any other than the person who gave the provocation.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for four years, or fine of two thousand rupees, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class*
336	Doing any act which endangers human life or the personal safety of others.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of two hundred and fifty rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
337	Causing hurt by an act which endangers human life, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for six months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
338	Causing grievous hurt by an act which endangers human life, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session, or Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Continued.)*

Of Wrongful Restraint and Wrongful Confinement.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
341	Wrongfully restraining any person.	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
342	Wrongfully confining any person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
343	Wrongfully confining for three or more days.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
344	Wrongfully confining for ten or more days.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class*

345	Keeping any person in wrongful confinement, knowing that a writ has been issued for his liberation.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, in addition to imprisonment under any other section.	Ditto.*
346	Wrongful confinement in secret.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.*
347	Wrongful confinement for the purpose of extorting property, or constraining to an illegal act, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Ditto.*
348	Wrongful confinement for the purpose of extorting confession or information, or of compelling restoration of property, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	Of Criminal Force and Assault.					
352	Assault or use of criminal force otherwise than on grave provocation.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session or Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Continued.)*

Of Criminal Force and Assault—(concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
353	Assault or use of criminal force to deter a public servant from discharge of his duty.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
354	Assault or use of criminal force to a woman with intent to outrage her modesty.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto*	Ditto.
355	Assault or criminal force with intent to dishonour a person, otherwise than on grave and sudden provocation.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
356	Assault or criminal force in attempt to commit theft of property worn or carried by a person.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Ditto	Ditto.†

357	Assault or use of criminal force in attempt wrongfully to confine a person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.†
358	Assault or use of criminal force on grave and sudden provocation.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one month, or fine of two hundred rupees, or both.	Ditto.†
	Of Kidnapping, Forcible Abduction, Slavery, and forced Labour.					
363	Kidnapping	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.‡
364	Kidnapping or abducting in order to murder.	Ditto ...	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
365	Kidnapping or abducting with intent secretly and wrongfully to confine a person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

* And on a second conviction with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4. | † Under the late Code, triable by any Magistrate.
‡ Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Continued.)*

Of Kidnapping, Forcible Abduction, Slavery, and forced Labour—(concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
366	Kidnapping or abducting a woman to compel her marriage or to cause her defilement, &c.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
367	Kidnapping or abducting in order to subject a person to grievous hurt, slavery, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
368	Concealing or keeping in confinement a kidnapped person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Punishment for kidnapping or abduction.	Ditto.
369	Kidnapping or abducting a child with intent to take property from the person of such child.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

370	Buying or disposing of any person as a slave.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Ditto	Ditto.
371	Habitual dealing in slaves.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
372	Selling or letting to hire a minor for the purpose of prostitution.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.*
373	Buying or obtaining possession of a minor for the same purpose.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.*
374	Unlawful compulsory labour.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.

Of Rape.

376	Rape	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.†	Court of Session.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session. | † And on a second conviction with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4, subject to s. 7.

CHAPTER XVI.—OFFENCES AFFECTING THE HUMAN BODY—*(Concluded.)*

Of Unnatural Offences.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
377	Unnatural offences ...	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.*	Court of Session.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY.

Of Theft.

379	Theft	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.†	Any Magistrate.
380	Theft in a building, tent, or vessel.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.†	Ditto.

381	Theft by clerk or servant of property in possession of master or employer.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto† ...	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.‡
382	Theft, preparation having been made for causing death, or hurt, or restraint, or fear of death, or of hurt, or of restraint, in order to the committing such theft, or to retiring after committing it, or to retaining property taken by it.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.†	Court of Session.
	Of Extortion.					
384	Extortion ...	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
385	Putting or attempting to put in fear of injury, in order to commit extortion.	Ditto ...	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.*	Ditto.

* And on second conviction with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4, subject to s. 7. | † Or with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 2.
‡ Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session or Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—(*Continued.*)

Of Extortion—(concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
386	Extortion by putting a person in fear of death or grievous hurt.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
387	Putting or attempting to put a person in fear of death or grievous hurt, in order to commit extortion	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
388	Extortion by threat of accusation of an offence punishable with death, transportation for life, or imprisonment for ten years.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.*	Ditto.
	If the offence threatened be an unnatural offence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life	Ditto.

389	Putting person in fear of accusation of offence punishable with death, transportation for life, or with imprisonment for ten years in order to commit extortion.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.*	Ditto.
	If the offence be an unnatural offence.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life.	Ditto.
	Of Robbery and Dacoity.					
392	Robbery	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.†	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	If committed on the highway between sunset and sunrise.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Rigorous imprisonment for fourteen years, and fine.†	Ditto.
393	Attempt to commit robbery	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Rigorous imprisonment for seven years, and fine.†	Ditto.
394	Person voluntarily causing hurt in committing or attempting to commit robbery, or any other person generally concerned in such robbery.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.†	Ditto.‡

* Or with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s 2. | † And, on a second conviction, with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4, subject to s. 7.
‡ Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of Robbery and Dacoity—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
395	Dacoity	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable..	Transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.*	Court of Session.
396	Murder in Dacoity ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Death, transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
397	Robbery or dacoity with attempt to cause death or grievous hurt.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Rigorous imprisonment for not less than seven years.	Ditto.
398	Attempt to commit robbery or dacoity when armed with deadly weapon.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
399	Making preparation to commit dacoity.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.

400	Belonging to a gang of persons associated for the purpose of habitually committing dacoity.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or as above.	Ditto.
401	Belonging to a wandering gang of persons associated for the purpose of habitually committing thefts.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Rigorous imprisonment for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
402	Being one of five or more persons assembled for the purpose of committing dacoity.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

Of Criminal Misappropriation of Property.

403	Dishonest misappropriation of moveable property, or converting it to one's own use.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.
404	Dishonest misappropriation of property, knowing that it was in possession of a deceased person at his death, and that it has not since been in the possession of any person legally entitled to it.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.†

* And, on a second conviction, with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4, subject to s. 7.
† Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session, or Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of Criminal Misappropriation of Property—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If by clerk or person employed by deceased.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
	Of Criminal Breach of Trust.					
406	Criminal breach of trust ...	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
407	Criminal breach of trust by a carrier, wharfinger, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.

408	Criminal breach of trust by a clerk or servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.*
409	Criminal breach of trust by public servant, or by banker, merchant or agent, &c. ...	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.

Of the receiving of Stolen Property.

411	Dishonestly receiving stolen property, knowing it to be stolen.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.†	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
412	Dishonestly receiving stolen property, knowing that it was obtained by dacoity.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.†	Court of Session.
413	Habitually dealing in stolen property.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.‡	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session, or Magistrate of the District. | † Or with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 2.
‡ And, on a second conviction, with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4, subject to s. 7.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of the receiving of Stolen Property—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
414	Assisting in concealment or disposal of stolen property, knowing it to be stolen.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fiue, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
	Of Cheating.					
417	Cheating	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
418	Cheating a person whose interest the offender was bound, either by law or by legal contract, to protect.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
419	Cheating by personation ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto.	Ditto.

420	Cheating and thereby dishonestly inducing delivery of property, or the alteration or destruction of a valuable security.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
	Of Fraudulent Deeds and Dispositions of Property.					
421	Fraudulent removal or concealment of property, &c., to prevent distribution among creditors.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
422	Fraudulently preventing from being made available for his creditors a debt or demand due to the offender.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
423	Fraudulent execution of deed of transfer containing a false statement of consideration.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
424	Fraudulent removal or concealment of property of himself or any other person, or assisting in the doing thereof, or dishonestly releasing any demand or claim to which he is entitled.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of Mischief.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
426	Mischief	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine, or both.	Any Magistrate.
427	Mischief, and thereby causing damage to the amount of 50 rupees or upwards.	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
428	Mischief by killing, poisoning, maiming or rendering useless, any animal of the value of 10 rupees or upwards	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
429	Mischief by killing, poisoning, maiming or rendering useless, any elephant, camel, horse, &c., whatever may be its value, or any other animal of the value of 50 rupees or upwards.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.

430	Mischief by causing diminution of supply of water for agricultural purposes, &c.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
431	Mischief by injury to public road, bridge, river, or navigable channel, and rendering it impassable or less safe for travelling, or conveying property.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
432	Mischief by causing inundation or obstruction to public drainage, attended with damage.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
433	Mischief by destroying or moving or rendering less useful a light-house or sea-mark, or by exhibiting false lights.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session.
434	Mischief by destroying or moving, &c., a landmark fixed by public authority.	Shall not arrest without warrant	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
435	Mischief by fire or explosive substance, with intent to cause damage to amount of 100 rupees or upwards.	May arrest without warrant	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of Mischief—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
436	Mischief by fire or explosive substance, with intent to destroy a house, &c.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
437	Mischief with intent to destroy or make unsafe a decked vessel or a vessel of 20 tons burden.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
438	The mischief described in the last section, when committed by fire or any explosive substance.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
439	Running vessel ashore with intent to commit theft, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.

440	Mischief committed after preparation made for causing death or hurt, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, and fine.	Ditto.
	Of Criminal Trespass.					
447	Criminal trespass ...	May arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of five hundred rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
448	House-trespass ...	Ditto ...	Warrant ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine of one thousand rupees, or both.	Ditto.
449	House-trespass in order to the commission of an offence punishable with death.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or rigorous imprisonment for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
450	House-trespass in order to the commission of an offence punishable with transportation for life.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Ditto.
451	House-trespass in order to the commission of an offence punishable with imprisonment.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, and fine.	Any Magistrate.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of Criminal Trespass—(Continued.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If the offence is theft ...	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
452	House-trespass, having made preparation for causing hurt, assault, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto.
453	Lurking house-trespass, or house-breaking.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, and fine.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
454	Lurking house-trespass or house-breaking in order to the commission of an offence punishable with imprisonment.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.*	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.

	If the offence is theft ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.†	Ditto.
455	Lurking house-trespass or house-breaking, after preparation made for causing hurt, assault, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.‡
456	Lurking house-trespass or house-breaking by night.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
457	Lurking house-trespass or house-breaking by night in order to the commission of an offence punishable with imprisonment.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, and fine.*	Ditto.
	If the offence is theft ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for fourteen years, and fine.†	Ditto.
458	Lurking house-trespass or house-breaking by night, after preparation made for causing hurt, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.‡

* Or whipping under certain circumstances, Act VI, 1864, ss. 2, 4. | † Or whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 2.
‡ Under the late Code, triable only by the Court of Session.

CHAPTER XVII.—OF OFFENCES AGAINST PROPERTY—*(Continued.)*

Of Criminal Trespass—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
459	Grievous hurt caused whilst committing lurking house-trespass or house-breaking.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
460	Death or grievous hurt caused by one of several persons jointly concerned in house-breaking by night, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
461	Dishonestly breaking open or unfastening any closed receptacle containing or supposed to contain property.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
462	Being entrusted with any closed receptacle containing or supposed to contain any property, and fraudulently opening the same.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.

CHAPTER XVIII.—OF OFFENCES RELATING TO DOCUMENTS AND TO TRADE OR PROPERTY MARKS.

465	Forgery	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.*	Court of Session.
466	Forgery of a record of a Court of Justice or of a Register of births, &c., kept by a public servant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.*	Ditto.
467	Forgery of a valuable security, will, or authority to make or transfer any public security, or to receive any money, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.*	Ditto.
	When the valuable security is a promissory note of the Government of India.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto*	Ditto.
468	Forgery for the purpose of cheating.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.*	Ditto.
469	Forgery for the purpose of harming the reputation of any person, or knowing that it is likely to be used for that purpose.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.*	Ditto.

* And, on a second conviction, with whipping, Act VI, 1864, s. 4, subject to s. 7.

CHAPTER XVIII.—OF OFFENCES RELATING TO DOCUMENTS AND TO TRADE OR PROPERTY-MARKS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
471	Using as genuine a forged document which is known to be forged.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Punishment for forgery	Court of Session.
	When the forged document is a promissory note of the Government of India.	May arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Ditto	Ditto.
472	Making or counterfeiting a seal, plate, &c., with intent to commit a forgery punishable under section 467 of the Indian Penal Code; or possessing with like intent any such seal, plate, &c., knowing the same to be counterfeit.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
473	Making or counterfeiting a seal, plate, &c., with intent to commit a forgery pun-	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

	ishable otherwise than under section 467 of the Indian Penal Code, or possessing with like intent any such seal, &c.					
474	Having possession of a document, knowing it to be forged, with intent to use it as genuine.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
	If the document is a valuable security or will. ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Transportation for life, or as above.	Ditto.
475	Counterfeiting a device or mark used for authenticating documents described in section 467 of the Indian Penal Code, or possessing counterfeit marked material.	Ditto ..	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
476	Counterfeiting a device or mark used for authenticating documents other than those described in section 467 of the Indian Penal Code, or possessing counterfeit marked material.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XVIII.—OF OFFENCES RELATING TO DOCUMENTS AND TO TRADE OR PROPERTY-MARKS—*(Continued.)*

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
477	Fraudulently destroying or defacing, or attempting to destroy or deface, or secreting, a will, &c.	Shall not arrest without warrant	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	Transportation for life, or imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Court of Session.
	Of Trade and Property-Marks.					
482	Using a false trade or property-mark with intent to deceive or injure any person.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
483	Counterfeiting a trade or property-mark used by another, with intent to cause damage or injury.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.

484	Counterfeiting a property-mark used by a public servant, or any mark used by him to denote the manufacture, quality, &c., of any property.	Ditto ...	Summons ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, and fine.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
485	Fraudulently making or having possession of any die, plate, or other instrument for counterfeiting any public or private property or trade-mark.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
486	Knowingly selling goods marked with a counterfeit property or trade-mark.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
487	Fraudulently making a false mark upon any package or receptacle containing goods, with intent to cause it to be believed that it contains goods which it does not contain, &c.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first or second class.
488	Making use of any such false mark.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

CHAPTER XVIII.—OF OFFENCES RELATING TO DOCUMENTS AND TO TRADE OR PROPERTY-MARKS—(*Concluded.*)

Of Trade and Property-Marks—(Concluded.)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
489	Removing, destroying, or defacing, any property-mark with intent to cause injury.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.

CHAPTER XIX.—OF THE CRIMINAL BREACH OF CONTRACTS OF SERVICE.

490	Being bound by contract to render personal service during a voyage or journey, or to convey or guard any property or person, and voluntarily omitting to do so.	Shall not arrest without warrant	Summons ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for one month, or fine of one hundred rupees, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.
491	Being bound to attend on or supply the wants of a person who is helpless	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for three months, or fine of two	Ditto.

	from youth, unsoundness of mind or disease, and voluntarily omitting to do so.				hundred rupees, or both.	
492	Being bound by a contract to render personal service for a certain period at a distant place to which the employee is conveyed at the expense of the employer, and there voluntarily deserting the service or refusing to perform the duty.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one month, or fine of double the expense incurred, or both.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XX.—OFFENCES RELATING TO MARRIAGE.

493	A man by deceit causing a woman not lawfully married to him to believe that she is lawfully married to him, and to cohabit with him, in that belief.	Shall not arrest without warrant	Warrant ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
494	Marrying again during the life-time of a husband or wife.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.

CHAPTER XX.—OFFENCES RELATING TO MARRIAGE—(*Concluded.*)

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
495	Same offence with concealment of the former marriage from the person with whom subsequent marriage is contracted.	Shall not arrest without warrant	Warrant. ...	Not bailable	Imprisonment of either description for ten years, and fine.	Court of Session.
496	A person with fraudulent intention going through the ceremony of being married, knowing that he is not thereby lawfully married.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, and fine.	Ditto.
497	Adultery	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for five years, or fine, or both.	Ditto.
498	Enticing or taking away or detaining with a criminal intent a married woman.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.*

CHAPTER XXI.—OF DEFAMATION.

500	Defamation	Shall not arrest without warrant	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Simple imprisonment for two years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
501	Printing or engraving matter knowing it to be defamatory.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.
502	Sale of printed or engraved substance containing defamatory matter, knowing it to contain such matter.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto	Ditto.

CHAPTER XXII.—OF CRIMINAL INTIMIDATION, INSULT, AND ANNOYANCE.

504	Insult intended to provoke a breach of the peace.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both	Any Magistrate.
505	False statement, rumours, &c., circulated with intent to cause mutiny or offences against the public peace.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Not bailable.	Imprisonment of either description for two years, or fine, or both	Magistrate of the first or second class.*
506	Criminal intimidation ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Bailable ...	Ditto	Ditto.

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Magistrate of the District.

CHAPTER XXII.—OF CRIMINAL INTIMIDATION, INSULT AND ANNOYANCE—(*Concluded*).

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Section.	Offence.	Whether the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	Whether a warrant or a summons shall ordinarily issue in the first instance.	Whether bailable or not.	Punishment under the Indian Penal Code.	By what Court triable.
	If threat be to cause death or grievous hurt, &c.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Bailable ...	Imprisonment of either description for seven years, or fine, or both.	Court of Session, or Magistrate of the first class.
507	Criminal intimidation by anonymous communication or having taken precaution to conceal whence the threat comes.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for two years, in addition to the punishment under above section.	Ditto.
508	Act caused by inducing a person to believe that he will be rendered an object of Divine displeasure.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Imprisonment of either description for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first or second class.*
509	Uttering any word or making any gesture intended to insult the modesty of a woman.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for one year, or fine, or both.	Magistrate of the first class.

510	Appearing in a public place, &c., in a state of intoxication, and causing annoyance to any person.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Simple imprisonment for twenty-four hours or fine of ten rupees, or both.	Any Magistrate.
	CHAPTER XXIII.—OF ATTEMPTS TO COMMIT OFFENCES.					
511	Attempting to commit offences punishable with transportation or imprisonment, and in such attempt doing any act towards the commission of the offence.	According as the offence is one in respect of which the Police may arrest without warrant or not.	According as the offence is one in respect of which a summons or warrant shall ordinarily issue.	According as the offence contemplated by the offender is bailable or not.	Transportation or imprisonment not exceeding half of the longest term, and of the description, provided for the offence, or fine, or both.	By the Court by which the offence attempted is triable.
	OFFENCES AGAINST OTHER LAWS.					
	If punishable with death, transportation, or imprisonment for seven years or upwards.	May arrest without warrant.	Warrant ...	Not bailable.	.....	According to the provisions of section eight of this Code.
	If punishable with imprisonment for three years and upwards but less than seven.	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	.....	
	If punishable with imprisonment for less than three years.	Shall not arrest without warrant.	Summons ...	Bailable ...	.....	
	If punishable with fine only	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	.....	

* Under the late Code, triable only by the Magistrate of the District.

SCHEDULE V.

Acts of the Governor General of India in Council.

Acts and Sections containing reference.	Section or Chapter of the former Code quoted.	Section or Chapter of this Code to be substituted.
XVIII of 1864, s. 19.	61 ...	307
XXI of 1864, s. 2.	62 ...	518
	63 ...	519
	308 ...	521
	309 ...	522
	310 ...	523
	311 ...	525
	312 ...	526
	313 ...	527
	314 ...	528
XXII of 1864, ss. 3 & 5	23 ...	37
XIII of 1865, s. 29.	Chap. XIII ...	Chapter XXXIII.
s. 35.	Sections 336 to 340 (both inclusive).	407, 409, 410, 411 and 412.
s. 39.	380 ...	287
s. 40.	Chap. XXVI ...	Chapter XXXIV.
s. 41.	383 ...	301
XIX of 1865, s. 9.	23 ...	37
IV of 1866, s. 30.	Sections 336 to 340 (both inclusive).	407, 409, 410, 411 and 412.
s. 33.	380 ...	287
s. 34.	Chap. XXVI ...	Chapter XXXIV.
s. 35.	385 ...	305
XXIV of 1866, s. 11.	Sections 336 to 340 (both inclusive).	407, 409, 410, 411 and 412.
s. 14.	380 ...	287
s. 15.	Chap. XXVI ...	Chapter XXXIV.
s. 16.	385 ...	305
III of 1867, s. 17.	61 ...	307
XV of 1867, s. 19.	61 ...	307
XXII of 1867, s. 14.	61 ...	307
XXIII of 1867, s. 5.	Sections 248 to 255 (both inclusive).	149, Chapter XVII and the provisions applicable to warrant cases.
s. 6.	334 and 335 ...	405 and 406
I of 1868, s. 5.	61 ...	307
VI of 1868, s. 19.	308 ...	521
	and Chap. XX ...	521 to 529 (both inclusive).
s. 35.	61 ...	307

Acts of the Governor General of India in Council.—(Continued.)

Acts and Sections containing reference.	Section or Chapter of the former Code quoted.	Section or Chapter of this Code to be substituted.
XIII of 1869, s. 2.	198 ...	338 and 339
	and 364 ...	334, 335, 337, 338, 339, and 340.
XVIII of 1869, s. 18, cl. (*b*).	Chap. XXII ...	Chapter XL.
XXI of 1869, s. 30.	Chap. XIX ...	Chapter XXXVIII.
VIII of 1870, s. 6.	61 ...	307
	and 316 ...	536
IX of 1871, sch. II, No. 46.	Chap. XXII ...	Chapter XL.

Acts of the Governor of Madras in Council.

Acts and Sections containing reference.	Section or Chapter of the former Code quoted.	Section or Chapter of this Code to be substituted.
III of 1864, s. 23 ...	Chap. VIII ...	Chapter XXVII and sections 415 to 420 (both inclusive).
X of 1865, s. 116	Chap. XX ...	Sections 521 to 529 (both inclusive).
I of 1866, ss. 3 & 5	s. 23 ...	37
I of 1867, s. 1 ...	Chap. I ...	Chapter I.
VIII of 1867, s. 4 ...	s. 68 ...	142
	s. 97 ...	183
	127 ...	377
	128 ...	378
	129 ...	381
	130 ...	415
	131 ...	416
	132 ...	417
	133 ...	109 & 110
	137 ...	117 (first clause).
	152 ...	124
	153 ...	125
	97 ...	183
s. 9 ...	Chap. IV ...	Sections 139, 140, 144, 141, 147, 142 and Chapter XII.

Acts of the Governor of Madras in Council.—(Continued.)

Acts and Sections containing reference.	Section or Chapter of the former Code quoted.	Section or Chapter of this Code to be substituted.
	Chap. V ...	Sections 159, 161, 163, 164, 165, 166, 91, 167, 168, 169, 170, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184 and 185.
	Chap. VI ...	Sections 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 93, 101, 108 and 480.
	Chap. VII ...	Section 92, clause sixth, latter part.
	Chap. VIII ...	Chapter XXVII and sections 415 to 420 (both inclusive).
	Chap. IX ...	Sections 109, 110, 111, 114, 116, 117 first part, 89, 112, 102, 103, 379, 380, 118, 119, 120, 121, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, and 136.
	With the exception of sections	
	125 ...	385
	147 ...	121
	148 ...	Re-enacted in Act No. I of 1872 (Evidence Act).
	149 ...	
	150 ...	
	154 ...	126
	158 ...	130
	160 ...	132
	161 ...	133
	151 ...	123
III of 1871, s. 132	Chap. XX ...	Sections 521 to 529 (both inclusive).

Acts of the Governor of Bombay in Council.

Acts and Sections containing reference.	Section or Chapter of the former Code quoted.	Section or Chapter of this Code to be substitued.
VI of 1862, s. 18 ...	61 ...	307
III of 1867, ss. 4 & 6	23 ...	37
II of 1868, s. 15 ...	61 ...	307

Acts of the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal in Council.

Acts and Sections containing reference.	Section or Chapter of the former Code quoted.	Section or Chapter of this Code to be substituted.
II of 1863, s. 7 ...	61 ...	307
VI of 1863, s. 238 ...	61 ...	307
III of 1864, s. 6 ...	23 ...	37
s. 80 ...	61 ...	307
VII of 1864, s. 28 ...	Chap. VIII ...	Chapter XXVII and sections 415 to 420 (both inclusive).
IV of 1865, s. 4 ...	Chap. XV ...	Chapter XVI and the provisions applicable to summons cases.
II of 1866, s. 48 ...	s. 61 ...	307
V of 1866, s. 51 ...	s. 61 ...	307
II of 1867, s. 14 ..	s. 61 ...	307
III of 1867, s. 17 ...	s. 61 ...	307
V of 1867, s. 4 ..	s. 61 ...	307
IV of 1871, s. 19 ...	Chap. XV ...	Chapter XVI and the provisions applicable to summons cases.

APPENDIX.

CONTENTS OF APPENDIX.

		Page
Act	I, 1868 (The General Clauses' Act)	483
	OATHS AND AFFIRMATIONS.	
Act	V, 1840	485
"	VI, 1872	*ib*
	EVIDENCE	
Act	I, 1872 (The Evidence Act)	486
"	XVIII, 1872 (The Evidence Amendment Act)	527
"	XV, 1869 (The Prisoners' Testimony Act)	528
	MISCELLANEOUS.	
Act	VI, 1864 (The Whipping Act)	531
"	II, 1869 (The Justices of the Peace Act)	535
"	XXI, 1869 (The European Vagrancy Act)	537
"	XI, 1872 (The Foreign Jurisdiction and Extradition Act)	546

APPENDIX.

ACT I OF 1868.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 3rd January, 1868.

An Act for shortening the language used in Acts of the Governor-General of India in Council and for other purposes.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to shorten the language used in Acts made by the Governor-General of India in Council, and to make certain provisions relating to such Acts; It is hereby enacted as follows:—

Short title.

I. This Act may be cited as "The General Clauses' Act, 1868."

Interpretation-clause.

II. In this Act and in all Acts made by the Governor-General of India in Council after this Act shall have come into operation,—unless there be something repugnant in the subject or context,—

Gender.

(1.) Words importing the masculine gender shall be taken to include females;

Number.

(2.) Words in the singular shall include the plural, and *vice versâ;*

"Person."

(3.) "Person" shall include any company, or association, or body of individuals, whether incorporated or not;

"Year" and "month."

(4.) "Year" and "month" shall respectively mean a year and month reckoned according to the British calendar;

"Immoveable property."

(5.) "Immoveable property" shall include land, benefits to arise out of land, and things attached to the earth, or permanently fastened to anything attached to the earth;

"Moveable property."

(6.) "Moveable property" shall mean property of every description, except immoveable property;

"Her Majesty."

(7.) "Her Majesty" shall include Her heirs and successors to the Crown;

"British India."

(8.) "British India" shall mean the territories for the time being vested in Her Majesty by the Statute 21 & 22 Vic., cap. 106 (*An Act for the better government of India*), other than the Settlement of Prince of Wales' Island, Singapore, and Malacca;

"Government of India."

(9.) "Government of India" shall denote the Governor-General of India in Council, or, during the absence of the Governor-General of India from his Council, the President in Council or the Governor-General of India alone, as regards the powers which may be lawfully exercised by them or him respectively;

"Local Government."

(10.) "Local Government" shall mean the person authorized by law to administer executive Government in the part of British India in which the Act containing such expression shall operate, and shall include a Chief Commissioner;

"High Court."

(11.) "High Court" shall mean the highest Civil Court of Appeal in such part;

"District Judge."

(12.) "District Judge" shall mean the Judge of a principal Civil Court of original jurisdiction; but shall not include a High Court in the exercise of its ordinary or extraordinary original civil jurisdiction;

"Magistrate."

(13.) "Magistrate" shall include all persons exercising all or any of the powers of a Magistrate under the Code of Criminal Procedure;

"Barrister."

(14.) "Barrister" shall mean a barrister of England or Ireland, or a member of the Faculty of Advocates in Scotland;

"Section."

(15.) "Section" shall denote a section of the Act in which the word occurs;

"Will."

(16.) "Will" shall include a codicil and every writing making a voluntary posthumous distribution of property;

"Oath," "swear," and "affidavit."

(17.) "Oath," "swear," and "affidavit" shall include affirmation, declaration, affirming and declaring in the case of persons by law allowed to affirm or declare instead of swearing;

"Imprisonment."

(18.) "Imprisonment" shall mean imprisonment of either description as defined in the Indian Penal Code;

"Son." "Father."

(19.) And in the case of any one whose personal law permits adoption, "son" shall include an adopted son, and "father" an adoptive father.

III. In all Acts made by the Governor-General of India in Council after this Act shall have come into operation:—

Revival of repealed enactments.

(1.) For the purpose of reviving, either wholly or partially, a Statute, Act, or Regulation repealed, it shall be necessary expressly to state such purpose;

Commencement of time.

(2.) For the purpose of excluding the first in a series of days or any other period of time, it shall be sufficient to use the word "from;"

Termination of time.

(3.) For the purpose of including the last in a series of days or any other period of time, it shall be sufficient to use the word "to;"

Official chiefs and subordinates.

(4.) For the purpose of expressing that a law relative to the chief or superior of an office shall apply to the deputies or subordinates lawfully executing the duties of such office in the place of their superior, it shall be sufficient to prescribe the duty of the superior;

Successors.

(5.) For the purpose of indicating the relation of a law to the successors of any functionaries, or of corporations having perpetual succession, it shall be sufficient to express its relation to the functionaries or corporations; and

Substitution of functionaries.

(6.) For the purpose of indicating the application of a law to every person or number of persons for the time being executing the functions of an office, it shall be sufficient to mention the official title of the officer at present executing such functions, or that of the officer by whom the functions are commonly executed.

Duty may be taken *pro rata*.

IV. Whenever by any Act or Regulation now in force or hereafter to be in force, any duty of customs or excise or in the nature thereof is leviable on any given quantity, by weight, measure or value, of any goods or merchandize, a like duty shall be leviable according to the same rate on any greater or less quantity.

Recovery of fines.

V. The provisions of Sections sixty-three to seventy, both inclusive, of the Indian Penal Code, and of Sections sixty-one of the Code of Criminal Procedure, shall apply to all fines imposed

under the authority of any Act hereafter to be passed, unless such Act shall contain an express provision to the contrary.[19]

In the place of s. 61 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, read s. 207. Act X, 1872, Sch. V.

Matters done under an enactment before its repeal to be unaffected.

VI. The repeal of any Statute, Act, or Regulation shall not affect anything done or any offence committed, or any fine or penalty incurred, or any proceedings commenced before the repealing Act shall have come into operation.

VII. *Repealed by Act I*, 1872.

VIII. *Repealed by Act I*, 1872.

ACT V OF 1840.

An Act concerning the Oaths and Declarations of Hindoos and Mahommedans.

I. WHEREAS obstruction to justice and other inconveniences have arisen in consequence of persons of the Hindoo or Mahommedan persuasion being compelled to swear by the water of the Ganges, or upon the Koran, or upon other forms which are repugnant to their consciences or feelings:

It is hereby enacted that, except as hereinafter provided, instead of an oath or declaration now authorized or required by law, every individual of the classes aforesaid, within the territories of the East India Company, shall make affirmation to the following effect:—

"I solemnly affirm, in the presence of Almighty God, that what I shall state shall be the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth."

Act XVIII, 1868, s. 9, declares that s. 1, Act V, 1840, shall be read as if the words following had been added thereto:

"and when verifying an affidavit to the following effect:—

"I solemnly affirm, in the presence of Almighty God, that the signature to this is my name and handwriting, and that the contents of this affidavit are true."

II. *Repealed by Act XVII*, 1862.

III. *Repealed by Act XVII*, 1862.

IV. *Repealed by Act XVIII*, 1868, *s.* 9.

ACT VI OF 1872.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(*Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 5th April*, 1872.)

An Act to amend the law relating to Oaths and Affirmations.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to amend the law relating to oaths and affirmations; It is enacted as follows:—

Short title.

I. This Act may be called "The Oaths Act, 1872."

Extent.

II. It extends to British India, applies to all oaths or affirmations taken or made by or administered to British subjects in Native Indian States,

Commencement.

and it shall come into force on the passing thereof.

For definition of "oath," see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xvii, *ante*.

Persons liable to be sworn may, if they object to oath, make simple affirmation.

III. Every person who may by law be sworn or called upon to make a solemn affirmation, in any capacity whatever, may, if he objects to such oath or solemn affirmation, make in place thereof a simple affirmation to the same effect, omitting the words 'So help me God,' 'In the presence of Almighty God,' or other expressions of the same nature.

For definition of "oath," "swear," see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xvii, *ante*.

Powers of Court as to certain oaths when tendered by parties or witnesses.

IV. If any party to, or witness in, any judicial proceeding offers to give evidence on oath in any form common amongst, or held binding by, persons of the race or persuasion to which he belongs, and not repugnant to justice or decency, and not purporting to affect any third person, the Court may, if it thinks fit, tender such oath to him.

If any party to any proceeding offers to be bound by any such oath as is mentioned in the first paragraph of this section, if such oath is taken by the other party to, or by any witness in, such proceeding, the Court may, if it thinks fit, ask such party or witness whether he will take the oath or not.

If such party or witness accepts such oath, the Court may proceed to administer it, or if it is of such a nature that it may be more conveniently taken out of Court, the Court may issue a Commission to any person to administer it, and authorise such person to take the evidence of the person to be sworn and return it to the Court.

The evidence so given shall, as against the person who offered to be bound by it, be conclusive proof of the matter stated.

If the party or witness refuses to take the oath, he shall not be compelled to take it, but the Court shall record, as part of the proceedings, the nature of the oath proposed, the facts that he was asked whether he would take it, and that he refused it, together with any reason which he may assign for his refusal.

For definition of "oath," "swear," see Act I, 1868, s 2, cl. xvii, *ante*.

Proceedings and evidence not invalidated by omission of oath or irregularity.

V. No omission to take any oath or to make any solemn or simple affirmation, no substitution of any one for any other of them, and no irregularity whatever in the form in which any one of them is administered, shall invalidate any proceeding or render inadmissible any evidence whatever, in or in respect of which such omission, substitution, or irregularity took place.

For definition of "oath," see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xvii, *ante*.

Saving of certain oaths and affirmations.

VI. Nothing in this Act shall apply to oaths or affirmations prescribed by any law which, under the provisions of the Indian Councils' Act, 1861, the Governor-General in Council has not the power to repeal.

ACT I OF 1872.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL

(*Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 15th March*, 1872.)

The Indian Evidence Act, 1872.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to consolidate, define and amend the Law of Evidence; It is hereby enacted as follows :—

PART I.

RELEVANCY OF FACTS

CHAPTER I.—PRELIMINARY.

Short title.

1 This Act may be called "The Indian Evidence Act, 1872:"

Extent.

It extends to the whole of British India* and applies to all judicial proceedings in or before any Court, including Courts-Martial, but not to affidavits presented to any Court or Officer, nor to proceedings before an arbitrator;

Commencement of Act.

and it shall come into force on the first day of September 1872:

Repeal of enactments.

II. On and from that day the following laws shall be repealed:—

(1.) All rules of evidence not contained in any Statute, Act or Regulation in force in any part of British India:*

(2) All such rules, laws and regulations as have acquired the force of law under the twenty-fifth section of 'The Indian Councils' Act, 1861,' in so far as they relate to any matter herein provided for; and

(3.) The enactments mentioned in the schedule hereto, to the extent specified in the third column of the said schedule.

But nothing herein contained shall be deemed to affect any provision of any Statute, Act or Regulation in force in any part of British India* and not hereby expressly repealed.

Interpretation-clause.

III. In this Act the following words and expressions are used in the following senses, unless a contrary intention appears from the context:—

"Court."

"Court" includes all Judges and Magistrates and all persons, except arbitrators legally authorized to take evidence.

"Fact."

"Fact" means and includes—

(1) Any thing, state of things, or relation of things, capable of being perceived by the senses;

(2) Any mental condition of which any person is conscious.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) That there are certain objects arranged in a certain order in a certain place is a fact.
(*b.*) That a man heard or saw something is a fact.
(*c.*) That a man said certain words is a fact.
(*d.*) That a man holds a certain opinion, has a certain intention, acts in good faith, or fraudulently, or uses a particular word in a particular sense, or is or was at a specified time conscious of a particular sensation, is a fact.
(*e.*) That a man has a certain reputation is a fact.

"Relevant."

One fact is said to be relevant to another when the one is connected with the other in any of the ways referred to in the provisions of this Act relating to the relevancy of facts.

"Facts in issue."

The expression "Facts in issue" means and includes—

Any fact from which, either by itself or in connection with other facts, the existence, non-existence, nature, or extent of any right, liability, or disability, asserted or denied in any suit or proceeding, necessarily follows.

Explanation.—Whenever, under the provisions of the law for the time being in force relating to Civil Procedure, any Court records an issue of fact, the fact to be asserted or denied in the answer to such issue, is a fact in issue.

Illustrations.

A is accused of the murder of B.
At his trial the following facts may be in issue:—
That A caused B's death;
That A intended to cause B's death;
That A had received grave and sudden provocation from B;
That A, at the time of doing the act which caused B's death, was, by reason of unsoundness of mind, incapable of knowing its nature.

---

* For the definition of "British India," see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. viii, *ante*.

"Document" means any matter expressed or described upon any substance by means of letters, figures, or marks, or by more than one of those means, intended to be used, or which may be used, for the purpose of recording that matter.

"Document."

Illustrations.

A writing is a document:
Words printed, lithographed or photographed are documents:
A map or plan is a document:
An inscription on a metal plate or stone is a document:
A caricature is a document.

"Evidence"

"Evidence" means and includes—

(1) All statements which the Court* permits or requires to be made before it by witnesses, in relation to matters of fact under inquiry;
such statements are called oral evidence:

(2) All documents* produced for the inspection of the Court;*
such documents are called documentary evidence.

"Proved."

A fact* is said to be proved when, after considering the matters before it, the Court* either believes it to exist, or considers its existence so probable that a prudent man ought, under the circumstances of the particular case, to act upon the supposition that it exists.

"Disproved."

A fact* is said to be disproved when, after considering the matters before it, the Court* either believes that it does not exist, or considers its non-existence so probable that a prudent man ought, under the circumstances of the particular case, to act upon the supposition that it does not exist.

"Not proved."

A fact* is said not to be proved when it is neither proved nor disproved.

"May presume."

IV. Whenever it is provided by this Act that the Court* may presume a fact,* it may either regard such fact* as proved,* unless and until it is disproved,* or may call for proof of it:

"Shall presume."

Whenever it is directed by this Act that the Court* shall presume a fact,* it shall regard such fact* as proved,* unless and until it is disproved:*

"Conclusive proof."

When one fact* is declared by this Act to be conclusive proof of another, the Court* shall, on proof of the one fact, regard the other as proved,* and shall not allow evidence to be given for the purpose of disproving it.

Chapter II.—Of the Relevancy of Facts.

Evidence may be given of facts in issue and relevant facts.

V. Evidence* may be given in any suit or proceeding of the existence or non-existence of every fact in issue* and of such other facts as are hereinafter declared to be relevant,* and of no others.

Explanation.—This section shall not enable any person to give evidence of a fact which he is disentitled to prove by any provision of the law for the time being in force relating to Civil Procedure.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is tried for the murder of B by beating him with a club with the intention of causing his death.
At A's trial the following facts are in issue—
A's beating B with the club;
A's causing B's death by such beating;
A's intention to cause B's death.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante.*

(*b.*) A suitor does not bring with him, and have in readiness for production at the first hearing of the case, a bond on which he relies. This section does not enable him to produce the bond or prove its contents at a subsequent stage of the proceedings, otherwise than in accordance with the conditions prescribed by the Code of Civil Procedure.

Relevancy of facts forming part of same transaction.

VI. Facts* which, though not in issue,* are so connected with a fact in issue* as to form part of the same transaction, are relevant,* whether they occurred at the same time and place or at different times and places.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is accused of the murder of B by beating him. Whatever was said or done by A or B or the by-standers at the beating, or so shortly before or after it, as to form part of the transaction, is a relevant fact.

(*b.*) A is accused of waging war against the Queen by taking part in an armed insurrection in which property is destroyed, troops are attacked, and gaols are broken open. The occurrence of these facts is relevant, as forming part of the general transaction, though A may not have been present at all of them.

(*c.*) A sues B for a libel contained in a letter forming part of a correspondence. Letters between the parties relating to the subject out of which the libel arose, and forming part of the correspondence in which it is contained, are relevant facts, though they do not contain the libel itself.

(*d.*) The question is, whether certain goods ordered from B were delivered to A. The goods were delivered to several intermediate persons successively. Each delivery is a relevant fact.

Facts which are occasion, cause, or effect of facts in issue.

VII. Facts* which are the occasion, cause, or effect, immediate or otherwise, of relevant* facts, or facts in issue,* or which constitute the state of things under which they happened, or which afforded an opportunity for their occurrence or transaction, are relevant.*

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether A robbed B.

The facts that, shortly before the robbery, B went to a fair with money in his possession and that he showed it, or mentioned the fact that he had it, to third persons, are relevant.

(*b.*) The question is, whether A murdered B.

Marks on the ground, produced by a struggle at or near the place where the murder was committed, are relevant facts.

(*c.*) The question is, whether A poisoned B.

The state of B's health before the symptoms ascribed to poison, and habits of B, known to A, which afforded an opportunity for the administration of poison, are relevant facts.

Motive, preparation and previous or subsequent conduct.

VIII. Any fact* is relevant* which shows or constitutes a motive or preparation for any fact in issue* or relevant* fact.

The conduct of any party, or of any agent to any party, to any suit or proceeding, in reference to such suit or proceeding, or in reference to any fact in issue* therein or relevant* thereto, and the conduct of any person, an offence against whom is the subject of any proceeding, is relevant,* if such conduct influences or is influenced by any fact in issue* or relevant* fact, and whether it was previous or subsequent thereto.

Explanation 1.—The word "conduct" in this section does not include statements, unless those statements accompany and explain acts other than statements; but this explanation is not to affect the relevancy* of statements under any other section of this Act.

Explanation 2.—When the conduct of any person is relevant,* any statement made to him or in his presence and hearing, which affects such conduct, is relevant;*

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is tried for the murder of B.

The facts that A murdered C, that B knew that A had murdered C, and that B had tried to extort money from A by threatening to make his knowledge public, are relevant.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

(*b.*) A sues B upon a bond for the payment of money. B denies the making of the bond.
The fact that, at the time when the bond was alleged to be made, B required money for a particular purpose, is relevant.

(*c.*) A is tried for the murder of B by poison.
The fact that, before the death of B, A procured poison similar to that which was administered to B, is relevant.

(*d*) The question is, whether a certain document is the will of A.
The facts that, not long before the date of the alleged will, A made inquiry into matters to which the provisions of the alleged will relate; that he consulted vakíls in reference to making the will, and that he caused drafts of other wills to be prepared, of which he did not approve, are relevant.

(*e.*) A is accused of a crime.
The facts that, either before, or at the time of, or after the alleged crime, A provided evidence which would tend to give to the facts of the case an appearance favourable to himself, or that he destroyed or concealed evidence, or prevented the presence or procured the absence of persons who might have been witnesses, or suborned persons to give false evidence respecting it, are relevant.

(*f.*) The question is, whether A robbed B.
The facts that, after B was robbed, C said in A's presence—'the police are coming to look for the man who robbed B,' and that immediately afterwards A ran away, are relevant.

(*g*) The question is, whether A owes B rupees 10,000.
The facts that A asked C to lend him money, and that D said to C in A's presence and hearing —'I advise you not to trust A, for he owes B 10,000 rupees,' and that A went away without making any answer, are relevant facts.

(*h.*) The question is, whether A committed a crime.
The fact that A absconded after receiving a letter warning him that inquiry was being made for the criminal, and the contents of the letter, are relevant.

(*i.*) A is accused of a crime.
The facts that, after the commission of the alleged crime, he absconded, or was in possession of property or the proceeds of property acquired by the crime, or attempted to conceal things which were or might have been used in committing it, are relevant.

(*j.*) The question is, whether A was ravished.
The facts that, shortly after the alleged rape, she made a complaint relating to the crime, the circumstances under which, and the terms in which, the complaint was made, are relevant.
The fact that, without making a complaint, she said that she had been ravished is not relevant as conduct under this section, though it may be relevant
as a dying declaration under section thirty-two, clause (one), or as corroborative evidence under section one hundred and fifty-seven.

(*k.*) The question is, whether A was robbed.
The fact that, soon after the alleged robbery, he made a complaint relating to the offence, the circumstances under which, and the terms in which, the complaint was made, are relevant.
The fact that he said he had been robbed, without making any complaint, is not relevant as conduct under this section, though it may be relevant
as a dying declaration under section thirty-two, clause (one), or as corroborative evidence under section one hundred and fifty-seven.

Facts necessary to explain or introduce relevant facts.

IX. Facts* necessary to explain or introduce a fact in issue* or relevant* fact, or which support or rebut an inference suggested by a fact in issue* or relevant* fact, or which establish the identity of any thing or person whose identity is relevant,* or fix the time or place at which any fact in issue* or relevant* fact happened, or which show the relation of parties by whom any such fact was transacted, are relevant* in so far as they are necessary for that purpose.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether a given document is the will of A. The state of A's property and of his family at the date of the alleged will may be relevant facts.

(*b.*) A sues B for a libel imputing disgraceful conduct to A; B affirms that the matter alleged to be libellous is true.
The position and relations of the parties at the time when the libel was published may be relevant facts as introductory to the facts in issue.
The particulars of a dispute between A and B about a matter unconnected with the allege libel are irrelevant, though the fact that there was a dispute may be relevant if it affected the relations between A and B.

(*c.*) A is accused of a crime.
The fact that, soon after the commission of the crime, A absconded from his house, is relevant, under section eight, as conduct subsequent to and affected by facts in issue.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

The fact that, at the time when he left home, he had sudden and urgent business at the place to which he went, is relevant, as tending to explain the fact that he left home suddenly.

The details of the business on which he left are not relevant, except in so far as they are necessary to show that the business was sudden and urgent.

(*d.*) A sues B for inducing C to break a contract of service made by him with A. C, on leaving A's service, says to, A—'I am leaving you because B has made me a better offer.' This statement is a relevant fact as explanatory of C's conduct, which is relevant as a fact in issue.

(*e.*) A, accused of theft, is seen to give the stolen property to B, who is seen to give it to A's wife. B says, as he delivers it—'A says you are to hide this.' B's statement is relevant as explanatory of a fact which is part of the transaction.

(*f.*) A is tried for a riot and is proved to have marched at the head of a mob. The cries of the mob are relevant as explanatory of the nature of the transaction.

Things said or done by conspirator in reference to common design.

X. Where there is reasonable ground to believe that two or more persons have conspired together to commit an offence or an actionable wrong, any thing said, done or written by any one of such persons in reference to their common intention, after the time when such intention was first entertained by any one of them, is a relevant* fact as against each of the persons believed to be so conspiring, as well for the purpose of proving the existence of the conspiracy as for the purpose of showing that any such person was a party to it.

Illustration.

Reasonable ground exists for believing that A has joined in a conspiracy to wage war against the Queen.

The facts that B procured arms in Europe for the purpose of the conspiracy, C collected money in Calcutta for a like object, D persuaded persons to join the conspiracy in Bombay, E published writings advocating the object in view at Agra, and F transmitted from Delhi to G at Cabul the money which C had collected at Calcutta, and the contents of a letter written by H giving an account of the conspiracy, are each relevant, both to prove the existence of the conspiracy, and to prove A's complicity in it, although he may have been ignorant of all of them, and although the persons by whom they were done were strangers to him, and although they may have taken place before he joined the conspiracy or after he left it.

When facts not otherwise relevant become relevant.

XI. Facts* not otherwise relevant* are relevant*—

(1) If they are inconsistent with any fact in issue* or relevant* fact.

(2) If by themselves or in connection with other facts they make the existence or non-existence of any fact in issue* or relevant* fact highly probable or improbable.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether A committed a crime at Calcutta on a certain day.

The fact that, on that day, A was at Lahore is relevant.

The fact that, near the time when the crime was committed, A was at a distance from the place where it was committed, which would render it highly improbable, though not impossible, that he committed it, is relevant.

(*b.*) The question is, whether A committed a crime.

The circumstances are such that the crime must have been committed either by A, B, C, or D. Every fact which shows that the crime could have been committed by no one else, and that it was not committed by either B, C, or D, is relevant.

In suits for damages, facts tending to enable Court to determine amount are relevant.

XII. In suits in which damages are claimed, any fact* which will enable the Court to determine the amount of damages which ought to be awarded is relevant.*

Facts relevant when right or custom is in question.

XIII. Where the question is as to the existence of any right or custom, the following facts are relevant*—

(*a.*) Any transaction by which the right or custom in question was created, claimed, modified, recognized, asserted or denied, or which was inconsistent with its existence:

---

* See definitions, s. 3. *ante.*

(*b.*) Particular instances in which the right or custom was claimed, recognized, or exercised, or in which its exercise was disputed, asserted or departed from.

Illustration.

The question is, whether A has a right to a fishery. A deed conferring the fishery on A's ancesters, a mortgage of the fishery by A's father, a subsequent grant of the fishery by A's father, irreconcilable with the mortgage, particular instances in which A's father exercise the right, or in which the exercise of the right was stopped by A's neighbours, are relevant facts.

Facts showing existence of state of mind, or of body or bodily feeling.

XIV. Facts* showing the existence of any state of mind—such as intention, knowledge, good faith, negligence, rashness, ill-will or good-will towards any particular person,—or showing the existence of any state of body or bodily feeling, are relevant,* when the existence of any such state of mind or body or bodily feeling is in issue* or relevant.*

Explanation.—A fact, relevant* as showing the existence of a relevant state of mind, must show that it exists, not generally, but in reference to the particular matter in question.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is accused of receiving stolen goods knowing them to be stolen. It is proved that he was in possession of a particular stolen article.

The fact that, at the same time, he was in possession of many other stolen articles is relevant, as tending to show that he knew each and all of the articles of which he was in possession to be stolen.

(*b.*) A is accused of fraudulently delivering to another person a piece of counterfeit coin which, at the time when he delivered it, he knew to be counterfeit.

The fact that, at the time of its delivery, A was possessed of a number of other pieces of counterfeit coin, is relevant.

(*c.*) A sues B for damage done by a dog of B's which B knew to be ferocious.

The facts that the dog had previously bitten X, Y, and Z, and that they had made complaint to B, are relevant.

(*d.*) The question is whether A, the acceptor of a bill of exchange, knew that the name of the payee was fictitious.

The fact that A had accepted other bills drawn in the same manner before they could have been transmitted to him by the payee if the payee had been a real person, is relevant, as showing that A knew that the payee was a fictitious person.

(*e.*) A is accused of defaming B by publishing an imputation intended to harm the reputation of B.

The fact of previous publications by A respecting B, showing ill-will on the part of A towards B, is relevant, as proving A's intention to harm B's reputation by the particular publication in question.

The facts that there was no previous quarrel between A and B, and that A repeated the matter complained of as he heard it, are relevant, as showing that A did not intend to harm the reputation of B.

(*f.*) A is sued by B for fraudulently respresenting to B that C was solvent, whereby B, being induced to trust C, who was insolvent, suffered loss.

The fact that, at the time when A represented C to be solvent, C was supposed to be solvent by his neighbours and by persons dealing with him, is relevant, as showing that A made the representation in good faith.

(*g.*) A is sued by B for the price of work done by B, upon a house of which A is owner, by the order of C, a contractor.

A's defence is that B's contract was with C.

The fact that A paid C for the work in question is relevant, as proving that A did, in good faith, make over to C the management of the work in question, so that C was in a position to contract with B on C's own account, and not as agent for A.

(*h.*) A is accused of the dishonest misappropriation of property which he had found, and the question is, whether, when he appropriated it, he believed in good faith that the real owner could not be found.

The fact that public notice of the loss of the property had been given in the place where A was is relevant as showing that A did not in good faith believe that that real owner of the property could not be found.

See definitions, s. 3, *ante.*

The fact that A knew, or had reason to believe, that the notice was given fraudulently by C, who had heard of the loss of the property and wished to set up a false claim to it, is relevant, as showing that the fact that A knew of the notice did not disprove A's good faith.

(*i.*) A is charged with shooting at B with intent to kill him. In order to show A's intent, the fact of A's having previously shot at B may be proved.

(*j.*) A is charged with sending threatening letters to B. Threatening letters previously sent by A to B may be proved, as showing the intention of the letters.

(*k.*) The question is, whether A has been guilty of cruelty towards B, his wife.

Expressions of their feeling towards each other shortly before or after the alleged cruelty are relevant facts.

(*l.*) The question is, whether A's death was caused by poison.

Statements made by A during his illness as his symptoms are relevant facts.

(*m.*) The question is, what was the state of A's health at the time when an assurance on his life was effected.

Statements made by A as to the state of his health at or near the time in question are relevant facts.

(*n.*) A sues B for negligence in providing him with a carriage for hire not reasonably fit for use, whereby A was injured.

The fact that B's attention was drawn on other occasions to the defect of that particular carriage is relevant.

The fact that B was habitually negligent about the carriages which he let to hire is irrelevant.

(*o.*) A is tried for the murder of B by intentionally shooting him dead.

The fact that A, on other occasions, shot at B is relevant, as showing his intention to shoot B.

The fact that A was in the habit of shooting at people with intent to murder them is irrelevant.

(*p.*) A is tried for a crime

The fact that he said something indicating an intention to commit that particular crime is relevant.

The fact that he said something indicating a general disposition to commit crimes of that class is irrelevant.

Facts bearing on question whether act was accidental or intentional.

XV. When there is a question whether an act was accidental or intentional, the fact* that such act formed part of a series of similar occurrences, in each of which the person doing the act was concerned, is relevant.*

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A is a accused of burning down his house in order to obtain money for which it is insured.

The facts that A lived in several houses successively, each of which he insured, in each of which a fire occurred, and after each of which fires A received payment from a different insurance office, are relevent, as tending to show that the fires were not accidental.

(*b.*) A is employed to receive money from the debtors of B. It is A's duty to make entries in a book showing the amounts received by him. He makes an entry showing that on a particular occasion he received less than he really did receive.

The question is, whether this false entry was accidental or intentional.

The facts that other entires made by A in the same book are false, and that the false entry is in each case in favour of A, are relevant.

(*c.*) A is accused of fraudulently delivering to B a conterfeit rupee.

The question is, whether the delivery of the rupee was accidental.

The facts that, soon before or soon after the delivery to B, A delivered counterfeit rupees to C, D, and E are relevant, as showing that the delivery to B was not accidental.

Existence of course of business when relevant.

XVI. When there is a question whether a particular act was done, the existence of any course of business, according to which it naturally would have been done, is a relevant* fact.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether a particular letter was despatched.

The facts that it was the ordinary course of business for all letters put in a certain place to be carried to the post, and that that particular letter was put in that place, are relevant.

(*b.*) The question is, whether a particular letter reached A. The facts that it was posted in due course, and was not returned through the Dead Letter Office, are relevant.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

ADMISSIONS.

Admission defined.

XVII. An admission is a statement, oral or documentary, which suggests any inference as to any fact in issue* or relevant* fact, and which is made by any of the persons, and under the circumstances, hereinafter mentioned.

Admission—by party to proceeding or his agent;

XVIII. Statements made by a party to the proceeding, or by an agent to any such party, whom the Court regards, under the circumstances of the case, as expressly or impliedly authorized by him to make them, are admissions.

by suitor in representative character;

Statements made by parties to suits, suing or sued in a representative character, are not admissions, unless they were made while the party making them held that character.

Statements made by—

by party interested in subject-matter;

(1) Persons who have any proprietary or pecuniary interest in the subject-matter of the proceeding, and who make the statement in their character of persons so interested, or

by person from whom interest derived.

(2) Persons from whom the parties to the suit have derived their interest in the subject-matter of the suit,

are admissions, if they are made during the continuance of the interest of the persons making the statements.

Admissions by persons whose position must be proved as against party to suit.

XIX. Statements made by persons whose position or liability it is necessary to prove* as against any party to the suit, are admissions, if such statements would be relevant* as against such persons in relation to such position or liability in a suit brought by or against them, and if they are made whilst the person making them occupies such position or is subject to such liability.

Illustration.

A undertakes to collect rents for B.
B sues A for not collecting rent due from C to B.
A denies that rent was due from C to B.
A statement by C that he owed B rent is an admission, and is a relevant fact as against A, if A denies that C did owe rent to B.

Admissions by persons expressly referred to by party to suit.

XX. Statements made by persons to whom a party to the suit has expressly referred for information in referrence to a matter in dispute are admissions.

Illustration.

The question is, whether a horse sold by A to B is sound.
A says to B, 'Go and ask C, C knows all about it.' C's statement is an admission.

Proof of admissions against persons making them, and by or on their behalf.

XXI. Admissions are relevant* and may be proved* as against the person who makes them, or his representative in interest; but they cannot be proved* by or on behalf of the person who makes them or by his representative in interest, except in the following cases:—

(1.) An admission may be proved* by or on behalf of the person making it, when it is of such a nature that, if the person making it were dead, it would be relevant* as between third persons under section thirty-two.

(2.) An admission may be proved* by or on behalf of the person making it, when it consists of a statement of the existence of any state of mind or body, relevant* or in issue, made at or about the time when such state of mind or body existed, and is accompanied by conduct rendering its falsehood improbable.

(3.) An admission may be proved by or on behalf of the person making it, if it is relevant* otherwise than as an admission.

---

* See definition, s. 3, *ante*.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question between A and B is, whether a certain deed is or is not forged. A affirms that it is genuine, B that it is forged.

A may prove a statement by B that the deed is genuine, and B may prove a statement by A that the deed is forged; but A cannot prove a statement by himself that the deed is genuine, nor can B prove a statement by himself that the deed is forged.

(*b.*) A, the Captain of a ship, is tried for casting her away.

Evidence is given to show that the ship was taken out of her proper course.

A produces a book kept by him in the ordinary course of his business, showing observations alleged to have been taken by him from day to day, and indicating that the ship was not taken out of her proper course. A may prove these statements, because they would be admissible between third parties, if he were dead, under section thirty-two, clause (two).

(*c*). A is accused of a crime committed by him at Calcutta.

He produces a letter written by himself and dated at Lahore on that day, and bearing the Lahore post-mark of that day.

The statement in the date of the letter is admissible, because, if A were dead, it would be admissible under section thirty-two, clause (two).

(*d.*) A is accused of receiving stolen goods knowing them to be stolen.

He offers to prove that he refused to sell them below their value.

A may prove these statements, though they are admissions, because they are explanatory of conduct influenced by facts in issue.

(*e*). A is accused of fraudulently having in his possession counterfeit coin which he knew to be counterfeit.

He offers to prove that he asked a skilful person to examine the coin, as he doubted whether it was counterfeit or not, and that that person did examine it and told him it was genuine.

A may prove these facts for the reasons stated in the last preceding illustration.

When oral admissions as to contents of documents are relevant.

XXII. Oral admissions as to the contents of a document* are not relevant,* unless and until the party proposing to prove them shows that he is entitled to give secondary evidence of the contents of such document* under the rules hereinafter contained, or unless the genuineness of a document* produced is in question.

Admissions in civil cases, when relevant.

XXIII. In civil cases no admission is relevant,* if it is made either upon an express condition that evidence* of it is not to be given, or under circumstances from which the Court* can infer that the parties agreed together that evidence of it should not be given.

Explanation.—Nothing in this section shall be taken to exempt any barrister,† pleader, attorney or vakil from giving evidence of any matter of which he may be compelled to give evidence* under section one hundred and twenty-six.

Confession caused by inducement, threat or promise, when irrelevant in criminal proceeding.

XXIV. A confession made by an accused person is irrelevant in a criminal proceeding, if the making of the confession appears to the Court* to have been caused by any inducement, threat or promise, having reference to the charge against the accused person, proceeding from a person in authority and sufficient, in the opinion of the Court,* to give the accused person grounds, which would appear to him reasonable, for supposing that by making it he would gain any advantage or avoid any evil of a temporal nature in reference to the proceedings against him.

Ss. 120, 184 of the Code of Criminal Procedure declare that no Police officer or other person shall offer any inducement to an accused person by threat, or promise, or otherwise, to make any disclosure or confession, whether such person be under arrest or not. But the person arrested shall not be prevented by caution or otherwise from making any disclosure voluntarily.

The only inducement to confess which can legally be offered is the tender of pardon by certain judicial officers on certain conditions in offences triable exclusively by the Court of Session. S. 347, Code of Criminal Procedure.

Confession to Police officer not to be proved.

XXV. No confession made to a Police officer shall be proved* as against a person accused of any offence.

A Police officer is forbidden to record any admission or confession of guilt, which may be made before him by any person accused of an offence, but he may reduce it to writing for his own

* See definition, s. 3, *ante.*

† See definition, Act I, 1863, s. 2, cl. xiv, *ante.*

information or guidance, and he may give evidence of a dying declaration. S. 121, Code of Criminal Procedure.

Confession by accused while in custody of Police not to be proved against him.

XXVI. No confession made by any person whilst he is in the custody of a Police officer, unless it be made in the immediate presence of a Magistrate, shall be proved* as against such person.

The mere standing by of a Magistrate when confessions are being made to and recorded by the Police for their own use will not make those confessions evidence, for the law refers to cases where the Magistrate is himself conducting the investigation, and then, although the prisoner may be in the custody of the Police at the time, such prisoner, making a confession, is liable to have that confession used against him—Domun Kahar, 12 W. R., 82.

S. 122 of the Code of Criminal Procedure declares how a confession shall be recorded by a Magistrate during a Police investigation. See S. 80 of the Evidence Act as to the legal presumptions regarding a duly recorded confession.

How much of information received from accused may be proved.

XXVII. Provided that, when any fact* is deposed to as discovered in consequence of information received from a person accused of any offence, in the custody of a Police officer, so much of such information, whether it amounts to a confession or not, as relates distinctly to the fact* thereby discovered, may be proved.*

In the case of Dhurmo Dutt Ojha (8 W. R., 13), it appeared that the prisoners confessed on being told by the Police officer that he would get them released if they told the truth. The Calcutta High Court severely condemned such conduct as highly improper and illegal, holding that no part of the Police officer's evidence as to the discovery of facts in consequence of the confessions was legally admissible. See also Bechoo Manjee, 9 W. R., 16.

Confession made after removal of impression caused by inducement, threat or promise, relevant.

XXVIII. If such a confession as is referred to in section twenty-four is made after the impression caused by any such inducement, threat or promise, has, in the opinion of the Court,* been fully removed, it is relevant.*

Confession otherwise relevant not to become irrelevant because of promise of secrecy, &c.

XXIX. If such a confession is otherwise relevant,* it does not become irrelevant, merely because it was made under a promise of secrecy, or in consequence of a deception practised on the accused person for the purpose of obtaining it, or when he was drunk, or because it was made in answer to questions which he need not have answered, whatever may have been the form of those questions, or because he was not warned that he was not bound to make such confession, and that evidence* of it might be given against him.

Ss. 120, 184 of the Code of Criminal Procedure expressly declare that no Police officer or other person shall prevent a person arrested, by any caution or otherwise, from making any disclosure which he may be disposed to make of his own free will. See note to S. 26. *ante.*

See Ss. 342 *et seq.* of the Code for the rules for the examination of accused persons under trial or during an inquiry preliminary to commitment to the Sessions Court for trial.

Consideration of proved confession affecting person making it and others jointly under trial for same offence.

XXX. When more persons than one are being tried jointly for the same offence, and a confession made by one of such persons affecting himself and some other of such persons is proved,* the Court may take into consideration such confession as against such other person as well as against the person who makes such confession.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A and B are jointly tried for the murder of C. It is proved that A said,—'B and I murdered C.' The Court may consider the effect of this confession as against B.

(*b.*) A is on his trial for the murder of C. There is evidence to show that C was murdered by A and B, and that B said,—'A and I murdered C.'

This statement may not be taken into consideration by Court against A, as B is not being jointly tried.

Admissions not conclusive proof, but may estop.

XXXI. Admissions are not conclusive† proof of the matters admitted, but they may operate as estoppels under the provisions hereinafter contained.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante.* | † See definition, s. 4, *ante.*

STATEMENTS BY PERSONS WHO CANNOT BE CALLED AS WITNESSES.

Cases in which statement of relevant fact by person who is dead or cannot be found, &c., is relevant.

XXXII. Statements, written or verbal, of relevant* facts made by a person who is dead, or who cannot be found, or who has become incapable of giving evidence,* or whose attendance cannot be procured without an amount of delay or expense which, under the circumstances of the case, appears to the Court* unreasonable, are themselves relevant* facts in the following cases:—

When it relates to cause of death;

(1.) When the statement is made by a person as to the cause of his death, or as to any of the circumstances of the transaction which resulted in his death, in cases in which the cause of that person's death comes into question.

Such statements are relevant* whether the person who made them was or was not, at the time when they were made, under expectation of death, and whatever may be the nature of the proceeding in which the cause of his death comes into question.

Thus in the case of Bissorunjan Mookerjee, 6 W. R., 75, in which the prisoner was charged with murder and rape, the dying declaration of the woman was received as evidence on the charge of rape. The terms of the law, it will be observed, do not require as heretofore any belief on the part of the deponent that he is in danger of approaching death. See S. 371 of the late Code of Criminal Procedure and Act II, 1855, s. 29, both now repealed.

or is made in course of business;

(2.) When the statement was made by such person in the ordinary course of business, and in particular when it consists of any entry or memorandum made by him in books kept in the ordinary course of business, or in the discharge of professional duty; or of an acknowledgment written or signed by him of the receipt of money, goods, securities or property of any kind; or of a document* used in commerce written or signed by him, or of the date of a letter or other document* usually dated, written or signed by him.

or against interest of maker;

(3.) When the statement is against the pecuniary or proprietary interest of the person making it, or when true, it would expose him or would have exposed him to a criminal prosecution or to a suit for damages.

or gives opinion as to public right or custom, or matters of general interest;

(4.) When the statement gives the opinion of any such person, as to the existence of any public right or custom or matter of public or general interest, of the existence of which, if it existed, he would have been likely to be aware, and when such statement was made before any controversy as to such right, custom or matter, had arisen.

or relates to existence of relationship;

(5.) When the statement relates to the existence of any relationship between persons as to whose relationship (*by blood, marriage, or adoption*)† the person making the statement had special means of knowledge, and when the statement was made before the question in dispute was raised.

or is made in will or deed relating to family affairs;

(6.) When the statement relates to the existence of any relationship (*by blood, marriage, or adoption*)† between persons deceased, and is made in any will or deed relating to the affairs of the family to which any such deceased person belonged, or in any family pedigree, or upon any tombstone, family portrait, or other thing on which such statements are usually made, and when such statement was made before the question in dispute was raised.

or in document relating to transaction mentioned in section 18, clause (*a*);

(7.) When the statement is contained in any deed, will‡ or other document* which relates to any such transaction as is mentioned in section thirteen, clause (*a*).

---

* See definition, s. 3, *ante*.
† Added by Act XVIII, 1872, s. 2.
‡ See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xvi, *ante*.

or is made by several persons, and expresses feelings relevant to matter in question.

(8.) When the statement was made by a number of persons, and expressed feelings or impressions on their part relevant* to the matter in question.

To these instances s. 327 of the Code of Criminal Procedure adds the following: If an accused person absconds, and after due pursuit cannot be arrested, any Court competent to try or to commit such accused person for trial for the offence complained of may, in his absence, record the statements of the persons acquainted with the facts; and such depositions may, on the arrest of such person, be put in on his trial for such offence, if it is not practicable to procure the attendance of such witnesses.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether A was murdered by B; or

A dies of injuries received in a transaction in the course of which she was ravished. The question is, whether she was ravished by B; or

The question is, whether A was killed by B under such circumstances that a suit would lie against B by A's widow.

Statements made by A as to the cause of his or her death, referring respectively to the murder, the rape, and the actionable wrong under consideration, are relevant facts.

(*b.*) The question is as to the date of A's birth.

An entry in the diary of a deceased surgeon, regularly kept in the course of business, stating that, on a given day, he attended A's mother and delivered her of a son, is a relevant fact.

(*c.*) The question is, whether A was in Calcutta on a given day.

A statement in the diary of a deceased solicitor, regularly kept in the course of business, that, on a given day, the solicitor attended A at a place mentioned, in Calcutta, for the purpose of conferring with him upon specified business, is a relevant fact.

(*d.*) The question is, whether a ship sailed from Bombay harbour on a given day.

A letter written by a deceased member of a merchant's firm, by which she was chartered, to their correspondents in London to whom the cargo was consigned, stating that the ship sailed on a given day from Bombay harbour, is a relevant fact.

(*e.*) The question is, whether rent was paid to A for certain land.

A letter from A's deceased agent to A, saying that he had received the rent on A's account and held it at A's orders, is a relevant fact.

(*f.*) The question is, whether A and B were legally married.

The statement of a deceased clergyman that he married them under such circumstances that the celebration would be a crime, is relevant.

(*g.*) The question is, whether A, a person who cannot be found, wrote a letter on a certain day. The fact that a letter written by him is dated on that day, is relevant.

(*h.*) The question is, what was the cause of the wreck of a ship.

A protest made by the Captain, whose attendance cannot be procured, is a relevant fact.

(*i.*) The question is, whether a given road is a public way.

A statement by A, a deceased headman of the village, that the road was public, is a relevant fact.

(*j.*) The question is, what was the price of grain on a certain day in a particular market. A statement of the price, made by a deceased banya in the ordinary course of his business, is a relevant fact.

(*k.*) The question is, whether A, who is dead, was the father of B.

A statement made by A that B was his son, is a relevant fact.

(*l.*) The question is, what was the date of the birth of A.

A letter from A's deceased father to a friend, announcing the birth of A on a given day, is a relevant fact.

(*m.*) The question is, whether, and when, A and B were married.

An entry in a memorandum-book by C, the deceased father of B, of his daughter's marriage with A on a given date, is a relevant fact.

(*n.*) A sues B for a libel expressed in a painted caricature exposed in a shop window. The question is as to the similarity of the caricature and its libellous character. The remarks of a crowd of spectators on these points may be proved.

Relevancy of certain evidence for proving, in subsequent proceeding, the truth of facts therein stated.

XXXIII. Evidence* given by a witness in a judicial proceeding, or before any person authorized by law to take it, is relevant* for the purpose of proving* in a subsequent judicial proceeding, or in a later stage of the same judicial proceeding, the truth of the facts* which it states, when the witness is dead or cannot be found, or is incapable of giving evidence,* or is kept out of the way by the adverse party, or if his presence cannot be obtained without an amount of

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

delay or expense which, under the circumstances of the case, the Court* considers unreasonable.

Provided—

that the proceeding was between the same parties or their representatives in interest;

that the adverse party in the first proceeding had the right and opportunity to cross-examine;

that the questions in issue were substantially the same in the first as the second proceeding.

Explanation.—A criminal trial or inquiry shall be deemed to be a proceeding between the prosecutor and the accused within the meaning of this section.

See s. 327 of the Code of Criminal Procedure quoted in the note to the last section. See also S. 330 of the Code as to the issue of commissions for the examination of witnesses in Criminal cases.

STATEMENTS MADE UNDER SPECIAL CIRCUMSTANCES.

Entries in books of account when relevant.

XXXIV. Entries in books of account, regularly kept in the course of business, are relevant* whenever they refer to a matter into which the Court has to inquire, but such statements shall not alone be sufficient evidence* to charge any person with liability.

Illustration.

A sues B for Rs. 1,000, and shows entries in his account-books showing B to be indebted to him to this amount. The entries are relevant, but are not sufficient, without other evidence, to prove the debt

Relevancy of entry in public record, made in performance of duty.

XXXV. An entry in any public or other official book, register, or record, stating a fact in issue* or relevant* fact, and made by a public servant in the discharge of his official duty, or by any other person in performance of a duty specially enjoined by the law of the country in which such book, register, or record is kept, is itself a relevant* fact.

Relevancy of statements in maps, charts and plans.

XXXVI. Statements of facts in issue* or relevant* facts, made in published maps or charts generally offered for public sale, or in maps or plans made under the authority of Government, as to matters usually represented or stated in such maps, charts or plans, are themselves relevant* facts.

Relevancy of statement as to fact of public nature, contained in certain Acts or notifications.

XXXVII. When the Court* has to form an opinion as to the existence of any fact of a public nature, any statement of it, made in a recital contained in any Act of Parliament, or in any Act of the Governor-General in India in Council, or of the Governors in Council of Madras or Bombay, or of the Lieutenant-Governor in Council of Bengal, or in a notification of the Government appearing in the *Gazette of India*, or in the Gazette of any Local Government,† or in any printed paper purporting to be the *London Gazette* or the *Government Gazette* of any colony or possession of the Queen, is a relevant* fact.

Relevancy of statements as to any law contained in law-books.

XXXVIII. When the Court* has to form an opinion as to a law of any country, any statement of such law contained in a book purporting to be printed or published under the authority of the Government of such country and to contain any such law, and any report of a ruling of the Courts of such country contained in a book purporting to be a report of such rulings, is relevant.*

HOW MUCH OF A STATEMENT IS TO BE PROVED.

What evidence to be given when statement forms part of a conversation, document, book, or series of letters or papers.

XXXIX. When any statement of which evidence* is given forms part of a longer statement, or of a conversation or part of an isolated document,* or is contained in a document which forms part of a book, or of a connected series of letters or papers, evidence* shall be given of so much and no more of the statement, conversation, document,* book, or series of letters

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*. † See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. x, *ante*.

or papers as the Court* considers necessary in that particular case to the full understanding of the nature and effect of the statement, and of the circumstances under which it was made.

JUDGMENTS OF COURTS OF JUSTICE, WHEN RELEVANT.

Previous judgments relevant to bar a second suit or trial.

XL. The existence of any judgment, order or decree which by law prevents any Court* from taking cognizance of a suit or holding a trial, is a relevant* fact when the question is whether such Court* ought to take cognizance of such suit, or to hold such trial.

Relevancy of certain judgments in probate, &c., jurisdiction.

XLI. A final judgment, order or decree of a competent Court,* in the exercise of probate, matrimonial, admiralty or insolvency jurisdiction, which confers upon or takes away from any person any legal character, or which declares any person to be entitled to any such character, or to be entitled to any specific thing, not as against any specified person but absolutely, is relevant* when the existence of any such legal character, or the title of any such person to any such thing, is relevant.*

Such judgment, order or decree is conclusive† proof

that any legal character which it confers accrued at the time when such judgment, order or decree came into operation;

that any legal character, to which it declares any such person to be entitled, accrued to that person at the time when such judgment (*order or decree*‡) declares it to have accrued to person;

that any legal character which it takes away from any such person ceased at the time from which such judgment (*order or decree*‡) declared that it had ceased or should cease;

and that any thing to which it declares any person to be so entitled was the property of that person at the time from which such judgment (*order or decree*‡) declares that it had been or should be his property.

Relevancy and effect of judgments orders or decrees, other than those mentioned in section 41.

XLII. Judgments, orders or decrees other than those mentioned in section forty-one, are relevant* if they relate to matters of a public nature relevant to the enquiry; but such judgments, orders or decrees, are not conclusive† proof of that which they state.

Illustration.

A sues B for trespass on his land. B alleges the existence of a public right of way over the land, which A denies.

The existence of a decree in favour of the defendant, in a suit by A against C for a trespass on the same land, in which C alleged the existence of the same right of way, is relevant, but it is not conclusive proof that the right of way exists.

Judgments, &c., other than those mentioned in sections 40—42, when relevant.

XLIII. Judgments, orders or decrees, other than those mentioned in sections forty, forty-one, and forty-two, are irrelevant* unless the existence of such judgment, order or decree is a fact in issue* or is relevant* under some other provision of this Act.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A and B separately sue C for a libel which reflects upon each of them. C in each case says, that the matter alleged to be libellous is true, and the circumstances are such that it is probably true in each case, or in neither.

A obtains a decree against C for damages on the ground that C failed to make out his justification. The fact is irrelevant as between B and C.

(*b.*) A prosecutes B for adultery with C, A's wife.

B denies that C is A's wife, but the Court convicts B of adultery.

Afterwards, C is prosecuted for bigamy in marrying B during A's lifetime. C says that she never was A's wife.

The judgment against B is irrelevant as against C.

(*c.*) A prosecutes B for stealing a cow from him. B is convicted.

A, afterwards, sues C for the cow, which B had sold to him before his conviction. As between A and C, the judgment against B is irrelevant.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*. † See definition, s. 4, *ante*.

‡ Added by Act XVIII, 1872, s. 3.

(*d.*) A has obtained a decree for the possession of land against B. C, B's son, murders A in consequence.

The existence of the judgment is relevant, as showing motive for a crime.

Fraud or collusion in obtaining judgment or incompetency of Court, may be proved.

XLIV. Any party to a suit or other proceeding may show that any judgment, order or decree which is relevant* under section forty, forty-one, or forty-two, and which has been proved* by the adverse party, was delivered by a Court* not competent to deliver it, or was obtained by fraud or collusion.

OPINIONS OF THIRD PERSONS WHEN RELEVANT.

Opinions of experts.

XLV. When the Court* has to form an opinion upon a point of foreign law, or of science or art, or as to identity of handwriting, the opinions upon that point of persons specially skilled in such foreign law, science or art, (*or in questions as to identity of handwriting*†) are relevant* facts. Such persons are called experts.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether the death of A was caused by poison.

The opinions of experts as to the symptoms produced by the poison by which A is supposed to have died are relevant.

(*b.*) The question is, whether A, at the time of doing a certain act, was, by reason of unsoundness of mind, incapable of knowing the nature of the act, or that he was doing what was either wrong or contrary to law.

The opinions of experts upon the question whether the symptoms exhibited by A commonly show unsoundness of mind, and whether such unsoundness of mind usually renders persons incapable of knowing the nature of the acts which they do, or of knowing that what they do is either wrong or contrary to law, are relevant.

(*c.*) The question is, whether a certain document was written by A. Another document is produced which is proved or admitted to have been written by A.

The opinions of experts on the question whether the two documents were written by the same person or by different persons are relevant.

Facts bearing upon opinions of experts.

XLVI. Facts,* not otherwise relevant,* are relevant* if they support or are inconsistent with the opinions of experts, when such opinions are relevant.*

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether A was poisoned by a certain poison.

The fact that other persons, who were poisoned by that poison, exhibited certain symptoms which experts affirm or deny to be the symptoms of that poison, is relevant.

(*b.*) The question is, whether an obstruction to a harbour is caused by a certain sea-wall.

The fact that other harbours similarly situated in other respects, but where there were no such sea-walls, began to be obstructed at about the same time, is relevant.

Opinion as to handwriting, when relevant.

XLVII. When the Court* has to form an opinion as to the person by whom any document was written or signed, the opinion of any person acquainted with the handwriting of the person by whom it is supposed to be written or signed that it was or was not written or signed by that person is a relevant* fact.

Explanation.—A person is said to be acquainted with the handwriting of another person when he has seen that person write, or when he has received documents* purporting to be written by that person in answer to documents* written by himself or under his authority and addressed to that person, or when, in the ordinary course of business, documents* purporting to be written by that person have been habitually submitted to him.

Illustration.

The question is, whether a given letter is in the handwriting of A, a merchant in London.

B is a merchant in Calcutta, who has written letters addressed to A and received letters purporting to be written by him. C is B's clerk, whose duty it was to examine and file B's correspondence. D is B's broker, to whom B habitually submitted the letters purporting to be written by A for the purpose of advising with him thereon.

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*. | † Added by Act XVIII of 1872, s. 4.

The opinions of B, C, and D on the question whether the letter is in the handwriting of A are relevant, though neither B, C, nor D ever saw A write.

Opinion as to existence of right or custom, when relevant.

XLVIII. When the Court* has to form an opinion as to the existence of any general custom or right, the opinions, as to the existence of such custom or right, of persons who would be likely to know of its existence if it existed, are relevant.*

Explanation.—The expression 'general custom or right' includes customs or rights common to any considerable class of persons.

Illustration.

The right of the villagers of a particular village to use the water of a particular well is a general right within the meaning of this section.

Opinions as to usages, tenets, &c., when relevant.

XLIX. When the Court* has to form an opinion as to—

the usages and tenets of any body of men or family,

the constitution and government of any religious or charitable foundation, or

the meaning of words or terms used in particular districts or by particular classes of people,

the opinions of persons having special means of knowledge thereon are relevant* facts.

Opinion on relationship when relevant.

L. When the Court* has to form an opinion as to the relationship of one person to another, the opinion, expressed by conduct, as to the existence of such relationship, of any person who, as a member of the family or otherwise, has special means of knowledge on the subject, is a relevant* fact: Provided that such opinion shall not be sufficient to prove a marriage in proceedings under the Indian Divorce Act, or in prosecutions under section four hundred and ninety-four, four hundred and ninety-five, four hundred and ninety-seven, or four hundred and ninety-eight of the Indian Penal Code.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The question is, whether A and B were married.
The fact that they were usually received and treated by their friends as husband and wife is relevant.
(*b.*) The question is, whether A was the legitimate son of B. The fact that A was always treated as such by members of the family is relevant.

Grounds of opinion when relevant.

LI. Whenever the opinion of any living person is relevant,* the grounds on which such opinion is based are also relevant.*

Illustration.

An expert may give an account of experiments performed by him for the purpose of forming his opinion.

CHARACTER WHEN RELEVANT.

In civil cases character to prove conduct imputed, irrelevant.

LII. In civil cases, the fact that the character of any person concerned is such as to render probable or improbable any conduct imputed to him is irrelevant,* except in so far as such character appears from facts otherwise relevant.*

In criminal cases, previous good character relevant.

LIII. In criminal proceedings, the fact that the person accused is of a good character is relevant.*

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

In criminal proceedings previous conviction relevant, but not previous bad character, except in reply.

LIV. In criminal proceedings, the fact that the accused person has been previously convicted of any offence is relevant;* but the fact that he has a bad character is irrelevant,* unless evidence has been given that he has a good character, in which case it becomes relevant.*

Explanation.—This section does not apply to cases in which the bad character of any person is itself a fact in issue.*

See s. 326 of the Code of Criminal Procedure as to proof of a previous conviction.

The explanation to s. 54 evidently refers to the European Vagrancy Act (XXI 1869) and to Chapter XXXVIII of the Code.

Character as affecting damages.

LV. In civil cases, the fact that the character of any person is such as to affect the amount of damages which he ought to receive is relevant.*

Explanation.—In sections fifty-two, fifty-three, fifty-four, and fifty-five, the word 'character' includes both reputation and disposition; but evidence may be given only of general reputation and general disposition, and not of particular acts by which reputation or disposition were shown.

PART II.

ON PROOF.

CHAPTER III.—FACTS WHICH NEED NOT BE PROVED.

Fact judicially noticeable need not be proved.

LVI. No fact* of which the Court* will take judicial notice need be proved.*

Facts of which Court must take judicial notice.

LVII. The Court* shall take judicial notice of the following facts:—

(1.) All laws or rules having the force of law now or heretofore in force, or hereafter to be in force, in any part of British India†:

(2.) All public Acts passed or hereafter to be passed by Parliament, and all local and personal Acts directed by Parliament to be judicially noticed:

(3.) Articles of War for Her Majesty's Army or Navy:

(4.) The course of proceeding of Parliament and of the Councils for the purposes of making Laws and Regulations established under the Indian Councils' Act, or any other law for the time being relating thereto:

Explanation.—The word 'Parliament' in clauses (two) and (four) includes—

1. The Parliament of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland;
2. The Parliament of Great Britain;
3. The Parliament of England;
4. The Parliament of Scotland; and
5. The Parliament of Ireland:

(5.) The accession and the sign manual of the Sovereign for the time being of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland:

(6.) All seals of which English Courts take judicial notice: the seals of all the Courts of British India,† and of all Courts out of British India,† established by the authority of the Governor-General or any Local Government‡ in Council: the seals of Courts of Admiralty and Maritime Jurisdiction and of Notaries Public, and all seals which any person is authorized to use by any Act of Parliament or other Act or Regulation having the force of law in British India:†

(7.) The accession to office, names, titles, functions, and signatures of the persons filling for the time being any public office in any part of British India,† if the

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*. † See Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. viii, *ante*.
‡ See Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. x, *ante*.

fact of their appointment to such office is notified in the *Gazette of India*, or in the official Gazette of any Local Government:*

(8.) The existence, title, and national flag of every State or Sovereign recognized by the British Crown:

(9.) The divisions of time, the geographical divisions of the world, and public festivals, fasts and holidays notified in the official Gazette:

(10.) The territories under the dominion of the British Crown:

(11.) The commencement, continuance, and termination of hostilities between the British Crown and any other State or body of persons:

(12) The names of the members and officers of the Court, and of their deputies and subordinate officers and assistants, and also of all officers acting in execution of its process, and of all advocates, attorneys, proctors, vakíls, pleaders, and other persons authorized by law to appear or act before it:

(13.) The rule of the road (*on land or at a Sea*).†

In all these cases, and also on all matters of public history, literature, science or art, the Court‡ may resort for its aid to appropriate books or documents‡ of reference.

If the Court‡ is called upon by any person to take judicial notice of any fact, it may refuse to do so, unless and until such person produces any such book or document‡ as it may consider necessary to enable it to do so.

Facts admitted need not be proved.

LVIII. No fact need be proved‡ in any proceeding which the parties thereto or their agents agree to admit at the hearing, or which, before the hearing, they agree to admit by any writing under their hands, or which by any rule of pleading in force at the time they are deemed to have admitted by their pleadings: Provided that the Court‡ may, in its discretion, require the facts admitted to be proved‡ otherwise than by such admissions.

Chapter IV.—Of Oral Evidence.

Proof of facts by oral evidence.

LIX. All facts, except the contents of documents,‡ may be proved‡ by oral evidence.‡

Oral evidence must be direct.

LX. Oral evidence‡ must, in all cases whatever, be direct; that is to say—

If it refers to a fact which could be seen, it must be the evidence‡ of a witness who says he saw it;

If it refers to a fact which could be heard, it must be the evidence‡ of a witness who says he heard it;

If it refers to a fact which could be perceived by any other sense or in any other manner, it must be the evidence‡ of a witness who says he perceived it by that sense or in that manner;

If it refers to an opinion or to the grounds on which that opinion is held, it must be the evidence‡ of the person who holds that opinion on those grounds:

Provided that the opinions of experts expressed in any treatise commonly offered for sale, and the grounds on which such opinions are held, may be proved by the production of such treatises if the author is dead or cannot be found, or has become incapable of giving evidence, or cannot be called as a witness without an amount of delay or expense which the Court‡ regards as unreasonable:

Provided also that, if oral evidence refers to the existence or condition of any material thing other than a document,‡ the Court‡ may, if it thinks fit, require the production of such material thing for its inspection.

As to the meaning of the term "expert," see s. 45.

Chapter V.—Of Documentary Evidence.

Proof of contents of documents.

LXI. The contents of documents‡ may be proved either by primary or by secondary evidence.

* See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. x, *ante*. † Added by Act XVIII, 1872, s. 5.
‡ See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

Primary evidence.

LXII. Primary evidence* means the document* itself produced for the inspection of the Court.*

Explanation 1.—Where a document* is executed in several parts, each part is primary evidence of the document:*

Where a document* is executed in counterpart, each counterpart being executed by one or some of the parties only, each counterpart is primary evidence as against the parties executing it.

Explanation 2.—Where a number of documents* are all made by one uniform process as in the case of printing, lithography, or photography, each is primary evidence* of the contents of the rest; but where they are all copies of a common original, they are not primary evidence* of the contents of the original.

Illustration.

A person is shown to have been in possession of a number of placards, all printed at one time from one original. Any one of the placards is primary evidence of the contents of any other, but no one of them is primary evidence of the contents of the original.

Secondary evidence.

LXIII. Secondary evidence* means and includes—

(1.) Certified copies given under the provisions hereinafter contained;

(2.) Copies made from the original by mechanical processes which in themselves insure the accuracy of the copy, and copies compared with such copies;

(3.) Copies made from or compared with the original;

(4.) Counterparts of documents* as against the parties who did not execute them;

(5.) Oral accounts of the contents of a document* given by some person who has himself seen it.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A photograph of an original is secondary evidence of its contents, though the two have not been compared, if it is proved that the thing photographed was the original.

(*b.*) A copy compared with a copy of a letter made by a copying machine is secondary evidence of the contents of the letter, if it is shown that the copy made by the copying machine was made from the original.

(*c.*) A copy transcribed from a copy, but afterwards compared with the original, is secondary evidence; but the copy not so compared is not secondary evidence of the original, although the copy from which it was transcribed was compared with the original.

(*d.*) Neither an oral account of a copy compared with the original, nor an oral account of a photograph or machine-copy of the original, is secondary evidence of the original.

Proof of documents by primary evidence.

LXIV. Documents* must be proved by primary evidence* except in the cases hereinafter mentioned.

Cases in which secondary evidence relating to documents may be given.

LXV. Secondary evidence* may be given of the existence, condition, or contents of a document* in the following cases:—

(*a.*) When the original is shown or appears to be in the possession or power of the person against whom the document is sought to be proved, or of any person out of reach of, or not subject to, the process of Court, or of any person legally bound to produce it.

and when, after the notice mentioned in section sixty-six, such person does not produce it;

(*b.*) When the existence, condition or contents of the original have been proved to be admitted in writing by the person against whom it is proved or by his representative in interest;

(*c.*) When the original has been destroyed or lost, or when the party offering evidence of its contents cannot, for any other reason not arising from his own default or neglect, produce it in reasonable time;

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

(*d.*) When the original is of such a nature as not to be easily moveable;

(*e.*) When the original is a public document within the meaning of section seventy-four;

(*f.*) When the original is a document of which a certified copy is permitted by this Act, or by any other law in force in British India,* to be given in evidence;

(*g.*) When the originals consist of numerous accounts or other documents which cannot conveniently be examined in Court, and the fact to be proved is the general result of the whole collection.

In cases (*a*), (*c*), and (*d*), any secondary evidence of the contents of the document† is admissible.

In case (*b*), the written admission is admissible.

In case (*e*), or (*f*), a certified copy of the document, but no other kind of secondary evidence, is admissible.

In case (*g*), evidence† may be given as to the general result of the documents† by any person who has examined them, and who is skilled in the examination of such documents.†

Rules as to notice to produce.

LXVI. Secondary evidence† of the contents of the documents† referred to in section sixty-five, clause (*a*), shall not be given unless the party proposing to give such secondary evidence† has previously given to the party in whose possession or power the document is (*or to his attorney or pleader*‡), such notice to produce it as is prescribed by law, and if no notice is prescribed by law then such notice as the Court† considers reasonable under the circumstances of the case:

Provided that such notice shall not be required in order to render secondary evidence admissible in any of the following cases, or in any other case in which the Court† thinks fit to dispense with it:—

(1.) When the document to be proved is itself a notice;

(2.) When, from the nature of the case, the adverse party must know that he will be required to produce it;

(3.) When it appears or is proved that the adverse party has obtained possession of the original by fraud or force;

(4.) When the adverse party or his agent has the original in Court;

(5.) When the adverse party or his agent has admitted the loss of the document;†

(6.) When the person in possession of the document† is out of reach of, or not subject to, the process of the Court.†

Proof of signature and handwriting of person alleged to have signed or written document produced.

LXVII. If a document† is alleged to be signed or to have been written wholly or in part by any person, the signature or the handwriting of so much of the document† as is alleged to be in that person's handwriting must be proved to be in his handwriting.

Proof of execution of document required by law to be attested.

LXVIII. If a document† is required by law to be attested, it shall not be used as evidence† until one attesting witness at least has been called for the purpose of proving its execution, if there be an attesting witness alive, and subject to the process of the Court and capable of giving evidence.†

Proof where no attesting witness found.

LXIX. If no such attesting witness can be found, or if the document† purports to have been executed in the United Kingdom, it must be proved that the attestation of one attesting witness at least is in his handwriting, and that the signature of the person executing the document† is in the handwriting of that person.

Admission of execution by party to attested document.

LXX. The admission of a party to an attested document† of its execution by himself shall be sufficient proof of its execution as against him, though it be a document† required by law to be attested.

---

* For definition, see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. viii, *ante*. † See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

‡ Added by Act XVIII, 1872, s. 6.

Proof when attesting witness denies the execution.

LXXI. If the attesting witness denies or does not recollect the execution of the document,* its execution may be proved by other evidence.

Proof of document not required by law to be attested.

LXXII. An attested document* not required by law to be attested may be proved* as if it was unattested.

Comparison of signature, writing or seal with others admitted or proved.

LXXIII. In order to ascertain whether a signature, writing, or seal is that of the person by whom it purports to have been written or made, any signature, writing, or seal admitted or proved* to the satisfaction of the Court* to have been written or made by that person may be compared with the one which is to be proved,* although that signature, writing, or seal has not been produced or proved* for any other purpose.

The Court* may direct any person present in Court* to write any words or figures for the purpose of enabling the Court* to compare the words or figures so written with any words or figures alleged to have been written by such person.

PUBLIC DOCUMENTS.

Public documents.

LXXIV. The following documents* are public documents:*—

1. Documents* forming the acts, or records of the acts—

(i) of the sovereign authority,

(ii) of official bodies and tribunals, and

(iii) of public officers, legislative, judicial and executive, whether of British India,† or of any other part of Her Majesty's dominions, or of a foreign country.

2. Public records kept in British India† of private documents.*

Private documents.

LXXV. All other documents* are private.

Certified copies of public documents.

LXXVI. Every public officer having the custody of a public document, which any person has a right to inspect, shall give that person on demand a copy of it on payment of the legal fees therefor, together with a certificate written at the foot of such copy that it is a true copy of such document or part thereof, as the case may be, and such certificate shall be dated and subscribed by such officer with his name and his official title, and shall be sealed, whenever such officer is authorized by law to make use of a seal; and such copies so certified shall be called certified copies.

Explanation.—Any officer who, by the ordinary course of official duty, is authorized to deliver such copies, shall be deemed to have the custody of such documents within the meaning of this section.

Proof of documents by production of certified copies.

LXXVII. Such certified copies may be produced in proof of the contents of the public documents or parts of the public documents of which they purport to be copies.

Proof of other official documents.

LXXVIII. The following public documents may be proved as follows:—

(1.) Acts, orders or notifications of the Executive Government of British India† in any of its departments, or of any Local Government‡ or any department of any Local Government,‡

by the records of the departments, certified by the heads of those departments respectively,

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.
† See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. viii, *ante*.
‡ See definition, Act I, 1868, cl. x, *ante*.

or by any document* purporting to be printed by order of any such Government:

(2.) The proceedings of the Legislatures,

by the journals of those bodies respectively, or by published Acts or abstracts, or by copies purporting to be printed by order of Government:

(3.) Proclamations, orders or regulations issued by Her Majesty or by the Privy Council, or by any department of Her Majesty's Government,

by copies or extracts contained in the *London Gazette*, or purporting to be printed by the Queen's Printer:

(4.) The acts of the Executive or the proceedings of the legislature of a foreign country,

by journals published by their authority, or commonly received in that country as such, or by a copy certified under the seal of the country or sovereign, or by a recognition thereof in some public Act of the Governor-General of India in Council:

(5.) The proceedings of a municipal body in British India,†

by a copy of such proceedings, certified by the legal keeper thereof, or by a printed book purporting to be published by the authority of such body:

(6). Public documents of any other class in a foreign country,

by the original, or by a copy certified by the legal keeper thereof, with a certificate under the seal of a Notary Public, or of a British Consul or diplomatic agent, that the copy is duly certified by the officer having the legal custody of the original, and upon proof of the character of the document* according to the law of the foreign country.

Presumptions as to Documents.

Presumption as to genuineness of certified copies.

LXXIX. The Court* shall presume* every document* purporting to be a certificate, certified copy, or other document,* which is by law declared to be admissible as evidence of any particular fact, and which purports to be duly certified by any officer in British India,† or by any officer in any Native State in alliance with Her Majesty, who is duly authorized thereto by the Governor-General in Council, to be genuine: Provided that such document is substantially in the form and purports to be executed in the manner directed by law in that behalf.

The Court* shall also presume* that any officer, by whom any such document purports to be signed or certified, held, when he signed it, the official character which he claims in such paper.

Presumption as to documents produced as record of evidence.

LXXX. Whenever any document* is produced before any Court,* purporting to be a record or memorandum of the evidence,* or of any part of the evidence,* given by a witness in a judicial proceeding or before any officer authorized by law to take such evidence, or to be a statement or confession by any prisoner or accused person, taken in accordance with law, and purporting to be signed by any Judge or Magistrate, or by any such officer as aforesaid, the Court shall presume‡—

that the document* is genuine; that any statements as to the circumstances under which it was taken, purporting to be made by the person signing it, are true, and that such evidence, statement or confession was duly taken.

Ss. 328 *et seq.* of the Code of Criminal Procedure provide for the taking of evidence in criminal cases. S. 122 of the same Code provides for the recording of statements or confessions made to a Magistrate.

Presumption as to Gazettes, newspapers, private Acts of Parliament and other documents.

LXXXI. The Court* shall presume* the genuineness of every document* purporting to be the *London Gazette*, or the *Gazette of India*, or the Government Gazette of any Local Government,§ or of any colony, dependency or possession of the British Crown, or to be a newspaper or journal, or to be a copy of a private

* See definitions, s 3, *ante*.
† See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. viii, *ante*.
‡ See definition, s. 4, *ante*.
§ See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. x, *ante*.

Act of Parliament printed by the Queen's Printer, and of every document* purporting to be a document* directed by any law to be kept by any person, if such document* is kept substantially in the form required by law and is produced from proper custody.

See explanation to s. 90, *post.*

Presumption as to document admissible in England without proof of seal or signature.

LXXXII. When any document* is produced before any Court,* purporting to be a document* which, by the law in force for the time being in England or Ireland, would be admissible in proof of any particular in any Court of Justice in England or Ireland without proof of the seal or stamp or signature authenticating it, or of the judicial or official character claimed by the person by whom it purports to be signed, the Court* shall presume† that such seal, stamp or signature is genuine, and that the person signing it held, at the time when he signed it, the judicial or official character which he claims,

and the document* shall be admissible for the same purpose for which it would be admissible in England or Ireland.

Presumption as to maps or plans made by authority of Government.

LXXXIII. The Court* shall presume† that maps or plans purporting to be made by the authority of Government were so made, and are accurate; but maps or plans made for the purposes of any cause must be proved to be accurate.

Presumption as to collections of laws and reports of decisions.

LXXXIV. The Court* shall presume† the genuineness of every book purporting to be printed or published under the authority of the Government of any country, and to contain any of the laws of that country,

and of every book purporting to contain reports of decisions of the Courts of such country.

Presumption as to powers-of-attorney.

LXXXV. The Court* shall presume† that every document* purporting to be a power-of-attorney, and to have been executed before, and authenticated by, a Notary Public, or any Court, Judge, Magistrate, British Consul or Vice-Consul, or representative of Her Majesty or of the Government of India,‡ was so executed and authenticated.

Presumption as to certified copies of foreign judicial records.

LXXXVI. The Court* may presume† that any document* purporting to be a certified copy of any judicial record of any country not forming part of Her Majesty's dominions is genuine and accurate, if the document* purports to be certified in any manner which is certified by any representative of Her Majesty or of the Government of India‡ resident in such country to be the manner commonly in use in that country for the certification of copies of judicial records.

Presumption as to books, maps and charts.

LXXXVII. The Court* may presume† that any book to which it may refer for information on matters of public or general interest, and that any published map or chart, the statements of which are relevant* facts, and which is produced for its inspection, was written and published by the person, and at the time and place, by whom or at which it purports to have been written or published.

Presumption as to telegraphic messages.

LXXXVIII. The Court* may presume† that a message, forwarded from a telegraph office to the person to whom such message purports to be addressed, corresponds with a message delivered for transmission at the office from which the message purports to be sent; but the Court* shall not make any presumption† as to the person by whom such message was delivered for transmission.

Presumption as to due execution, &c., of documents not produced.

LXXXIX. The Court* shall presume† that every document* called for and not produced after notice to produce, was attested, stamped and executed in the manner required by law.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante.*
† See definition in s. 4, *ante.*
‡ See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. ix, *ante.*

Presumption as to documents thirty years old.

XC. Where any document,* purporting or proved to be thirty years old, is produced from any custody which the Court* in the particular case considers proper, the Court* may presume that the signature and every other part of such document,* which purports to be in the handwriting of any particular person, is in that person's handwriting, and, in the case of a document* executed or attested, that it was duly executed and attested by the persons by whom it purports to be executed and attested.

Explanation.—Documents* are said to be in proper custody if they are in the place in which, and under the care of the person with whom, they would naturally be; but no custody is improper if it is proved to have had a legitimate origin, or if the circumstances of the particular case are such as to render such an origin probable.

This explanation applies also to section eighty-one.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A has been in possession of landed property for a long time. He produces from his custody deeds relating to the land showing his titles to it. The custody is proper.

(*b.*) A produces deeds relating to landed property of which he is the mortgagee. The mortgagor is in possession. The custody is proper.

(*c.*) A, a connection of B, produces deeds relating to lands in B's possession, which were deposited with him by B for safe custody. The custody is proper.

CHAPTER VI.—OF THE EXCLUSION OF ORAL BY DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE.

Evidence of terms of contracts, grants and other dispositions of property reduced to form of document.

XCI. When the terms of a contract, or of a grant, or of any other disposition of property have been reduced to the form of a document,* and in all cases in which any matter is required by law to be reduced to the form of a document,* no evidence* shall be given in proof of the terms of such contract, grant or other disposition of property, or of such matter, except the document* itself, or secondary evidence* of its contents in cases in which secondary evidence* is admissible under the provisions hereinbefore contained

Exception 1.—When a public officer is required by law to be appointed in writing, and when it is shown that any particular person has acted as such officer, the writing by which he is appointed need not be proved.*

Exception 2.—Wills *under the Indian Succession Act* may be proved by the probate.

[For the words in italics, Act XVIII, 1872, s. 7, has substituted "admitted to probate in British India."]

Explanation 1.—This section applies equally to cases in which the contracts, grants or dispositions of property referred to are contained in one document,* and to cases in which they are contained in more documents* than one.

Explanation 2.—Where there are more originals than one, one original only need be proved.

Explanation 3.—The statement, in any document* whatever, of a fact other than the facts referred to in this section, shall not preclude the admission of oral evidence* as to the same fact.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) If a contract be contained in several letters, all the letters in which it is contained must be proved.

(*b.*) If a contract is contained in a bill of exchange, the bill of exchange must be proved.

(*c.*) If a bill of exchange is drawn in a set of three, one only need be proved.

(*d.*) A contracts, in writing, with B, for the delivery of indigo upon certain terms. The contract mentions the fact that B had paid A the price of other indigo contracted for verbally on another occasion.

Oral evidence is offered that no payment was made for the other indigo. The evidence is admissible.

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

(*e*.) A gives B a receipt for money paid by B.
Oral evidence is offered of the payment.
The evidence is admissible.

Exclusion of evidence of oral agreement.

XCII. When the terms of any such contract, grant or other disposition of property, or any matter required by law to be reduced to the form of a document,* have been proved* according to the last section, no evidence* of any oral agreement or statement shall be admitted, as between the parties to any such instrument or their representatives in interest, for the purpose of contradicting, varying, adding to, or subtracting from, its terms:

Proviso (1).—Any fact* may be proved* which would invalidate any document,* or which would entitle any person to any decree or order relating thereto; such as fraud, intimidation, illegality, want of due execution, want of capacity in any contracting party, want or failure of consideration, or mistake in fact or law.

Proviso (2).—The existence of any separate oral agreement as to any matter on which a document* is silent, and which is not inconsistent with its terms, may be proved. In considering whether or not this proviso applies, the Court shall have regard to the degree of formality of the document.*

Proviso (3).—The existence of any separate oral agreement, constituting a condition precedent to the attaching of any obligation under any such contract, grant or disposition of property, may be proved.

Proviso (4).—The existence of any distinct subsequent oral agreement to rescind or modify any such contract, grant or disposition of property may be proved, except in cases in which such contract, grant or disposition of property is by law required to be in writing, or has been registered according to the law in force for the time being as to the registration of documents.

Proviso (5).—Any usage or custom by which incidents not expressly mentioned in any contract are usually annexed to contracts of that description may be proved: Provided that the annexing of such incident would not be repugnant to, or inconsistent with, the express terms of the contract.

Proviso (6).—Any fact* may be proved* which shows in what manner the language of a document* is related to existing facts.

Illustrations.

(*a*.) A policy of insurance is effected on goods "in ships from Calcutta to London." The goods are shipped in a particular ship which is lost. The fact that that particular ship was orally excepted from the policy cannot be proved.

(*b*.) A agrees absolutely in writing to pay B Rs. 1,000 on the first March 1873. The fact that, at the same time, an oral agreement was made that the money should not be paid till the thirty-first March cannot be proved.

(*c*). An estate called 'the Rámpur tea estate' is sold by a deed which contains a map of the property sold. The fact that land not included in the map had always been regarded as part of the estate and was meant to pass by the deed cannot be proved.

(*d*.) A enters into a written contract with B to work certain mines, the property of B, upon certain terms. A was induced to do so by a misrepresentation of B's as to their value. This fact may be proved.

(*e*). A institutes a suit against B for the specific performance of a contract, and also prays that the contract may be re-formed as to one of its provisions, as that provision was inserted in it by mistake. A may prove that such a mistake was made as would by law entitle him to have the contract re-formed.

(*f*.) A orders goods of B by a letter in which nothing is said as to the time of payment, and accepts the goods on delivery. B sues A for the price. A may show that the goods were supplied on credit for a term still unexpired.

(*g*.) A sells B a horse and verbally warrants him sound. A gives B a paper in these words: Bought of A a horse for Rs. 500.' B may prove the verbal warranty.

(*h*.) A hires lodgings of B, and gives B a card on which is written—'Rooms, Rs. 200 a month.' A may prove a verbal agreement that these terms were to include partial board.

A hires lodgings of B for a year, and a regularly stamped agreement, drawn up by an attorney, is made between them. It is silent on the subject of board. A may not prove that board was included in the terms verbally.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

(*i.*) A applies to B for a debt due to A by sending a receipt for the money. B keeps the receipt and does not send the money. In a suit for the amount, A may prove this.

(*j.*) A and B make a contract in writing to take effect upon the happening of a certain contingency. The writing is left with B, who sues A upon it. A may show the circumstances under which it was delivered.

Exclusion of evidence to explain or amend ambiguous document.

XCIII. When the language used in a document* is, on its face, ambiguous or defective, evidence* may not be given of facts* which would show its meaning or supply its defects.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A agrees, in writing, to sell a horse to B for 'Rs. 1,000, or Rs. 1,500.'
Evidence cannot be given to show which price was to be given.

(*b.*) A deed contains blanks. Evidence cannot be given of facts which would show how they were meant to be filled.

Exclusion of evidence against application of document to existing facts.

XCIV. When language used in a document* is plain in itself, and when it applies accurately to existing facts,* evidence* may not be given to show that it was not meant to apply to such facts.*

Illustration.

A sells to B, by deed, 'my estate at Rámpur containing 100 bíghás.' A has an estate at Rámpur containing 100 bíghás. Evidence may not be given of the fact that the estate meant to be sold was one situated at a different place and of a different size.

Evidence as to document unmeaning in reference to existing facts.

XCV. When language used in a document* is plain in itself, but is unmeaning in reference to existing facts,* evidence* may be given to show that it was used in a peculiar sense.

Illustration.

A sells to B, by deed, 'my house in Calcutta.'
A had no house in Calcutta, but it appears that he had a house at Howrah, of which B had been in possession since the execution of the deed.
These facts may be proved to show that the deed related to the house at Howrah.

Evidence as to application of language which can apply to one only of several persons.

XCVI. When the facts* are such that the language used might have been meant to apply to any one, and could not have been meant to apply to more than one, of several persons or things, evidence* may be given of facts* which show which of those persons or things it was intended to apply to.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A agrees to sell to B, for Rs. 1,000, 'my white horse.' A has two white horses. Evidence may be given of facts which show which of them was meant.

(*b.*) A agrees to accompany B to Haidarábád. Evidence may be given of facts showing whether Haidarábád in the Dekkhan or Haidarábád in Sindh was meant.

Evidence as to application of language to one of two sets of facts, to neither of which the whole correctly applies.

XCVII. When the language used applies partly to one set of existing facts,* and partly to another set of existing facts,* but the whole of it does not apply correctly to either, evidence* may be given to show to which of the two it was meant to apply.

Illustration.

A agrees to sell to B 'my land at X in the occupation of Y.' A has land at X, but not in the occupation of Y, and he has land in the occupation of Y, but it is not at X. Evidence may be given of facts showing which he meant to sell.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante.*

Evidence as to meaning of illegible characters, &c.

XCVIII. Evidence* may be given to show the meaning of illegible or not commonly intelligible characters, of foreign, obsolete, technical, local, and provincial expressions, of abbreviations and of words used in a peculiar sense.

Illustration.

A, a sculptor, agrees to sell to B "all my models." A has both models and modelling tools. Evidence may be given to show which he meant to sell.

Who may give evidence of agreement varying terms of document.

XCIX. Persons who are not parties to a document,* or their representatives in interest, may give evidence* of any facts* tending to show a contemporaneous agreement varying the terms of the document.*

Illustration.

A and B make a contract in writing that B shall sell A certain cotton, to be paid for on delivery. At the same time they make an oral agreement that three months' credit shall be given to A. This could not be shown as between A and B, but it might be shown by C if it affected his interests.

Saving of provisions of Indian Succession Act relating to wills.

C. Nothing in this chapter contained shall be taken to affect any of the provisions of the Indian Succession Act (X of 1865) as to the construction of wills.

PART III.

PRODUCTION AND EFFECT OF EVIDENCE.

CHAPTER VII.—OF THE BURDEN OF PROOF.

Burden of proof.

CI. Whoever desires any Court* to give judgment as to any legal right or liability dependent on the existence of facts* which he asserts, must prove* that those facts exist.

When a person is bound to prove* the existence of any fact,* it is said that the burden of proof lies on that person.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A desires a Court to give judgment that B shall be punished for a crime which A says B has committed.

A must prove that B has committed the crime.

(*b.*) A desires a Court to give judgment that he is entitled to certain land in the possession of B, by reason of facts which he asserts, and which B denies to be true.

A must prove the existence of those facts.

On whom burden of proof lies.

CII. The burden of proof in a suit or proceeding lies on that person who would fail if no evidence* at all were given on either side.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A sues B for land of which B is in possession, and which, as A asserts, was left to A by the will of C, B's father.

If no evidence were given on either side, B would be entitled to retain his possession.

Therefore the burden of proof is on A.

(*b.*) A sues B for money due on a bond.

The execution of the bond is admitted, but B says that it was obtained by fraud, which A denies.

If no evidence were given on either side, A would succeed, as the bond is not disputed and the fraud is not proved.

Therefore the burden of proof is on B.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

Burden of proof as to particular fact.

CIII. The burden of proof as to any particular fact* lies on that person who wishes the Court* to believe in its existence, unless it is provided by any law that the proof of that fact* shall lie on any particular person.

Illustration.

(*a.*) A prosecutes B for theft, and wishes the Court to believe that B admitted the theft to C. A must prove the admission.

B wishes the Court to believe that, at the time in question, he was elsewhere. He must prove it.

Burden of proving fact to be proved to make evidence admissible.

CIV. The burden of proving* any fact* necessary to be proved, in order to enable any person to give evidence of any other fact, is on the person who wishes to give such evidence.*

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A wishes to prove a dying declaration by B. A must prove B's death.

(*b.*) A wishes to prove, by secondary evidence, the contents of a lost document.

A must prove that the document has been lost.

Burden of proving that case of accused comes within exceptions.

CV. When a person is accused of any offence, the burden of proving the existence of circumstances bringing the case within any of the General Exceptions in the Indian Penal Code, or within any special exception or proviso contained in any other part of the same Code, or in any law defining the offence, is upon him, and the Court shall presume† the absence of such circumstances.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A, accused of murder, alleges that, by reason of unsoundness of mind, he did not know the nature of the act.

The burden of proof is on A.

(*b.*) A, accused of murder, alleges that, by grave and sudden provocation, he was deprived of the power of self-control.

The burden of proof is on A.

(*c.*) Section three hundred and twenty-five of the Indian Penal Code provides that whoever, except in the case provided for by section three hundred and thirty-five, voluntarily causes grievous hurt, shall be subject to certain punishments.

A is charged with voluntarily causing grievous hurt under section three hundred and twenty-five.

The burden of proving the circumstances bringing the case under section three hundred and thirty-five lies on A.

This Section re-enacts Ss. 235, 237 of the now repealed Code of Criminal Procedure (Act XXV, 1861) except that it is no longer necessary that a charge should expressly deny the existence of any special exception set forth in the law under which the offence charged is punishable, for S. 489, cl. 5 of the present Code declares that the fact that the charge is made shall be equivalent to a statement, that every legal condition, necessary by law to constitute the offence charged, wasfulfilled in the particular case.

Burden of proving fact especially within knowledge.

CVI. When any fact* is especially within the knowledge of any person, the burden of proving* that fact* is upon him.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) When a person does an act with some intention other than that which the character and circumstances of the act suggest, the burden of proving that intention is upon him.

(*b.*) A is charged with travelling on a railway without a ticket. The burden of proving that he had a ticket is on him.

Burden of proving death of person known to have been alive within thirty years.

CVII. When the question is whether a man is alive or dead, and it is shown that he was alive within thirty years, the burden of proving* that he is dead is on the person who affirms it.

---

* See definitions in s. 3, *ante.* † See definition in s. 4, *ante.*

Burden of proving that person is alive who has not been heard of for seven years.

CVIII. Provided that when the question is whether a man is alive or dead, and it is proved* that he has not been heard of for seven years by those who would naturally have heard of him if he had been alive, the burden of proving that he is alive is on (*shifted to*)† the person who affirms it.

Burden of proof as to relationship in the cases of partners, landlord and tenant, principal and agent.

CIX. When the question is whether persons are partners, landlord and tenant, or principal and agent, and it has been shown that they have been acting as such, the burden of proving that they do not stand, or have ceased to stand to each other in those relationships respectively, is on the person who affirms it.

Burden of proof as to ownership.

CX. When the question is whether any person is owner of anything of which he is shown to be in possession, the burden of proving that he is not the owner is on the person who affirms that he is not the owner.

Proof of good faith in transactions where one party is in relation of active confidence.

CXI. Where there is a question as to the good faith of a transaction between parties, one of whom stands to the other in a position of active confidence, the burden of proving the good faith of the transaction is on the party who is in a position of active confidence.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) The good faith of a sale by a client to an attorney is in question in a suit brought by the client. The burden of proving the good faith of the transaction is on the attorney.

(*b.*) The good faith of a sale by a son just come of age to a father is in question in a suit brought by the son. The burden of proving the good faith of the transaction is on the father.

Birth during marriage, conclusive proof of legitimacy.

CXII. The fact that any person was born during the continuance of a valid marriage between his mother and any man, or within two hundred and eighty days after its dissolution, the mother remaining unmarried, shall be conclusive‡ proof that he is the legitimate son of that man, unless it can be shown that the parties to the marriage had no access to each other at any time when he could have been begotten.

Proof of cession of territory.

CXIII. A notification in the *Gazette of India* that any portion of British territory has been ceded to any Native State, Prince or Ruler, shall be conclusive‡ proof that a valid cession of such territory took place at the date mentioned in such notification.

Court may presume existence of certain facts.

CXIV. The Court* may presume‡ the existence of any fact which it thinks likely to have happened, regard being had to the common course of natural events, human conduct, and public and private business, in their relation to the facts of the particular case.

Illustrations.

The Court may presume—

(*a.*) That a man who is in possession of stolen goods soon after the theft is either the thief or has received the goods knowing them to be stolen, unless he can account for his possession;

(*b.*) That an accomplice is unworthy of credit, unless he is corroborated in material particulars;

(*c.*) That a bill of exchange, accepted or endorsed, was accepted or endorsed for good consideration;

(*d.*) That a thing or state of things which has been shown to be in existence within a period shorter than that within which such things or states of things usually cease to exist, is still in existence;

(*e.*) That judicial and official acts have been regularly performed;

(*f.*) That the common course of business has been followed in particular cases;

(*g.*) That evidence which could be, and is not, produced would, if produced, be unfavorable to the person who withholds it;

(*h.*) That if a man refuses to answer a question which he is not compelled to answer by law, the answer, if given, would be unfavorable to him;

---

* See definitions in s. 3, *ante*.

† See Act XVIII 1872, s. 9, *post*, which substitutes "shifted to" for "on."

‡ See definition in s. 4, *ante*.

(*i.*) That when a document creating an obligation is in the hands of the obligor, the obligation has been discharged.

But the Court shall also have regard to such facts as the following, in considering whether such maxims do or do not apply to the particular case before it :—

As to illustration (*a*)—A shop-keeper has in his till a marked rupee soon after it was stolen and cannot account for its possession specifically, but is continually receiving rupees in the course of his business :

As to illustration (*b*)—A, a person of the highest character, is tried for causing a man's death by an act of negligence in arranging certain machinery. B, a person of equally good character, who also took part in the arrangement, describes precisely what was done, and admits and explains the common carelessness of A and himself.

As to illustration (*b*)—A crime is committed by several persons. A, B, and C, three of the criminals, are captured on the spot and kept apart from each other. Each gives an account of the crime implicating D, and the accounts corroborate each other in such a manner as to render previous concert highly improbable :

As to illustration (*c*)—A, the drawer of a bill of exchange, was a man of business. B, the acceptor, was a young and ignorant person, completely under A's influence :

As to illustration (*d*)—It is proved that a river ran in a certain course five years ago, but it is known that there have been floods since that time which might change its course :

As to illustration (*e*)—A judicial act, the regularity of which is in question, was performed under exceptional circumstances :

As to illustration (*f*)—The question is, whether a letter was received. It is shown to have been posted, but the usual course of the post was interrupted by disturbances :

As to illustration (*g*)—A man refuses to produce a document which would bear on a contract small importance on which he issued, but which might also injure the feelings and reputation of his family :

As to illustration (*h*)—A man refuses to answer a question which he is not compelled by law to answer, but the answer to it might cause loss to him in matters unconnected with the matter in relation to which it is asked :

As to illustration (*i*)—A bond is in possession of the obligor, but the circumstances of the case are such that he may have stolen it.

CHAPTER VIII.—ESTOPPEL.

Estoppel.

CXV. When one person has, by his declaration, act or omission, intentionally caused or permitted another person to believe a thing to be true and to act upon such belief, neither he nor his representative shall be allowed, in any suit or proceeding between himself and such person or his representative, to deny the truth of that thing.

Illustration.

A intentionally and falsely leads B to believe that certain land belongs to A, and thereby induces B to buy and pay for it.

The land afterwards becomes the property of A, and A seeks to set aside the sale on the ground that, at the time of the sale, he had no title. He must not be allowed to prove his want of title.

Estoppel of tenant; And of license of person in possession.

CXVI. No tenant of immoveable* property, or person claiming through such tenant, shall, during the continuance of the tenancy, be permitted to deny that the landlord of such tenant had, at the beginning of the tenancy, a title to such immoveable* property ; and no person who came upon any immoveable* property by the license of the person in possession thereof, shall be permitted to deny that such person had a title to such possession at the time when such license was given.

Estoppel of acceptor of bill of exchange, bailee or licensee.

CXVII. No acceptor of a bill of exchange shall be permitted to deny that the drawer had authority to draw such bill or to endorse it; nor shall any bailee or licensee be permitted to deny that his bailor or licensor had, at the time when the bailment or license commenced, authority to make such bailment or grant such license.

---

* See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. v, *ante*.

Explanation (1).—The acceptor of a bill of exchange may deny that the bill was really drawn by the person by whom it purports to have been drawn.

Explanation (2).—If a bailee delivers the goods bailed to a person other than the bailor, he may prove* that such person had a right to them as against the bailor.

CHAPTER IX.—OF WITNESSES.

Who may testify.

CXVIII. All persons shall be competent to testify unless the Court* considers that they are prevented from understanding the questions put to them, or from giving rational answers to those questions, by tender years, extreme old age, disease, whether of body or mind, or any other cause of the same kind.

Explanation.—A lunatic is not incompetent to testify, unless he is prevented by his lunacy from understanding the questions put to him and giving rational answers to them.

Dumb witnesses.

CXIX. A witness who is unable to speak may give his evidence* in any other manner in which he can make it intelligible, as by writing or by signs: but such writing must be written and the signs made in open Court. Evidence so given shall be deemed to be oral evidence.

Parties to civil suit, and their wives or husbands.

Husband or wife of person under criminal trial.

CXX. In all civil proceedings the parties to the suit, and the husband or wife of any party to the suit, shall be competent witnesses. In criminal proceedings against any person, the husband or wife of such person, respectively, shall be a competent witness.

Judges and Magistrates.

CXXI. No Judge or Magistrate shall, except upon the special order of some Court to which he is subordinate, be compelled to answer any questions as to his own conduct in Court as such Judge or Magistrate, or as to anything which came to his knowledge in Court as such Judge or Magistrate; but he may be examined as to other matters which occurred in his presence whilst he was so acting.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A, on his trial before the Court of Session, says that a deposition was improperly taken by B, the Magistrate. B cannot be compelled to answer questions as to this, except upon the special order of a superior Court.

(*b.*) A is accused before the Court of Session of having given false evidence before B, a Magistrate. B cannot be asked what A said except upon the special order of the superior Court.

(*c.*) A is accused before the Court of Session of attempting to murder a Police officer whilst on his trial before B, a Sessions Judge. B may be examined as to what occurred.

Communications during marriage.

CXXII. No person who is or has been married shall be compelled to disclose any communication made to him during marriage by any person to whom he is or has been married; nor shall he be permitted to disclose any such communication, unless the person who made it, or his representative in interest, consents, except in suits between married persons, or proceedings in which one married person is prosecuted for any crime committed against the other.

Evidence as to affairs of State.

CXXIII. No one shall be permitted to give any evidence derived from unpublished official records relating to any affairs of State, except with the permission of the officer at the head of the department concerned, who shall give or withhold such permission as he thinks fit.

Official communications.

CXXIV. No public officer shall be compelled to disclose communications made to him in official confidence, when he considers that the public interests would suffer by the disclosure.

Information as to commission of offences.

CXXV. No Magistrate or Police officer shall be compelled to say whence he got any information as to the commission of any offence.

---

* See definitions in s. 3, *ante.*

Professional communications.

CXXVI. No barrister,* attorney, pleader or vakíl, shall at any time be permitted, unless with his client's express consent, to disclose any communication made to him in the course and for the purpose of his employment as such barrister,* pleader, attorney or vakíl, by or on behalf of his client, or to state the contents or condition of any document† with which he has become acquainted in the course and for the purpose of his professional employment, or to disclose any advice given by him to his client in the course and for the purpose of such employment:

Provided that nothing in this section shall protect from disclosure—

(1) Any such communication made in furtherance of any criminal (*illegal*‡) purpose;

(2) Any fact observed by any barrister,* pleader, attorney or vakíl, in the course of his employment as such, showing that any crime or fraud has been committed since the commencement of his employment.

It is immaterial whether the attention of such barrister* (*pleader*§), attorney or vakíl was or was not directed to such fact by or on behalf of his client.

Explanation.—The obligation stated in this section continues after the employment has ceased.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A, a client, says to B, an attorney-"I have committed forgery, and I wish you to defend me."

As the defence of a man known to be guilty is not a criminal purpose, this communication is protected from disclosure.

(*b.*) A, a client, says to B, an attorney—"I wish to obtain possession of property by the use of a forged deed on which I request you to sue."

This communication, being made in furtherance of a criminal purpose, is not protected from disclosure.

(*c.*) A, being charged with embezzlement, retains B, an attorney, to defend him. In the course of the proceedings, B observes that an entry has been made in A's account book, charging A with the sum said to have been embezzled, which entry was not in the book at the commencement of his employment.

This being a fact observed by B in the course of his employment, showing that a fraud has been committed since the commencement of the proceedings, it is not protected from disclosure.

Section 126 to apply to interpreters, &c.

CXXVII. The provisions of section one hundred and twenty-six shall apply to interpreters, and the clerks or servants of barristers,* pleaders, attorneys and vakíls.

Privilege not waived by volunteering evidence.

CXXVIII. If any party to a suit gives evidence therein athiown nstance or otherwise, he shall not be deemed to have consented thereby to such disclosure as is mentioned in section one hundred and twenty-six; and if any party to a suit or proceeding calls any such barrister* (*pleader*‡) attorney or vakíl as a witness, he shall be deemed to have consented to such disclosure only if he questions such barrister,* attorney or vakíl on matters which, but for such question, he would not be at liberty to disclose.

Confidential communications with legal advisers.

CXXIX. No one shall be compelled to disclose to the Court any confidential communication which has taken place between him and his legal professional adviser, unless he offers himself as a witness, in which case he may be compelled to disclose any such communications as may appear to the Court necessary to be known in order to explain any evidence which he has given, but no others.

Production of title-deeds of witness not a party.

CXXX. No witness who is not a party to a suit shall be compelled to produce his title-deeds to any property, or any document† in virtue of which he holds any property as pledgee or mortgagee, or any document† the production of which might tend to criminate him, unless he has agreed in writing to produce them with the person seeking the production of such deeds or some person through whom he claims.

---

* See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xiv, *ante*.

† See definition in s. 3, *ante*.

‡ The word "illegal" substituted for "criminal," by Act XVIII, 1872, s. 10.

§ The word "pleader" inserted here by Act XVIII, 1872, s. 10.

Production of documents which another person, having possession, could refuse to produce.

CXXXI. No one shall be compelled to produce documents* in his possession, which any other person would be entitled to refuse to produce if they were in his possession, unless such last mentioned person consents to their production.

Witness not excused from answering on ground that answer will criminate.

CXXXII. A witness shall not be excused from answering any question as to any matter relevant* to the matter in issue in any suit or in any civil or criminal proceeding, upon the ground that the answer to such question will criminate, or may tend directly or indirectly to criminate, such witness, or that it will expose, or tend directly or indirectly to expose, such witness to a penalty or forfeiture of any kind:

Proviso.

Provided that no such answer, which a witness shall be compelled to give, shall subject him to any arrest or prosecution, or be proved against him in any criminal proceeding, except a prosecution for giving false evidence by such answer.

Ss. 118, 119, 134 of the Code of Criminal Procedure declare that all persons who are supposed or who appear to be acquainted with the facts and circumstances of a Criminal case or the cause of the sudden or unnatural death of any person, shall be bound to answer all questions put to them by the investigating Police officer (other than questions which may criminate them).

Accomplice.

CXXXIII. An accomplice shall be a competent witness against an accused person; and a conviction is not illegal merely because it proceeds upon the uncorroborated testimony of an accomplice.

The Calcutta High Court has held (Elahee Buksh, 5 W. R., 80; Khotub Sheikh, 6 W. R., 17; Nawab Jan, 8 W. R., 19) that it amounts to misdirection on the part of a Judge to omit to point out to a jury the danger of relying on the uncorroborated evidence of accomplices, and that it is not sufficient simply to tell a jury to consider whether the evidence of an accomplice was strongly corroborated as to the prisoners, as that would be to ask them to consider a question which, it is certain, no native jury in the mofussil would understand. It is the duty of the Judge to go through the history of the crime as related by the accomplice, to point out any independent evidence proving facts showing that the prisoners were, or must have been, present at, or cognizant of, the murder. If such facts are proved, they would corroborate the story of the accomplice. But it would not be enough that the evidence should disclose a state of facts consistent with the possibility of the truth of the accomplice's story. If the state of facts proved *is equally consistent with*, and capable of receiving, a reasonable and natural explanation on the hypothesis of the prisoner's innocence, *those facts, standing alone, would be no evidence of the truth* of the accomplice's story.—Karoo and others, 6 W. R., 44. See also Reg. *v.* Bykunto Nath Banerjea, 10 W. R., 17.

The Bombay High Court, however, on the authority of the case of Reg. *v.* Stubbs (2 Law J. Mag. Ca., 16) has held that the omission on the part of a Sessions Judge to tell the jury that they should require corroboration before convicting a prisoner on the evidence of an accomplice, is not an error in law, as it is competent to convict on the uncorroborated evidence of an accomplice, though it is contrary to all practice.—Ganu bin Dharoji, 6 Bombay, 57, *Crown cases*. See also Imam Valad Bakan, 8 *Ibid*, 57.

The Madras High Court has declared that in such cases the proper course for a Judge is to tell the assessors (also jury), 1st, that there is no rule of law prohibiting the conviction of an offender upon the uncorroborated evidence of an accomplice; 2nd, that, as a general rule of practice, it is considered unsafe to convict on such evidence, and 3rd, to point out circumstances, if any, in the particular case, which afford a sufficient reason for relying on such evidence.—Mad. H. Ct., March 20, 1868.

Number of witnesses.

CXXXIV. No particular number of witnesses shall in any case be required for the proof of any fact.

Chapter X.—Of the Examination of Witnesses.

Order of production and examination of witnesses.

CXXXV. The order in which witnesses are produced and examined shall be regulated by the law and practice for the time being relating to civil and criminal procedure respectively, and, in the absence of any such law, by the discretion of the Court.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

Judge to decide as to admissibility of evidence.

CXXXVI. When either party proposes to give evidence of any fact,* the Judge may ask the party proposing to give the evidence in what manner the alleged fact, if proved, would be relevant;* and the Judge shall admit the evidence if he thinks that the fact,* if proved,* would be relevant,* and not otherwise.

If the fact* proposed to be proved* is one of which evidence* is admissible only upon proof of some other fact, such last-mentioned fact must be proved before evidence is given of the fact first mentioned, unless the party undertakes to give proof of such fact and the Court is satisfied with such undertaking.

If the relevancy* of one alleged fact* depends upon another alleged fact being first proved, the Judge may, in his discretion, either permit evidence* of the first fact to be given before the second fact is proved, or require evidence to be given of the second fact before evidence is given of the first fact.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) It is proposed to prove a statement about a relevant fact by a person alleged to be dead, which statement is relevant under section thirty-two.

The fact that the person is dead must be proved by the person proposing to prove the statement, before evidence is given of the statement.

(*b.*) It is proposed to prove, by a copy, the contents of a document said to be lost.

The fact that the original is lost must be proved by the person proposing to produce the copy, before the copy is produced.

(*c.*) A is accused of receiving stolen property knowing it to have been stolen.

It is proposed to prove that he denied the possession of the property.

The relevancy of the denial depends on the identity of the property. The Court may, in its discretion, either require the property to be identified before the denial of the possession is proved, or permit the denial of the possession to be proved before the property is identified.

(*d.*) It is proposed to prove a fact (A) which is said to have been the cause or effect of a fact in issue. There are several intermediate facts (B, C, and D) which must be shown to exist before the fact (A) can be regarded as the cause or effect of the fact in issue. The Court may either permit A to be proved before B, C, or D is proved, or may require proof of B, C, and D before permitting proof of A.

Examination-in-chief.

CXXXVII. The examination of a witness by the party who calls him shall be called his examination-in-chief.

Cross-examination.

The examination of a witness by the adverse party shall be called his cross-examination.

Re-examination.

The examination of a witness, subsequent to the cross-examination by the party who called him, shall be called his re-examination.

Order of examinations. Direction of re-examination.

CXXXVIII. Witnesses shall be first examined-in-chief, then (if the adverse party so desires) cross-examined, then (if the party calling him so desires) re-examined.

The examination and cross-examination must relate to relevant* facts,* but the cross-examination need not be confined to the facts to which the witness testified on his examination-in-chief.

The re-examination shall be directed to the explanation of matters referred to in cross-examination; and if new matter is, by permission of the Court,* introduced in re-examination, the adverse party may further cross-examine upon that matter.

Cross-examination of person called to produce a document.

CXXXIX. A person summoned to produce a document does not become a witness by the mere fact that he produces it, and cannot be cross-examined unless and until he is called as a witness.

Witnesses to character.

CXL. Witnesses to character may be cross-examined and re-examined.

Leading questions.

CXLI. Any question suggesting the answer which the person putting it wishes or expects to receive, is called a leading question.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante.*

When they must not be asked.

CXLII. Leading questions must not, if objected to by the adverse party, be asked in an examination-in-chief, or in a re-examination, except with the permission of the Court.*

The Court* shall permit leading questions as to matters which are introductory or undisputed, or which have, in its opinion, been already sufficiently proved.

When they may be asked.

CXLIII. Leading questions may be asked in cross-examination.

Evidence as to matters in writing.

CXLIV. Any witness may be asked, whilst under examination, whether any contract, grant or other disposition of property, as to which he is giving evidence, was not contained in a document;* and if he says that it was, or if he is about to make any statement as to the contents of any document, which, in the opinion of the Court,* ought to be produced, the adverse party may object to such evidence being given until such document is produced, or until facts have been proved which entitle the party who call the witness to give secondary evidence of it.

Explanation.—A witness may give oral evidence* of statements made by other persons about the contents of documents* if such statements are in themselves relevant* facts.*

Illustration.

The question is whether A assaulted B.

C deposes that he heard A say to D—"B wrote a letter accusing me of theft, and I will be revenged on him." This statement is relevant, as showing A's motive for the assault, and evidence may be given of it, though no other evidence is given about the letter.

Cross-examination as to previous statements in writing.

CXLV. A witness may be cross-examined as to previous statements made by him in writing or reduced into writing, and relevant to matters in question, without such writing being shown to him or being proved; but if it is intended to contradict him by the writing, his attention must, before the writing can be proved, be called to those parts of it which are to be used for the purpose of contradicting him.

Questions lawful in cross-examination.

CXLVI. When a witness is cross-examined, he may, in addition to the questions hereinbefore referred to, be asked any questions which tend

(1) to test his veracity;

(2) to discover who he is and what is his position in life, or

(3) to shake his credit, by injuring his character, although the answer to such questions might tend directly or indirectly to criminate him, or might expose or tend directly or indirectly to expose him to a penalty or forfeiture.

When witness to be compelled to answer.

CXLVII. If any such question relates to a matter relevant* to the suit or proceeding, the provisions of section one hundred and thirty-two shall apply thereto.

Court to decide when question shall be asked and when witness compelled to answer.

CXLVIII. If any such question relates to a matter not relevant* to the suit or proceeding, except in so far as it affects the credit of the witness by injuring his character, the Court* shall decide, whether or not the witness shall be compelled to answer it, and may, if it thinks fit, warn the witness that he is not obliged to answer it. In exercising its discretion, the Court shall have regard to the following considerations:—

(1.) Such questions are proper if they are of such a nature that the truth of the imputation conveyed by them would seriously affect the opinion of the Court* as to the credibility of the witness on the matter to which he testifies:

(2.) Such questions are improper if the imputation which they convey relates to matters so remote in time, or of such a character, that the truth of the imputation

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

would not affect, or would affect in a slight degree, the opinion of the Court* as to the credibility of the witness on the matter to which he testifies:

(3.) Such questions are improper if there is a great disproportion between the importance of the imputation made against the witness's character and the importance of his evidence:

(4.) The Court* may, if it sees fit, draw from the witness's refusal to answer the inference that the answer if given would be unfavorable.

Question not to be asked without reasonable grounds.

CXLIX. No such question as is referred to in section one hundred and forty-eight ought to be asked, unless the person asking it has reasonable grounds for thinking that the imputation which it conveys is well-founded.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A barrister is instructed by an attorney or vakíl that an important witness is a dákáit. This is a reasonable ground for asking the witness whether he is a dákáit.

(*b.*) A pleader is informed by a person in Court that an important witness is a dákáit. The informant, on being questioned by the pleader, gives satisfactory reasons for his statement. This is a reasonable ground for asking the witness whether he is a dákáit.

(*c.*) A witness, of whom nothing whatever is known, is asked at random whether he is a dákáit. There are here no reasonable grounds for the question.

(*d.*) A witness, of whom nothing whatever is known, being questioned as to his mode of life and means of living, gives unsatisfactory answers. This may be a reasonable ground for asking him if he is a dákáit.

Procedure of Court in case of question being asked without reasonable grounds.

CL. If the Court* is of opinion that any such question was asked without reasonable grounds, it may, if it was asked by any barrister,† pleader, vakíl or attorney, report the circumstances of the case to the High Court‡ or other authority to which such barrister,† pleader, vakíl or attorney is subject in the exercise of his profession.

Indecent and scandalous questions.

CLI. The Court* may forbid any questions or inquiries which it regards as indecent or scandalous, although such questions or inquiries may have some bearing on the questions before the Court,* unless they relate to facts in issue* or to matters necessary to be known in order to determine whether or not the facts in issue existed.

Questions intended to insult or annoy.

CLII. The Court* shall forbid any question which appears to it to be intended to insult or annoy, or which, though proper in itself, appears to the Court needlessly offensive in form.

Exclusion of evidence to contradict answers to questions testing veracity.

CLIII. When a witness has been asked and has answered any question which is relevant* to the inquiry only in so far as it tends to shake his credit by injuring his character, no evidence* shall be given to contradict him; but if he answers falsely, he may afterwards be charged with giving false evidence.

Exception 1.—If a witness is asked whether he has been previously convicted of any crime and denies it, evidence* may be given of his previous conviction.

As to the manner in which a previous conviction may be proved, see Code of Criminal Procedure, s. 326.

Exception 2.—If a witness is asked any question tending to impeach his impartiality, and answers it by denying the facts suggested, he may be contradicted.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A claim against an underwriter is resisted on the ground of fraud.

The claimant is asked whether, in a former transaction, he had not made a fraudulent claim. He denies it.

Evidence is offered to show that he did make such a claim.

---

* See definitions, s. 3, *ante*.

† See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xiv, *ante*.

‡ See definition, Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. xii, *ante*.

The evidence is inadmissible.

(*b.*) A witness is asked whether he was not dismissed from a situation for dishonesty. He denies it.

Evidence is offered to show that he was dismissed for dishonesty.

The evidence is not admissible.

(*c.*) A affirms that on a certain day he saw B at Lahore.

A is asked whether he himself was not on that day at Calcutta. He denies it.

Evidence is offered to show that A was on that day at Calcutta.

The evidence is admissible, not as contradicting A on a fact which affects his credit, but as contradicting the alleged fact that B was seen on the day in question in Lahore.

In each of these cases the witness might, if his denial was false, be charged with giving false evidence.

(*d.*) A is asked whether his family has not had a blood feud with the family of B against whom he gives evidence.

He denies it. He may be contradicted on the ground that the question tends to impeach his impartiality.

Question by party to his own witness.

CLIV. The Court* may, in its discretion, permit the person who calls a witness to put any questions to him which might be put in cross-examination by the adverse party.

Impeaching credit of witness.

CLV. The credit of a witness may be impeached in the following ways by the adverse party, or, with the consent of the Court,* by the party who calls him:—

(1.) By the evidence of persons who testify that they, from their knowledge of the witness, believe him to be unworthy of credit;

(2.) By proof that the witness has been bribed, or has *had (accepted†)* the offer of a bribe, or has received any other corrupt inducement to give his evidence;

(3.) By proof of a former statement inconsistent with any part of his evidence* which is liable to be contradicted;

(4.) When a man is prosecuted for rape or an attempt to ravish, it may be shown that the prosecutrix was of generally immoral character.

Explanation.—A witness declaring another witness to be unworthy of credit may not, upon his examination-in-chief, give reasons for his belief, but he may be asked his reasons in cross-examination, and the answers which he gives cannot be contradicted, though, if they are false, he may afterwards be charged with giving false evidence.

Illustrations.

(*a.*) A sues B for the price of goods sold and delivered to B.

C says that he delivered the goods to B.

Evidence is offered to show that, on a previous occasion, he said that he had not delivered the goods to B.

The evidence is admissible.

(*b.*) A is indicted for the murder of B.

C says that B, when dying, declared that A had given B the wound of which he died.

Evidence is offered to show that, on a previous occasion, C said that the wound was not given by A or in his presence.

The evidence is admissible.

Questions tending to corroborate evidence of relevant fact, admissible.

CLVI. When a witness whom it is intended to corroborate gives evidence* of any relevant* fact,* he may be questioned as to any other circumstances which he observed at or near to the time or place at which such relevant fact occurred, if the Court* is of opinion that such circumstances, if proved,* would corroborate the testimony of the witness as to the relevant fact which he testifies.

Illustration.

A, an accomplice, gives an account of a robbery in which he took part. He describes various incidents unconnected with the robbery which occurred on his way to and from the place where it was committed.

Independent evidence of these facts may be given in order to corroborate his evidence as to the robbery itself.

---

* For definitions see s. 31, *ante.* † Act XVIII, 1872, s. 11.

Former statements of witness may be proved to corroborate later testimony as to same fact.

CLVII. In order to corroborate the testimony of a witness, any former statement made by such witness relating to the same fact,* at or about the time when the fact took place, or before any authority legally competent to investigate the fact, may be proved.*

What matters may be proved in connection with proved statement relevant under sections 32 or 33.

CLVIII. Whenever any statement, relevant* under section thirty-two or thirty-three, is proved,* all matters may be proved,* either in order to contradict or to corroborate it, or in order to impeach or confirm the credit of the person by whom it was made, which might have been proved if that person had been called as a witness and had denied upon cross-examination the truth of the matter suggested.

Refreshing memory.

CLIX. A witness may, while under examination, refresh his memory by referring to any writing made by himself at the time of the transaction concerning which he is questioned, or so soon afterwards that the Court* considers it likely that the transaction was at that time fresh in his memory.

The witness may also refer to any such writing made by any other person, and read by the witness within the time aforesaid, if when he read it he knew it to be correct.

When witness may use copy of document to refresh memory.

Whenever a witness may refresh his memory by reference to any document, he may, with the permission of the Court,* refer to a copy of such document: Provided the Court* be satisfied that there is sufficient reason for the non-production of the original.

An expert may refresh his memory by reference to professional treatises.

Testimony to facts stated in document mentioned in Section 159.

CLX. A witness may also testify to facts* mentioned in any such document* as is mentioned in section one hundred and fifty-nine, although he has no specific recollection of the facts themselves, if he is sure that the facts were correctly recorded in the document.

Illustrations.

A book-keeper may testify to facts recorded by him in books regularly kept in the course of business, if he knows that the books were correctly kept, although he has forgotten the particular transactions entered.

Right of adverse party as to writing used to refresh memory.

CLXI. Any writing referred to under the provisions of the two last preceding sections must be produced and shown to the adverse party if he requires it; such party may, if he pleases, cross-examine the witness thereupon.

Production of documents.

CLXII. A witness summoned to produce a document* shall, if it is in his possession or power, bring it to Court,* notwithstanding any objection which there may be to its production or to its admissibility. The validity of any such objection shall be decided on by the Court.*

The Court,* if it sees fit, may inspect the document,* unless it refers to matters of State, or take other evidence* to enable it to determine on its admissibility.

Translation of documents.

If for such a purpose it is necessary to cause any document* to be translated, the Court may, if it thinks fit, direct the translator to keep the contents secret, unless the document is to be given in evidence:* and if the interpreter disobeys such direction, he shall be held to have committed an offence under section one hundred and sixty-six of the Indian Penal Code.

Giving, as evidence, of document called for and produced on notice.

CLXIII. When a party calls for a document* which he has given the other party notice to produce, and such document is produced and inspected by the party calling for its production, he is bound to give it as evidence* if the party producing it requires him to do so.

* For definitions, see s. 3, *ante*.

Using, as evidence, of document, production of which was refused on notice.

CLXIV. When a party refuses to produce a document* which he has had notice to produce, he cannot afterwards use the document as evidence* without the consent of the other party or the order of the Court.*

Illustration.

A sues B on an agreement and gives B notice to produce it. At the trial A calls for the document and B refuses to produce it. A gives secondary evidence of its contents. B seeks to produce the document itself to contradict the secondary evidence given by A, or in order to show that the agreement is not stamped He cannot do so.

Judge's power to put questions or order production.

CLXV. The Judge may, in order to discover or to obtain proper proof of relevant* facts,* ask any question he pleases, in any form, at any time, of any witness, or of the parties, about any fact relevant or irrelevant; and may order the production of any document* or thing: and neither the parties nor their agents shall be entitled to make any objection to any such question or order, nor, without the leave of the Court,* to cross-examine any witness upon any answer given in reply to any such question:

Provided that the judgment must be based upon facts* declared by this Act to be relevant,* and duly proved:

Provided also this section shall not authorize any Judge to compel any witness to answer any question, or to produce any document* which such witness would be entitled to refuse to answer or produce under sections one hundred and twenty-one to one hundred and thirty-one, both inclusive, if the question were asked or the document were called for by the adverse party; nor shall the Judge ask any question which it would be improper for any other person to ask under sections one hundered and forty-eight or one hundred and forty-nine; nor shall he dispense with primary evidence of any document, except in the cases hereinbefore excepted.

Power of jury or assessors to put questions.

CLXVI. In cases tried by jury or with assessors, the jury or assessors may put any questions to the witnesses, through or by leave of the Judge, which the Judge himself might put and which he considers proper.

Chapter XI.—Of Improper Admission and Rejection of Evidence.

No new trial for improper admission or rejection of evidence.

CLXVII. The improper admission or rejection of evidence* shall not be ground of itself for a new trial or reversal of any decision in any case, if it shall appear to the Court* before which such objection is raised that, independently of the evidence objected to and admitted, there was sufficient evidence to justify the decision, or that, if the rejected evidence had been received, it ought not to have varied the decision.

---

* For definitions, see s. 3, *ante*.

SCHEDULE.

ENACTMENTS REPEALED.

[*See section* 2.]

Number and Year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
Stat. 26, Geo. III, cap. 57.	For the further regulation of the trial of persons accused of certain offences committed in the East Indies; for repealing so much of an Act, made in the twenty-fourth year of the reign of his present Majesty (intituled "An Act for the better regulation and management of the affairs of the East India Company, and of the British possessions in India, and for establishing a Court of Judicature for the more speedy and effectual trial of persons accused of offences committed in the East Indies"), as requires the servants of the East India Company to deliver inventories of their estates and effects; for rendering the laws more effectual against persons unlawfully resorting to the East Indies; and for the more easy proof, in certain cases, of deeds and writings executed in Great Britain or India.	Section thirty-eight so far as it relates to Courts of Justice in the East Indies.
Stat. 14 & 15 Vic., cap. 99.	To amend the Law of Evidence ...	Section eleven and so much of section nineteen as relates to British India.
Act XV of 1852 ...	To amend the Law of Evidence ...	So much as has not been heretofore repealed.
Act XIX of 1853...	To amend the Law of Evidence in the Civil Courts of the East India Company in the Bengal Presidency.	Section nineteen.
Act II of 1855 ...	For the further improvement of the Law of Evidence.	So much as has not been heretofore repealed.
Act XXV of 1861...	For simplifying the Procedure of the Courts of Criminal Judicature not established by Royal Charter.	Section two hundred and thirty-seven.
Act I of 1868 ...	The General Clauses' Act, 1868 ...	Sections seven and eight.

ACT No. XVIII OF 1872.*

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(Received the assent of His Excellency the Governor-General on the 29th August 1872.)

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to amend the Indian Evidence Act, 1872; It is hereby enacted as follows:—

Short title.

I. This Act may be called "The Indian Evidence Act Amendment Act;"

Commencement.

And it shall come into force on the passing thereof.

Amendment of Act I of 1872, Section 32, clauses 5 and 6.

II. In section thirty-two of the Indian Evidence Act, 1872, clauses (5) and (6), after the word "relationship," the words "by blood, marriage or adoption" shall be inserted.

Amendment of Section 41.

III. In section forty-one of the same Act, lines seventeen, twenty, and twenty-three, after the word "judgment," the words "order or decree" shall be inserted.

Amendment of Section 45.

IV. In section forty-five of the same Act, line five, after the word "art," the words "or in questions as to identity of handwriting" shall be inserted.

Amendment of Section 57.

V. In section fifty-seven of the same Act, paragraph (13), after the word "road," the words "on land or at sea" shall be inserted.

Amendment of Section 66.

VI. In section sixty-six of the same Act, line five, after the word "is," the words "or to his attorney or pleader" shall be inserted.

Amendment of Section 91.

VII. In section ninety-one of the same Act, Exception (2), for the words "under the Indian Succession Act," the words "admitted to Probate in British India" shall be substituted.

Amendment of Section 92.

VIII. In section ninety-two of the Indian Evidence Act, 1872, proviso (1), for the words "want of failure," the words "want or failure" shall be substituted.

Amendment of Section 108.

IX. In section one hundred and eight of the same Act, line one, for the word "when," the words "Provided that when" shall be substituted; and in the last line, for the word "on," the words "shifted to" shall be substituted.

Amendment of Sections 126 and 128.

X. In section one hundred and twenty-six of the same Act, line twenty-two, and in section one hundred and twenty-eight of the same Act, line six, after the word "barrister," the word "pleader" shall be inserted.

In section one hundred and twenty-six of the same Act, line fifteen, for the word "criminal," the word "illegal" shall be substituted.

Amendment of Section 155.

XI. In section one hundred and fifty-five of the same Act, paragraph (2), for the word "had," the word "accepted" shall be substituted.

Saving of Act XV of 1852, Section 12.

XII. Nothing in the Indian Evidence Act, 1872, shall be deemed to affect Act No. XV of 1852 *(to amend the Law of Evidence)*, section twelve.

---

* NOTE—The edition of Act No. I of 1872 referred to in the Amending Act is that published by Government in royal octavo.

ACT No. XV OF 1869.

(Received the assent of the Governor-General, June 4, 1869.)

An Act to provide facilities for obtaining the evidence and appearance of prisoners and for service of process upon them.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to provide facilities for obtaining the evidence and appearance in Court of prisoners and for service of process upon them; It is hereby enacted as follows:—

I.—Preliminary.

Short title.

I. This Act may be called "The Prisoners' Testimony Act, 1869."

Presidency Small Cause Courts.

Police Magistrates.

II. For the purposes of this Act, the Courts of Small Causes established within the local limits of the ordinary original civil jurisdiction of the High Courts of Judicature at Fort William, Madras, and Bombay, and the Courts of persons exercising the powers of a Magistrate of Police within the same limits, shall be deemed to be respectively subordinate to the said High Courts.

II.—Bringing up Prisoners.

Criminal Courts may make orders under Act.

III. Any Criminal Court not inferior to the Court of a Subordinate Magistrate of the first class may in its discretion, if it appear that the testimony of any person confined in any jail situate within the local limits of its appellate jurisdiction, if the Criminal Court be a High Court, or, if it be not a High Court, then within the local limits of the appellate jurisdiction of the High Court to which it is subordinate, is material in any matter depending in such Criminal Court, or if a charge of an offence against such person is made or pending, make an order in the form in Schedule A or Schedule B (as the case may be) to this Act annexed, directed to the Officer in charge of the said jail.

A Subordinate Magistrate of the first class would, under the present Code of Criminal Procedure, correspond to a Magistrate of the second class. See Code of Criminal Procedure, S. 2, cl. iv.

For the definition of High Court, See Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xi.

Order to be transmitted through Magistrate of the District in which the person is confined.

IV. When any person for whose attendance an order as hereinbefore mentioned shall be made, is confined in any district other than that in which the Court making or countersigning the order is situate, the order shall be sent by the Court by which it shall have been made or countersigned to the Magistrate of the District or division of a District in which the said person is confined, and such Magistrate shall cause it to be delivered to the Officer in charge of the jail in which such person is confined.

Order by High Court or removal of person confined more than 100 miles from place where his evidence is required.

VII. In any case in which a person is confined in a jail within the local limits of the ordinary original civil jurisdiction of any of the High Courts of Judicature at Fort William, Madras, and Bombay, or in a jail more than one hundred miles distant from the place where any Court, subordinate to a High Court, in which his evidence is required is held, the Judge or presiding Officer of the Court in which the evidence is so required shall, if he think it expedient that such person should be removed under this Act for the purpose of giving evidence in such Court, and if the said jail is situate within the local limits of the appellate jurisdiction of the High Court to which such Court is subordinate, apply in writing to the same High Court; and such High Court may, if it thinks fit, make an order in the form in the said Schedule A, directed to the Officer in charge of the said jail.

The High Court making the order shall send it to the Magistrate of the District or division of a District in which the person named therein is confined, and such Magistrate shall cause the order to be delivered to the officer in charge of the jail in which such person is confined.

For the purposes of this Section and Sections three and four, the Chief Commissioner of British Burma shall be deemed to be a High Court: the Court of a Recorder appointed under Act No. XXI of 1863 shall be deemed to be subordinate to the said Chief Commissioner; and every jail situate in British Burma shall be deemed to be situate within the local limits of the said Chief Commissioner's appellate jurisdiction.

Act VII, 1872, S. 78, substitutes the following for the last para. of the preceding Section:—For the purposes of this Act, every jail in British Burma shall be deemed to be situate within the local limits of the appellate jurisdiction of the Judicial Commissioner; and the Recorder of Rangoon may issue orders under this Section or Sections three or four, and may also issue commissions under Part III of this Act in any jail in British Burma.

Persons confined beyond limits of appellate jurisdiction of High Court.

VIII. In any case in which a person is confined within a jail situate beyond the local limits of the appellate jurisdiction of a High Court, any Judge of such Court may, if he think it expedient that such person should be removed under this Act, for the purpose of giving evidence in any criminal matter in such Court or in any Court subordinate thereto, apply in writing to the local Government within the territories subject to which the said jail is situate; and such Government may, if it think fit, direct that such person shall be so removed, subject to such rules regulating the escort of such prisoners as the Governor-General of India in Council may from time to time prescribe.

To obtain the removal of a person confined in a jail, situate beyond the territories for the time being under the administration of the Chief Commissioner of British Burma, for the purpose of giving evidence in any criminal matter in the Court of a Recorder appointed under the said Act No. XXI of 1863, such Recorder shall have the power conferred on a Judge of a High Court by the former part of this section, and the other provisions of such part shall, *mutatis mutandis*, apply.

Prisoner to be brought up.

IX. Upon delivery of any order under this Act to the Officer in charge of the jail in which the person named therein is confined, such Officer shall cause him to be taken to the Court in which his attendance is required, so as to be present in such Court at the time in such order mentioned; and shall cause him to be detained in custody in or near the Court until he shall have been examined or until the Judge or presiding Officer of such Court shall authorize him to be taken back to the jail in which he was confined.

Power to Government to exempt certain prisoners from operation of Act.

X. The Governor-General of India in Council or the local Government may, from time to time, by notification in the Official Gazette, direct that any person or any class of persons shall not be removed from the jail in which he or they may be confined; and thereupon, and so long as such notification remains in force, the provisions of this Act, other than those contained in Sections twelve, thirteen, and fourteen, shall not apply to such person or class of persons.

When jailor may disobey orders.

XI. When any person named in any order made under Section three, Section four, or Section seven appears to be from sickness or other infirmity unfit to be removed, the Officer in charge of the jail in which he is confined shall apply to the Magistrate of the District or division of a District in which such jail is situate, and if such Magistrate shall by writing under his hand declare himself to be of opinion that such person is from infirmity unfit to be removed;

or when any person named in any such order is under committal for trial;

or under a remand pending trial or pending a preliminary investigation;

or when any such person is in custody for a period which would expire before the expiration of the time required for removing him under this Act and for taking him back to the jail in which he is confined;

then and in every such case the Officer in charge of the jail shall abstain from obeying such order, and shall send to the Court from which the order has been issued a statement of his reason for not obeying the same:

Provided that the said Officer shall not so abstain when

the order has been made under Section three,

and the person named in the order is confined under committal for trial, or under a remand pending trial or pending a preliminary investigation, and does not appear to be from sickness or other infirmity unfit to be removed,

and the place where his evidence is required is not more than five miles distant from the jail in which he is confined.

The rules for British Burma are to be found in the Gazette of India, March 26, 1870, p. 202; for the Central Provinces, in the same Gazette, Sept. 11, 1869, p. 261; for the Punjab, in the same Gazette, Sept. 25, 1869, p. 300; for Coorg, in p. 301; for the North-Western Provinces, in the same Gazette, Oct. 16, 1869, p. 386, for Oudh, in the same Gazette, Dec 4, 1869, p 490; for the Hyderabad Assigned Districts, in the same Gazette, Dec. 18, 1869, p. 530.

IV.—Service of Process on Prisoners.

Process how served on prisoners.

XV. When any process directed to any person confined in any jail is issued from any Court, the same may be served by exhibiting to the Officer in charge of such jail or prison the original of such process, and by depositing with him a copy thereof.

Process served to be transmitted at prisoner's request.

XVI. Every Officer in charge of a jail upon whom any such service as is mentioned in section fifteen shall be made, shall, as soon as may be, cause the copy of the process so deposited with him to be shown and explained to the prisoner to whom it is directed, and shall thereupon endorse upon such process a certificate signed by him that the prisoner to whom the process is directed is a prisoner in the jail under his charge, and that he has received a copy thereof.

Such certificate shall be sufficient *primâ facie* evidence of the service of such process; and if the prisoner requests that the said copy be sent to any other person, and provides the cost of so sending it, the said Officer shall cause the same to be so sent through the Post Office by registered letter.

Power to make rules.

XVIII. It shall be lawful for the local Government, and, in cases arising under Section eight, for the Governor-General of India in Council, to make rules consistent with this Act

(1) for regulating the escort of prisoners to and from the Court in which their presence is required;

(2) for regulating the amount to be allowed for the costs and charges of such escort; and

(3) for the guidance of Officers in all other matters connected with the enforcement of this Act; and from time to time to alter and add to the rules so made.

For the definition of "Local Government," see Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. x. For the rules published by Government under this section, see note to S. 10, *ante*.

Publication of rules.

XIX. All such rules, alterations, and additions shall be published in the Official Gazette, and shall from the date of such publication be deemed to have the force of law.

Power to declare who shall be deemed 'Officer in charge of Jail.'

XX. The local Government may also declare in each case what Officer shall, for the purposes of this Act, be deemed to be 'the Officer in charge of the jail.'

For the definition of "Local Government," see Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. x.

SCHEDULE A.

COURT OF

TO THE OFFICER IN CHARGE OF THE *(state name of jail).*

You are hereby required to have the body of , now a prisoner in , under safe and sure conduct before the , at , on the day of next, by of the clock in the forenoon of the same day, there to give testimony in a cause now pending before [or in a certain charge or prosecution now pending before , against , *or as the case may be*] , and after the said shall then and there have given his testimony before the said or the said shall dispense with his further attendance, cause him to be conveyed under safe and sure conduct back to the said jail.

day of

A. B.
(Countersigned) C. D.

SCHEDULE B.

COURT OF

TO THE OFFICER IN CHARGE OF THE *(state name of jail).*

You are hereby required to have the body of , now a prisoner in , under safe and sure conduct, before the , at , on the day of next, by of the clock in the forenoon of the same day, there to answer a charge now pending before and after such charge shall have been disposed, or the said shall dispense with his further attendance, cause him to be conveyed under safe and sure conduct back to the said jail.

day of

A. B.
(Countersigned) C. D.

ACT NO. VI. OF 1864.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 18th February 1864.)

An Act to authorize the punishment of whipping in certain cases.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient that in certain cases offenders should be liable, under the provisions of the Indian Penal Code, to the punishment of whipping; It is enacted as follows:—

Whipping added to the punishments described in Section 53 of the Penal Code.

I. In addition to the punishments described in Section 53 of the Indian Penal Code, offenders are also liable to whipping under the provisions of the said Code.

Offences punishable with whipping in lieu of other punishment prescribed by Penal Code.

II. Whoever commits any of the following offences, may be punished with whipping in lieu of any punishment to which he may for such offence be liable under the Indian Penal Code; that is to say:—

1. Theft, as defined in Section 378 of the said Code.
2. Theft in a building, tent or vessel, as defined in Section 380 of the said Code.

3. Theft by a clerk or servant, as defined in Section 381 of the said Code.

4. Theft after preparation for causing death or hurt, as defined in Section 382 of the said Code.

5. Extortion by threat, as defined in Section 388 of the said Code.

6. Putting a person in fear of accusation in order to commit extortion, as defined in Section 389 of the said Code.

7. Dishonestly receiving stolen property, as defined in Section 411 of the said Code.

8. Dishonestly receiving property stolen in the commission of a Dacoity, as defined in Section 412 of the said Code.

9. Lurking house-trespass, or house-breaking, as defined in Sections 443 and 445 of the said Code, in order to the committing of any offence punishable with whipping under this Section.

10. Lurking house-trespass by night or house-breaking by night, as defined in Sections 444 and 446 of the said Code, in order to the committing of any offence punishable with whipping under this Section.

Whipping can also be imposed under S. 29, Act XXII, 1864, in lieu of other punishment, for the sale, &c., of liquor, &c., within cantonments and their neighbourhood, to or for the use of European soldiers and others by civilians without license.

No female shall be punished with whipping.—S. 7.

There is no appeal from a sentence of whipping *only* passed by a Court of Session, Magistrate of the District, or Magistrate of the first class. All Magistrates, except Magistrates of the third class, can pass sentence of whipping.—Code of Criminal Procedure, S. 20.

Section 310 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, and S. 9 of this Act, provide for suspension of a sentence of whipping passed in addition to imprisonment, but in cases in which no other punishment has been awarded, the sentence should be carried into execution without delay. The effect of the appeal will be to ascertain the correctness of the sentence already carried out, and not to bring under review the sentence itself with a view to its revision.—Calcutta High Court, 314, 1864; Madras High Court, May 10th, 1864.

Abetments of the offences mentioned in S. 2 may generally be punished with whipping, as the Indian Penal Code, in providing the punishment for nearly every case of abetment, declares that the punishment for the substantive offence shall be awarded —See Ss. 109, 110, 111, 112, and 114. Attempts to commit any of these offences are not punishable with whipping.—Calcutta High Court, 425, 1864; Yalla vallad Parshia, 3 Bombay, 37, *Crown Cases.*

On second conviction of any offence mentioned in last Section, whipping may be added to other punishment.

III. Whoever, having been previously convicted of any one of the offences specified in the last preceding Section, shall again be convicted of the same offence, may be punished with whipping in lieu of, or in addition to, any other punishment to which he may for such offence be liable under the Indian Penal Code.

No female shall be punished with whipping.—S. 7.

Section 326 of the Code of Criminal Procedure declares how a previous conviction may be proved. Identity should also be proved.—Nuzee Nushyo, 15 W. R., 52.

Section 439 of the Code of Criminal Procedure declares that if it is intended to prove a previous conviction for the purpose of affecting the punishment which is to be awarded, the fact of the previous conviction must be stated in the charge. If it is omitted, it may be added at any time before sentence is passed, but not afterwards.

The Calcutta High Court has held that a sentence of imprisonment and whipping passed on a person convicted of "theft," and who had been previously convicted of "receiving stolen property," is illegal, as the convictions in both cases should have been for the same offence—Amarut Sheikh, 4 W. R., 20; Soorajoodeen, Panj. Rec., 1864, p. 64.

Similarly, a sentence of whipping in addition to imprisonment passed on a person convicted of theft in a house (S. 380, Penal Code), on the ground that he had been previously convicted of theft (S. 379), has been held to be illegal, since the previous conviction was not for the same specific offence.—5 Mad. XXXVIII, *App.* Pro., Oct. 28th, 1870; Changra Valad Shermia, 7 Bombay, 68, *Crown Cases.*

Both convictions must have been under the Indian Penal Code, consequently, if the first offence was committed before 1st January 1862,—that is, before that Code became law in the Presidency of Bengal, the offender would not, by reason of a second conviction of that offence, be liable to whipping.—Calcutta High Court, 425, 1864.

The offence must have been committed after a conviction of the same offence to legalize the passing of sentence of whipping under Sections 3 and 4.—Sarya bin Krishna Mandakar, 3 Bombay, 37, *Crown Cases.*

The object of the law is to inflict whipping in addition to other punishments upon the persons only who, having completed a previous sentence, and after having a *locus penitentiæ* afforded them, again commit the same offence and show that they are not to be deterred by sentence of imprisonment only.—Udai Patnaik, 4 B. L. R., 5; 12 W. R, 68. But the Madras High Court has held that it is necessary that there should have been a previous conviction only, and not that the sentence should have been carried out, so that where a person convicted of having committed on the same day two distinct offences of house-breaking by night in order to commit theft (Sec. 457, Penal Code), was sentenced to imprisonment for one and to whipping for the other offence, the sentences were held to be good.—5 Mad. XVIII, *App*, Feb. 18th, 1870.

A Magistrate should not transfer to the jail of another District a convict who has been sentenced to imprisonment *and* whipping until the latter sentence has been executed, annulled, or commuted.—Agra Sudder Court, Cir. 9, 1865.

In connection with S. 3 read S. 9, and S. 310 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, the effect of which is to defer the immediate execution of sentences of whipping, when such are passed *in addition* to imprisonment, for all sentences in which whipping is not the sole punishment are appealable.

As regards the passing of sentences of whipping on persons convicted of abetments of, or attempts to, commit offences punishable with whipping, see note to S. 2.

Offences punishable, in case of second conviction, with whipping in addition to other punishment.

IV Whoever, having been previously convicted of any one of the following offences, shall be again convicted of the same offence, may be punished with whipping in addition to any other punishment to which he may be liable under the Indian Penal Code,—that is to say:—

1. Giving or fabricating false evidence in such manner as to be punishable under Section 193 of the Indian Penal Code.

2. Giving or fabricating false evidence with intent to procure conviction of a capital offence, as defined in Section 194 of the said Code.

3. Giving or fabricating false evidence with intent to procure conviction of an offence punishable with transportation or imprisonment, as defined in Section 195 of the said Code.

4. Falsely charging any person with having committed an unnatural offence, as defined in Sections 211 and 377 of the said Code.

5. Assaulting or using criminal force to any woman with intent to outrage her modesty, as defined in Section 354 of the said Code.

6. Rape, as defined in Section 375 of the said Code.

7. Unnatural offences, as defined in Section 377 of the said Code.

8. Robbery or dacoity, as defined in Sections 390 and 391 of the said Code.

9. Attempting to commit robbery, as defined in Section 393 of the said Code.

10. Voluntarily causing hurt in committing robbery, as defined in Section 394 of the said Code.

11. Habitually receiving or dealing in stolen property, as defined in Section 413 of the said Code.

12. Forgery, as defined in Section 463 of the said Code.

13. Forgery of a document, as defined in Section 466 of the said Code.

14. Forgery of a document, as defined in Section 467 of the said Code.

15. Forgery for the purpose of cheating, as defined in Section 468 of the said Code.

16. Forgery for the purpose of harming the reputation of any person, as defined in Section 469 of the said Code.

17. Lurking house-trespass or house-breaking, as defined in Sections 443 and 445 of the said Code, in order to the committing of any offence punishable with whipping under this section.

18. Lurking house-trespass by night or house-breaking by night, as defined in Sections 444 and 446 of the said Code, in order to the committing of any offence punishable with whipping under this section.

See note to S. 3 which applies generally to this section. No females shall be punished with whipping; nor shall any person who may be sentenced to death, or to transportation, or to penal servitude, or to imprisonment for more than five years, be punished with whipping.—S. 7, *post*.

The previous conviction must have been for the *same* offence as that under trial in order to legalise a sentence of whipping under S. 4.—Bapji Valad Bapia, 4 Bombay, 5, *Crown Cases*; Amarut

Sheikh, 4 W. R., 20; Soorajooddeen, Panj. Rec. 1864, p. 64; 5 Mad. XXXVIII, *App.* Pro., Oct. 28, 1870.

See note to S. 2, regarding the passing of sentences of whipping on persons convicted of abetments of, or attempts to, commit offences punishable with whipping.

Juvenile offenders punishable with whipping for offences not punishable with death.

V. Any juvenile offender who commits any offence, which is not by the Indian Penal Code punishable with death, may, whether for a first or any other offence, be punished with whipping in lieu of any other punishment to which he may for such offence be liable under the said Code.

See note to S. 2, regarding appeals from such sentences.

The Agra Sudder Court (May 7, Sept. 24, 1864), and also the Bombay High Court (Mahomed Ali, 8 Bombay, 5, *Crown Cases*), have defined "juvenile" under this Section to be persons under 16 years of age, but the Madras High Court has left it to Judges and Magistrates to exercise their own good sense and experience in determining this point.—Madras High Court, Nov. 25, 1864. The Code of Criminal Procedure, S. 311, in re-enacting S. 10 of this Act, has for the term "juvenile" substituted "a person under sixteen years of age."

When offences specified in Section 4 may be punished with whipipng in Frontier Districts and wild tracts.

VI. Whenever any Local Government shall, by notification in the *Official Gazette*, have declared the provisions of this Section to be in force in any Frontier District or any wild tract of country within the jurisdiction of such Local Government, any person who shall in such district or tract of country, after such notification as aforesaid, commit any of the offences specified in Section 4 of this Act, may be punished with whipping in lieu of any other punishment to which he may be liable under the Indian Penal Code.

Exemption of females.

VII. No female shall be punished with whipping; nor shall any person who may be sentenced to death, or to transportation, or to penal servitude, or to imprisonment for more than five years, be punished with whipping.

VIII. *Repealed by Act X*, 1872.

Whipping, if awarded in addition to imprisonment, when to be inflicted.

IX. When the punishment of whipping is awarded in addition to imprisonment by a Court whose sentence is open to revision by a superior Court, the whipping shall not be inflicted until fifteen days from the date of such sentence, or if an appeal be made within that time, until the sentence is confirmed by the superior Court; but the whipping shall be inflicted immediately on the expiry of the fifteen days, or, in case of an appeal, immediately on the receipt of the order of the Court confirming the sentence, if such order shall not be received within the fifteen days.

This Section has been re-enacted *verbatim* by S. 310 of the Code of Criminal Procedure. See p. 221.

Mode of inflicting the punishment.

X. In the case of an adult, the punishment of whipping shall be inflicted with such instrument in such mode and on such part of the person as the Local Government shall direct; and, in the case of a juvenile offender, it shall be inflicted in the way of school discipline with a light rattan. In no case, if the cat-o'-nine-tails be the instrument employed, shall the punishment of whipping exceed one hundred and fifty lashes, or if the rattan be employed, shall the punishment exceed thirty stripes. The punishment shall be inflicted in the presence of a Justice of the Peace, or of an Officer authorized to exercise any of the powers of a Magistrate, and also unless the Court which passed the sentence shall otherwise order, in the presence of a Medical Officer.

This Section has been re-enacted in S. 311 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, except that for the terms "adult" and "juvenile," "of or above sixteen years of age," "and below sixteen years of age" have been used, and S. 311 requires only that "the punishment shall be inflicted in the presence of a Magistrate," &c.

XI. *Repealed by Act X*, 1872, *and re-enacted, in S.* 312, *with some slight modifications.* *See p* 223.

XII. *Repealed by Act X*, 1872, *and re-enacted, in S.* 313, *with some modifications.* *See p.* 223.

ACT NO. II OF 1869.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 12th February 1869.)

An Act for the appointment of Justices of the Peace.

Preamble.

WHEREAS it is expedient to consolidate and amend the law relating to the appointment of Justices of the Peace; It is hereby enacted as follows:—

Short title.

I. This Act may be called "The Justices of the Peace Act, 1869."

Repeal of enactments.

II. The enactments mentioned in the schedule hereto annexed are hereby repealed to the extent specified in the third column of the same schedule.

Appointment of Justices of the Peace for the Mofussil.

III. The Governor-General of India in Council, so far as regards the whole or any part of British India (other than the towns of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay),

and every Local Government, so far as regards the territories subject to its Government or administration (other than the towns aforesaid),

may, by notification in the official Gazette, appoint such and so many of the Covenanted Civil Servants of the Crown in India, or other British inhabitants, as the said Governor-General in Council or the Local Government (as the case may be) shall think properly qualified to act as Justices of the Peace within and for the territories mentioned in such notification.

Appointment of Justices of the Peace for the presidency towns.

IV. The Governor-General of India in Council or the Local Government, so far as regards the town of Calcutta,

and the Local Government, so far as regards the towns of Madras and Bombay,

may, by notification in the official Gazette, appoint any persons resident within British India and not being the subjects of any foreign State whom such Governor-General in Council or Local Government (as the case may be) shall think properly qualified to act as Justices of the Peace within the limits of the town mentioned in such notification.

Powers and duties of Justices of the Peace.

V. All persons appointed under section three or section four shall be Justices of the Peace, and shall have authority to act as such, and shall have power to commit for trial European British subjects of Her Majesty to the Court prescribed in that behalf by the law in force for the time being, and shall do all other acts appertaining to the office of Justice of the Peace which under or by virtue of any law in force for the time being may be done by a Justice of the Peace within the said territories or towns, as the case may be.

Powers of Justices of the Peace in Native States.

VI. All persons being servants of Government appointed by the Governor-General in Council to act as Justices of the Peace for the whole of British India,

and all persons being servants of Government appointed by a Local Government to act as Justices of the Peace for the territories subject to such Government other than the towns aforesaid,

shall, so far as regards European British and Christian subjects of Her Majesty within the dominions of Princes and States in India in alliance with Her Majesty, have power to act as Justices of the Peace and to commit such subjects for trial according to law.

Declarations to be taken by Justices of the Peace.

VII. Provided that no person other than a person now acting as a Justice of the Peace under a commission shall be capable of acting as a Justice of the Peace until he shall have made and subscribed, before some other Justice of the Peace or the chief civil officer of any station within the territories or place in and for which he shall have been appointed, declarations to the following effect:—

"I declare that I will be faithful and bear true allegiance to Her Majesty."

"I declare that I will truly and faithfully discharge the office of a Justice of the Peace."

Subscriptions to declarations to be kept.

VIII. The subscriptions of such persons to the said declarations shall be deposited with and kept by such officer as the Governor-General in Council or the Local Government (as the case may be) shall from time to time appoint.

Power to suspend or dismiss.

IX. The Governor-General of India in Council in the case of any Justice o the Peace appointed by him, and the Local Government in the case of any Justice of the Peace appointed by it, may suspend or dismiss any person so appointed.

Present Justices of the Peace to be deemed to be appointed under this Act.

X. Every person now acting as a Justice of the Peace within and for any part of British India other than the said towns under any commission issued by any of the said High Courts, shall be deemed to have been appointed under section three by the said Governor-General in Council to act as a Justice of the Peace for the whole of British India.

Every person now acting as a Justice of the Peace within the limits of any of the said towns under any such commission shall be deemed to have been appointed under section four by the Local Government.

SCHEDULE.

Number of Statute.	Title of Statute.	Extent of Repeal.
33 Geo. III. Cap. 52	An Act for continuing in the East India Company, for a further term, the Possession of the British Territories in India, together with their exclusive Trade, under certain limitations; for establishing further Regulations for the Government of the said Territories, and the better Administration of Justice within the same; for appropriating, to certain uses, the Revenues and Profits of the said Company; and for making provision for the good Order and Government of the Towns of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay.	Sections 151 and 152.
47 Geo. III, Sess. 2, Cap. 68.	An Act for the better Government of the Settlements of Fort St. George and Bombay; for the Regulation of Public Banks; and for amending so much of an Act passed in the thirty-third year of his present Majesty as relates to the periods at which the Civil Servants of the East India Company may be employed in their service abroad.	Sections 4, 5 & 6.

SCHEDULE.—*(Continued.)*

Number of Statute or Act.	Title of Statute or Act.	Extent of Repeal.
53 Geo. III, Cap. 155.	An Act for continuing in the East India Company, for a further term, the Possession of the British Territories in India, together with certain exclusive Privileges; for establishing further Regulations for the Government of the said Territories, and the better Administration of Justice within the same; and for regulating the Trade to and from the places within the Limits of the said Company.	Section 112.
2 & 3 Wm. IV, Cap. 117.	An Act to amend the Law relating to the Appointment of Justices of the peace, and of Juries in the East Indies	The whole.
Act No. XVI of 1841.	An Act concerning the taking of Oaths of Qualification by Justices of the Peace.	So much as has not been repealed.
Act No. VI of 1845	An Act to amend the Law regarding the issue of Commissions of the Peace.	The whole.
Act No. XXVII of 1864.	Act Act to substitute certain declarations for the Oaths of Qu lification taken by Justices of the Peace.	The whole.

ACT NO. XXI OF 1869.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 18th September 1869.)

An Act to provide against European Vagrancy.

Preamble.

WHEREAS numerous persons of European extraction are at present wandering in a destitute condition throughout India, and whereas such conduct is prejudicial to public order, and it is expedient to prevent the same; It is hereby enacted as follows:—

PART I.

PRELIMINARY.

Short title.

I. This Act may be called "The European Vagrancy Act, 1869."

Commencement and extent of Act.

II. Sections three, seventeen, eighteen, twenty-one, twenty-two, twenty-three, twenty-seven, twenty-eight, thirty, thirty-two, thirty-three, and thirty-four shall come into operation at once, and shall extend to the whole of British India and to the dominions of Princes and States in India in alliance with Her Majesty:

Sections twenty-five, twenty-six, and thirty-one shall come into operation on the first day of January 1870, and shall extend to the whole of British India and to the said dominions.

And the rest of this Act shall come into operation in such parts of British India and of the said dominions and on such day or respective days as the Governor-General of India in Council shall from time to time by notification in the *Gazette of India* appoint in this behalf.

"The rest of this Act" referred to in the last para. of this Section has been extended, by notification in the *Gazette of India*, to the Madras Presidency and the Lower Provinces of the Bengal Presidency (Oct. 22, 1870, p. 723); to the Central Provinces (Dec. 24, 1870, p. 838); to the Province of Oudh (Jan. 7, 1871, p. 2); to British Burma (Jan. 21, 1871, p. 30); to the Bombay Presidency (April 8, 1871, p. 280); to the North-Western Provinces (April 29, 1871, p. 327); as well as to the dominions of Princes and States on alliance with Her Majesty situated within the limits of those territories.

Interpretation-clause.

III. In this Act—

"Person of European extraction."

"Person of European extraction" includes Americans and Australasians:

"Vagrant"

"Vagrant" means a person of European extraction found asking for alms, or wandering about without any employment or visible means of subsistence:

"Master of a ship."

"Master of a ship" includes any person in charge of a decked vessel:

"Magistrate."

And in Parts III and V of this Act "Magistrate" means, within the limits of the towns of Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay, a Magistrate of Police, and, outside those limits, a person exercising powers under the Code of Criminal Procedure not less than those of a Subordinate Magistrate of the first class.

A Subordinate Magistrate of the first class under the late Code corresponds to a Magistrate of the second class, Code of Criminal Procedure, s. 2, at para. 4.

PART II.

Procedure.

Power to require apparent vagrant to go before Police Magistrate, or Justice of the Peace with full power of a Magistrate.

IV. Any Police officer may, within the limits of the towns of Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay, require any person who is apparently a vagrant to accompany him or any other Police officer to and to appear before the nearest Magistrate of Police, and may, without those limits, require any such person to accompany him or any other Police officer to and to appear before the nearest Justice of the Peace exercising the full powers of a Magistrate under the Code of Criminal Procedure.

Summary inquiry into vagrant's circumstances.

V. The Magistrate of Police or Justice shall make a summary inquiry into the circumstances and character of the alleged vagrant; and if he is satisfied that such person is a vagrant, he shall record in his office a declaration to that effect.

Order to go to work-house.

If he is further of opinion that the vagrant is not likely to obtain employment at once, or if he has reason to believe that a declaration of vagrancy has on any former occasion been recorded in respect of such vagrant, he shall require the vagrant to go to a Government work-house and shall draw out an order to that effect.

The vagrant shall then be placed in charge of the Police for the purpose of being forwarded to the work-house, and the said order shall be a sufficient authority to the Police for retaining him in their charge while he is on his way to the work-house, and to the governor of the work-house for receiving and detaining such vagrant.

Forwarding vagrant to place of employment.

VI. Where the officer making the inquiry mentioned in section five is of opinion that the vagrant is likely to obtain employment in any place subject to the Local Government or (when the vagrant is in any part of the said dominions) in any place subject to the nearest Local Government, such officer may in his discretion forward the vagrant to such place in charge of the Police and draw up an order to that effect.

Such order shall be a sufficient authority to the Police for retaining the vagrant in their charge while he is on his way to such place of employment.

Assistance to obtain employment.

VII. Upon his arrival at the place of employment, the vagrant shall be taken before the nearest Magistrate of Police or Justice of the Peace exercising full powers as aforesaid, to whom the order for transmission shall be delivered.

Such officer shall thereupon, to the best of his ability, assist the vagrant in seeking employment, and may in the meantime, if he think fit, keep the vagrant in the charge of the Police.

Should the vagrant fail to obtain suitable employment within a reasonable time not exceeding fifteen days from such arrival, such officer shall forward him to a Government work-house in the manner provided by section five.

Subsistence allowance.

VIII. Every person while in charge of the Police, whether before inquiry as to his vagrancy, or while he is on his way, under section five, to the work-house, or, under section six, to a place of employment, shall be entitled to an allowance for his subsistence at the rate of eight annas per diem.

The Magistrate of Police or Justice, before whom any vagrant is taken under section seven, may, if he think fit, order the vagrant to receive a similar allowance while he is seeking employment.

The Local Government shall cause such allowance to be paid out of such funds at its disposal and in such manner as it may from time to time direct.

Power to give certificates.

IX. Any Magistrate of Police or Justice of the Peace exercising full powers as aforesaid may, on being satisfied that any person of European extraction is not likely to become a vagrant give such person a certificate under his hand stating that for a certain time (mentioning it) not exceeding six months from the date of the certificate, and within certain limits (mentioning them), nothing in sections four, five, six, and seven shall apply to the holder of such certificate; and thereupon (subject to the provisions contained in sections twenty-three and twenty-four) nothing in sections four, five, six, and seven shall apply to such person for such time and within such limits as aforesaid.

Form of certificate.

Every such certificate shall be in the form set forth in the first schedule to this Act annexed, or as near thereto as circumstances will admit.

Power to invest Justices, District Superintendents of Police, &c., with jurisdiction of full power Justices under Part II.

X. The Local Government may from time to time, by notification in the official Gazette, invest any Justice of the Peace, District Superintendent of Police, or Assistant District Superintendent of Police, with the jurisdiction and powers conferred by this Part on a Justice of the Peace exercising full powers as aforesaid.

PART III.

Government Work-Houses.

Provision of Government work-houses.

XI. The Local Government, with the previous sanction of the Governor-General of India in Council, may provide work-houses, with their necessary furniture and establishment, at such places as it may think proper, for the temporary reception of vagrants, or may, by writing under the hand of a Secretary to such Government, certify any building, or part of a building not provided as a work-house under the former part of this section, to be fit for a work-house for the purposes of this Act. Every such certificate shall be published in the local official Gazette, and thereupon such building or part of a building shall, until the Local Government otherwise orders, be deemed a Government work-house under this Act.

The Local Government shall allow the same scale of diet for the support of vagrants received in such work-houses as is for the time being allowed for Europeans confined in the local prisons or penitentiaries.

Scale of diet.

XII. Every such work-house shall be under the immediate charge of a governor, who shall be appointed and may be suspended or removed by the Local Government.

Superintendence of work-houses.

Every such governor shall, if the Local Government think fit, be subject to the orders of a Committee of Management appointed from time to time by such Government, or in the absence of a committee, to the orders of such officer as the Local Government shall from time to time appoint in this behalf.

XIII. Every such governor may order that any vagrant admitted to the work-house under his charge shall be searched, and that the vagrant's bundles, packages and other effects shall be inspected, and may direct that any money then found with or on the vagrant shall be applied (subject to the orders of the Local Government) towards the expense of carrying this Act into execution, and may order that all or any of the said effects shall be sold, and that the produce of the sale be applied as aforesaid, but subject to the like orders.

Search of vagrants.

XIV. Vagrants admitted to work-houses under this Act shall be subject to such rules of management and discipline as may from time to time be prescribed by the Local Government with the previous sanction of the Governor-General of India in Council.

Discipline.

Any vagrant, who knowingly disobeys or neglects any such rule, shall, on conviction before a Magistrate, be punishable with rigorous imprisonment for a term which may extend to three months.

XV. The governor and the Committee of Management (if any) of every such work-house shall use his and their best endeavours to obtain outside the work-house suitable employment for the vagrants admitted thereto.

Refusal to accept employment.

When such employment is obtained, any such vagrant refusing or neglecting to avail himself thereof, shall, on conviction before a Magistrate, be punishable with rigorous imprisonment for a term which may extend to one month.

PART IV.

Removal from India.

XVI. If after the lapse of a reasonable time no suitable employment is obtainable for any such vagrant, the Local Government may either (when he shall have entered into such agreement as hereinafter mentioned) cause him to be removed from British India in manner hereinafter provided, the cost of such removal being paid by Government;

Removal of vagrants.

Cost of removal.

or it may cause sections twenty-three and thirty to be read to him and may then release him.

XVII. Any vagrant or other person of European extraction may enter into an agreement in writing with the Secretary of State for India in Council, binding himself—

Agreements with vagrants.

(*a.*) to proceed to such port in British India as shall be mentioned in the agreement;

(*b.*) there to embark on board such ship and at such time as shall be directed by an officer appointed in this behalf by the Local Government of the territories in which such port is situate, for the purpose of being removed from India at the expense of the said Secretary of State in Council;

(*c.*) to remain on board such ship until she shall have arrived at her port of destination; and

(*d.*) not to return to India until five years shall have elapsed from the date of such embarkation.

Form of agreement.

Every such agreement may be on unstamped paper and shall be in the form set forth in the second schedule to this Act annexed, or as near thereto as circumstances will admit.

Power to perform agreement.

XVIII. The Local Government of the territories in which the said port is situate may enter into such contracts for conveyance or otherwise, and perform such other acts as may be necessary to carry out such agreement on the part of the said Secretary of State in Council.

PART V.

PENALTIES.

Refusal to go before Police Magistrate or Justice.

XIX. Any person refusing or failing to accompany a Police officer to, or to appear before, a Magistrate of Police or Justice of the Peace, for the purpose or preliminary inquiry, when required so to do under section four, shall be punishable, whether he be or be not an European British subject, on conviction before a Magistrate, with imprisonment for a term which may extend to one month, or with fine or with both.

Assaulting Police.

And any person who, when required under section four to accompany a Police officer to, or to appear before, a Magistrate of Police or Justice of the Peace, commits an offence punishable under section three hundred and fifty-three of the Indian Penal Code, may, whether he be or be not an European Birtish subject, be tried by a Magistrate for such offence.

Escaping from Police.

XX. Any vagrant escaping from the Police while committed to their charge under the orders specified in sections five and six,

Quitting work-house without leave.

or leaving a work-house under this Act without permission from the Governor,

shall for every such offence be punishable, on conviction before a Magistrate, with rigorous imprisonment for a term which may extend to two years.

Failing to proceed to port of embarkation.

XXI. Any person entering into an agreement under section seventeen and failing to proceed in pursuance thereof to the port therein mentioned,

Refusing to go on boardship.

or refusing to embark when directed so to do under the same section,

Escaping from ship.

or escaping from the ship in which he has so embarked before she shall have reached her port of destination,

shall for every such offence be punishable. whether he be or be not an European British subject, on conviction before a Magistrate, with rigorous imprisonment for a term which may extend to six months.

Returning to India.

XXII. Any person returning to India within five years of the date of his embarkation pursuant to any agreement entered into under section seventeen, unless specially permitted so to do by the Secretary of State for India, shall for every such offence be punishable, whether he be or be not an European British subject, on conviction before a Magistrate, with rigorous imprisonment for a term which may extend to two years.

Begging.

XXIII. Any person of European extraction found asking for alms when he has sufficient means of subsistence,

or asking for alms in a threatening or insolent manner,

or continuing to ask for alms of any person after he has been required to desist,

shall be punishable, whether he be or be not an European British subject, on conviction before a Magistrate, with rigorous imprisomeut for a term not exceeding one month for the first offence, two months for the second, and three months for any subsequent offence.

XXIV. Every person imprisoned under section nineteen, twenty, twenty-one, twenty-two, or twenty-three shall, at the end of his term of imprisonment, be placed before the nearest Magistrate of Police or Justice of the Peace exercising full powers as aforesaid, who shall, if he think fit, forthwith deal with him in the manner prescribed by sections five and six.

Procedure on close of imprisonment.

The order of transmission shall certify the fact of the previous conviction.

XXV. Every master of a ship landing or allowing to land in any part of British Indian any person of European extraction who has been convicted in any other part of Her Majesty's dominions of felony or of an offence which, if committed in England, would be felony, shall, on conviction before a Magistrate, be liable, for every person so landed or allowed to land, to pay a fine not exceeding five hundred rupees and not less than one hundred rupees, and, in default of payment, to imprisonment for any term not exceeding two months,

Penalty on shipmaster bringing European convicts to India.

unless the defendant shall satisfy the Magistrate by evidence (which the defendant is hereby declared competent to give), that he had made due enquiry as to the person so landed or allowed to land, and that he had no reason to believe that such person had been convicted as aforesaid.

The Governor-General of India in Council may from time to time, by notification in the *Gazette of India*, exempt from the operation of the former part of this section the masters of any class of ships, on such terms as to the said Governor-General in Council shall seem fit, and whether in respect of all or of any part of the persons on board such ships.

Power to exempt certain shipmasters.

The said Governor-General in Council may in like manner revoke any exemption made under this section.

XXVI. All fines imposed under this Act may be recovered, if for offences committed outside the local limits of the towns of Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay, in the manner prescribed by the Code of Criminal Procedure, and if for offences committed within those limits,, in the manner prescribed by any Act regulating the Police of such towns in force for the time being.

Recovery of fines.

All fines recovered under this Act shall be paid to the credit of the Government of India, or as such Government shall from time to time direct.

Payment of fines.

XXVII. All prosecutions under this Act may be instituted and conducted by such officer as the Local Government shall from time to time appoint.

Prosecutions.

XXVIII. In imposing penalties under this Part and Part III of this Act, no person shall exceed the limits of jurisdiction prescribed for him by the Code of Criminal Procedure in the case of offenders not being European British subjects.

Limits of jurisdiction.

XXIX. No proceeding under this Act shall be deemed invalid by reason only that the Magistrate of Police or Justice, before whom a person apparently a vagrant was required to appear, or before whom a person was placed under section twenty-four, was not the nearest.

Validity of proceedings where Police Magistrate or Justice is not the nearest.

PART VI.

MISCELLANEOUS.

XXX. Any European British subject who, upon the summary enquiry mentioned in section five, has been determined to be a vagrant, or who has been convicted under section twenty-two or section twenty-three, shall, so long as he remains in India, be subject, beyond the limits of the said towns, to the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure (other than those

Deprivation of privileges of European British subjects under Criminal Procedure Code.

contained in Chapter* XIX of the same Code) applicable to an European not being a British subject.

If from any cause he is committed or held to bail by a Justice of the Peace to take his trial before a High Court, he shall not be at liberty to object to the jurisdiction of such Justice of the Peace or High Court on the ground of anything contained in the former part of this section.

An office copy of the declaration recorded under secton five shall be *primâ facie* evidence that the European British subject named therein has been, upon such enquiry, determined to be a vagrant.

Liability of importers of Europeans or employers of soldiers becoming vagrants.

XXXI. Whenever any person of European extraction lands in India,

or, being a Non-Commissioned Officer or Soldier in Her Majesty's army, leaves that army in India,

under an engagement to serve any other person, or any Company, Association or Body of persons in any capacity,

and becomes chargeable to the State as a vagrant within one year after his arrival in India or leaving the army, as the case may be, then the person, or Company, Association or Body, to serve whom he has so landed in India or left the army, shall be liable to pay to the Government the cost of his removal under this Act and all other charges incurred by the State in consequence of his becoming a vagrant.

Recovery of charges.

Such costs and charges shall be recoverable by suit as if an express agreement to repay them had been entered into with the Secretary of State for India in Council, by the person, Company, Association or Body chargeable.

Liability of consignee or agent of animals in charge of Europeans arriving in India and becoming vagrants.

XXXI-A† When any person of European extraction lands in India, being or having been during his passage to India in charge of, or in attendance upon, any animal, and becomes chargeable to the State as a vagrant within one year after his arrival in India, then

the consignee of such animal,

or the agents in India for the sale of such animal,

or, if such consignee or agent cannot be found,

the agent to whom the ship in which such animal arrived in India was consigned,

shall be liable to pay to the Government the cost of such person's removal under this Act, and all other charges incurred by the State in consequence of his becoming a vagrant.

Any such consignee or agent shall be entitled to charge the consignor or principal for any payment to the Government under this section.

For the purposes of this section, "consignee" includes any person who undertakes to dispose of such animal for the benefit of the consignor.

"Agent" includes any person who undertakes the agency of such ship, though it may not have been consigned to him.

Exercise of powers conferred on Local Government.

XXXII. The powers and duties conferred and imposed by sections sixteen and eighteen on a Local Government may be exercised and performed by such class of officers as the Local Government shall from time to time, by notification in the official Gazette, appoint in this behalf.

Exercise in Native States of powers conferred on Magistrates, Justices, and Police.

XXXIII. The powers and duties conferred and imposed by this Act on Magistrates, Justices of the Peace exercising the full powers of a Magistrate, and Police officers respectively, may, in places beyond the limits of British India, be exercised and performed by such persons respectively as the Governor-General of India in Council shall from time to time by notication in the *Gazette of India* appoint in this behalf.

---

* XXXVIII of the present Code.

† Enacted by Act XXVIII, 1871, s. 1.

Power to make rules for guidance of officers.

XXXIV. The Governor-General of India in Council may from time to time make rules consistent with this Act for the guidance of officers in matters connected with its enforcement.

All such rules shall be published in the *Gazette of India.*

The following rules have been published in the *Gazette of India*, Oct. 22, 1870, p. 721:—

I.—The expression "person of European extraction" includes, for the purposes of the Act and these Rules—(1) persons born in Europe, America, the West Indies, Australia, and New-Zealand; and (2) the legitimate son of a father, and grandson of a grandfather so born.

II.—For the arrest and custody of vagrants, European or Eurasian Police Officers shall, whenever it may be practicable, be employed in preference to Native Police Officers.

III.—Whenever any person, apparently a vagrant, refuses or fails to comply with any requisition made by a Police Officer under section 4 of the Act,

whenever any person of European extraction commits an offence under section 23 of the Act in view of a Police Officer,

and whenever any Police Officer has reason to think that such offence has been or is being committed,

the person so refusing, failing or offending may be forthwith arrested, without warrant, by the Police Officer, for the purpose of being produced in the usual manner before the Officer empowered to deal with the case.

IV.—The "subsistence allowance" of the vagrant shall not ordinarily be made over to him, but shall be kept and disbursed on his account by the Police or other Officer in whose custody he is for the time being.

V.—No certificate shall be given under section 9, unless there be good ground for believing that the person applying for it is *bonâ fide* in search of employment, has a fair chance of obtaining it, and is of quiet and orderly behaviour.

VI.—The certificates shall be printed on parchment or paper of very durable character, and shall be in English, with translations in the two principal vernacular languages of the territories under the Local Government.

VII.—The time allowed under section 16 for search after employment shall not ordinarily exceed two months, and shall not, in any case, exceed six months.

VIII.—In the Presidency Towns, the Commissioner of Police, and elsewhere, Magistrates with full powers, being also Justices of the Peace, shall be competent to act on behalf of the Secretary of State in Council in making agreements under section 17.

IX.—All such agreements shall be executed in duplicate, and the Officer executing on behalf of the Secretary of State in Council shall retain one of the copies.

X.—When an agreement has been entered into by a vagrant under section 17, he shall be forwarded, along with the original agreement, in the charge of a Police Officer, to the Officer, at the port of embarkation, who is empowered by the Local Government to receive vagrants; and thereafter, and until his embarkation, he shall remain in the custody of that Officer or of such other Officer as the Local Government empowers in this behalf.

He shall, during such time, be entitled to subsistence allowance at eight annas per diem, to be disbursed as directed in Rule IV.

XI.—Local Governments within whose jurisdiction ports are situated, shall make all necessary arrangements for the reception and custody of vagrants sent for deportation by other Local Governments or authorities in the interior. They will, from time to time, as may be necessary, give notice by such arrangements to the forwarding authorities.

XII. Road expenses shall be provided by the forwarding authority. All further expenses incurred in proceedings under Chapter IV of the Act shall be defrayed by the Local Government of the port of embarkation on account of the Secretary of State in Council.

XIII.—No agreement for deportation shall be entered into with any person of European extraction born in this country, and who has never been out of it, unless he satisfies the Local Government that he is likely to gain a livelihood in some place out of India.

XIV.—The Officers empowered to direct the deportation of vagrants will see that no unnecessary time is lost for providing passage for those who have entered into agreements to be deported. As a rule, Europeans should be sent to Europe, Americans to America, West Indians to the West Indies, Australians to Australia, and New Zealanders to New Zealand. But the local authorities will exercise their discretion in sending vagrants to other countries than their own when it appears that such a course will be for their advantage, and that they will be favourably received on arriving at their destination.

XV.—Descriptive rolls and, as far as possible, photographs of all persons deported shall be kept by the Local Governments or Administrations within whose territory the ports are situated.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.

(See Section 9.)

WHEREAS *E. F.*, of , a person of European extraction, and holder of this certificate, has appeared before me and satisfied me that he is not likely to become a vagrant within the meaning of the European Vagrancy Act, 1869, THESE ARE TO CERTIFY that, for the space of months from the date hereof, and within the Province [*or* District] of , nothing in sections four, five, six, and seven of the same Act shall be deemed to apply to him, unless he is found asking for alms when he has sufficient means of subsistence, or asking for alms in a threatening or insolent manner, or continuing to ask for alms of any person after he has been required to desist: IN ANY OF WHICH CASES he shall be liable to be imprisoned and otherwise dealt with as provided in sections twenty-three and twenty-four of the said Act.

Dated this day of 18 (Sd.) G. H.,

Magistrate of Police for the Town of
or Justice of Peace for
exercising the full powers of a Magistrate.

THE SECOND SCHEDULE.

(See Section 17.)

ARTICLES OF AGREEMENT made this day of 18 BETWEEN the Secretary of State for India in Council of the one part and *C. D.*, of &c. [*the vagrant*], of the other part: Each of the parties hereto (so far as relates to the acts on his own part to be performed) hereby agrees with the other of them as follows:

1. The said *C. D.* shall proceed forthwith to the port of [*the port of embarkation.*]

2. The said *C. D.* shall there embark on board such ship and at such time as an officer appointed in this behalf by the Local Government shall direct.

3. The said *C. D.* shall remain on board such ship until she shall have arrived at her port of destination.

4. The said *C. D.* shall not return to India until five years shall have elapsed from the date of such embarkation, unless specially permitted so to return by the said Secretary of State.

5. The said Secretary of State in Council shall defray the cost of the transit of the said *C. D.* to the said port, and of his lodging and subsistence during such transit and during his detention (if any) at the same port, and shall contract with the owner of the said ship or his agent for the passage of the said *C. D.* on board the said ship, and for his subsistence during the voyage for which he shall embark as aforesaid.

IN WITNESS whereof *A. B.* (by order of the Governor-General of India in Council [*or* the Governor of in Council, *or* the Lieutenant-Governor of , *or* the Chief Commissioner of], on behalf of the said Secretary of State in Council), and the said *C. D.* have hereunto set their hands the day and year first above written.

ACT XI, 1872.

PASSED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL.

(Received the assent of the Governor-General on the 25th April 1872.)

An Act to provide for the trial of offences committed in places beyond British India and for the Extradition of Criminals.

Preamble.

WHEREAS by treaty, capitulation, agreement, grant, usage, sufferance, and other lawful means the Governor-General of India in Council has power and jurisdiction within divers places beyond the limits of British India; and whereas such power and jurisdiction have from time to time been delegated to Political Agents and others acting under the authority of the Governor-General in Council; and whereas doubts have arisen how far the exercise of such power and jurisdiction, and the delegation thereof, are controlled by and dependent on the laws of British India; and whereas it is expedient to remove such doubts, and to consolidate and amend the law relating to the exercise and delegation of such power and jurisdiction, and to offences committed by British subjects beyond the limits of British India, and to the extradition of criminals; It is enacted as follows:—

Short title.

I. This Act may be called "The Foreign Jurisdiction and Extradition Act, 1872:"

Extent.

It extends to the whole of British India;*

to all Native Indian subjects of Her Majesty† without and beyond the Indian territories under the dominion of Her Majesty;† and

to all European British subjects within the dominions of Princes and States in India in alliance with Her Majesty;†

The definition of "European British subject," given in S. 71 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, will, probably, be followed in interpreting this Act.

Commencement.

and it shall come into force on the passing thereof.

Repeal of enactments.

II. The enactments mentioned in the first schedule hereto annexed are repealed to the extent specified in the third column thereof.

"Political Agent" defined.

III. In this Act the expression 'Political Agent' means and includes—

(1) the principal officer representing the British Indian Government in any territory or place beyond the limits of British India;*

(2) any officer in British India* appointed by the Governor-General in Council or the Governor in Council of the Presidency of Fort St. George or Bombay, to exercise all or any of the powers of a Political Agent under this Act for any place not forming part of British India.*

"Native State."

'Native State' means,

in reference to Native Indian subjects of Her Majesty,† all places without and beyond the Indian territories under the dominion of Her Majesty;† and,

in reference to European British subjects, the dominions of Princes and States in India in alliance with Her Majesty.†

See note to S. 1.

---

* See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. 8. † See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. 7.

Powers of British Officers in places beyond British India.

Exercise of powers of Governor-General in places beyond British India, and delegation thereof.

IV. The Governor-General in Council may exercise any power or jurisdiction, which the Governor-General in Council now has, or may at any time hereafter have, within any country or place beyond the limits of British India;* and may delegate the same to any servant of the British Indian Government, in such manner and to such extent as to the Governor-General in Council from time to time seems fit.

Notification of exercise or delegation of such powers.

V. A notification in the *Gazette of India* of the exercise by the Governor-General in Council of any such power or jurisdiction, and of the delegation thereof by him to any person or class of persons, and of the rules of procedure or other conditions to which such persons are to conform, and of the local area within which their powers are to be exercised, shall be conclusive proof in any Court of the truth of the matters stated in the notification.

Probably the term "conclusive proof" is used in the sense given in S. 4 of the Evidence Act, I of 1872.

Appointment, powers and jurisdiction of Justices of the Peace.

VI. The Governor-General in Council may appoint any European British subject either by name or by virtue of his office, in any such country or place, to be a Justice of the Peace; and every such Justice of the Peace shall have all the powers conferred on Magistrates of the first class, who are Justices of the Peace and European British subjects, by any law for the time being in force in British India relating to Criminal Procedure. The Governor-General in Council may direct to what Court, having jurisdiction over European British subjects, any such Justice of the Peace is to commit for trial.

The definition of "Europen British subject," given in S. 71 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, will, probably, be followed in interpreting this section.

Confirmation of existing Political Agents and Justices.

VII. All Political Agents and all Justices of the Peace, heretofore appointed by the Governor-General in Council or the Governor in Council of the Presidency of Fort St. George or Bombay, in any such country or place as aforesaid, shall be deemed to be and to have been appointed, and to have and to have had jurisdiction, under the provisions of this Act.

Extension of criminal law of British India to British subjects in Native States.

VIII. The law relating to offences and to Criminal Procedure, for the time being in force in British India shall, subject as to Procedure to such modifications as the Governor-General in Council from time to time directs, extend to all British subjects, European and Native, in Native States.

Inquiries in British India into Crimes Committed by British Subjects in places beyond British India.

Liability of British subjects for offences committed in Native States.

IX. All British subjects, European and Native, in British India,* may be dealt with, in respect of offences committed by them in any Native State, as if such offences had been committed in any place, within British India,* in which any such subject may be or may be found:

Provided that no charge as to any such offence shall be inquired into in British India,* unless the Political Agent, if there be such, for the territory, in which the offences is said to have been committed, certifies that, in his opinion, the charge is one which ought to be enquired into in British India:*

Political Agent to certify fitness of inquiry into charge.

---

* See definition in Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. 8.

Provided also that any proceedings taken against any person under this section which would be a bar to subsequent proceedings against such person for the same offence, if such offence had been committed in British India,* shall be a bar against further proceedings against him, under this Act, in respect of the same offence in any Native State.

Power to direct copies of depositions and exhibits to be received in evidence.

X. Whenever any such offence as is referred to in section nine is being inquired into or tried, the Local Government† may, if it thinks fit, direct that copies of depositions made or exhibits produced before the Political Agent or a Judicial Officer in the State, in which such offence is alleged to have been committed, shall be received as evidence by the Court holding such inquiry or trial, in any case in which such Court might issue a commission for taking evidence as to the matters to which such depositions or exhibits relate.

The rules for the issue of a commission for the examination of witnesses in a criminal case are set forth in S. 330 of the Code of Criminal Procedure. A Court of Session or High Court may issue a commission in Session cases, but a Magistrate in a trial before him must apply for a commission through the Court of Session which can issue such or reject the application.

EXTRADITION.

Arrest and removal of persons, other than European British subjects, escaping into British India.

XI. When an offence has been committed, or is supposed to have been committed, in any State against the law of such State by a person not being a European British subject, and such person escapes into, or is in British India,* the Political Agent for such State may issue a warrant for his arrest and delivery at a place in such State, and to a person to be named in the warrant,

if such Political Agent thinks that the offence is one which ought to be enquired into in such State,

and if, the act said to have been done, would, if done in British India,* have constituted an offence against any of the sections of the Indian Penal Code mentioned in the second schedule hereto, or under any other section of the said Code or any other law, which may, from time to time, be specified by the Governor-General in Council by a notification in the Gazette.

Direction and execution of warrant.

XII. Such warrant may be directed to the Magistrate of any District, in which the accused person is believed to be; and shall be executed in the manner provided by the law for the time being in force with reference to the execution of warrants; and the accused person, when arrested, shall be forwarded to the place and delivered to the officer named in the warrant.

Chapter XIII of the Code of Criminal Procedure contains the law for the execution of warrants of arrest.

Political Agent may himself dispose of case or make over person to ordinary Courts for trial.

XIII. Such Political Agent may either dispose of the case himself, or may give over the person so forwarded, whether he be a Native Indian subject of Her Majesty‡ or not, to be tried by the ordinary Courts of the State in which the offence was committed, if he is generally or specially directed to do so by the Governor-General in Council, or by the Governors in Council of the Presidency of Fort St. George or Bombay respectively.

Requisitions for extradition by the executive of any part of British dominions, or Foreign power.

XIV. Whenever a requisition is made to the Governor-General in Council or any Local Government† by or by the authority of the persons for the time being administering the Executive Government of any part of the dominions of Her Majesty,‡ or the territory of any Foreign Prince or State, that any person accused of having committed an offence in such dominions or territory, should be given up, the Governor-General in Council or such Local

* For definition, see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. viii.
† For definition, see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. x.
‡ For definition, see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. vii.

Government,* as the case may be, may issue an order to any Magistrate, who would have had jurisdiction to inquire into the offence, if it had been committed within his local jurisdiction, directing him to inquire into the truth of such accusation.

The Magistrate so directed shall issue a summons or warrant for the arrest of such person, according as the offence named appears to be one for which a summons or warrant would ordinarily issue; and shall inquire into the truth of such accusation; and shall report thereon to the Government by which he was directed to hold the said inquiry. If, upon receipt of such report, such Government is of opinion that the accused person ought to be given up to the persons making such requisition, it may issue a warrant for the custody and removal of such accused person and for his delivery at a place and to a person to be named in the warrant.

The provisions of section ten shall apply to inquiries held under this section.

This section shall not affect the provisions of any law or treaty, for the time being in force, as to the extradition of offenders; but the procedure, provided by any such law or treaty, shall be followed in every case to which it applies.

Power to make rules.

XV. The Governor-General in Council may make, and may from time to time alter, rules to provide for—

(1) the confinement, diet, and prison discipline of British subjects, European or Native, imprisoned by Political Agents under this Act;

(2) the removal of accused persons under this Act, and their control and maintenance until such time as they are handed over to the persons named in the warrant as entitled to receive them;

(3) and generally to carry out the purposes of this Act.

SCHEDULE I.

Number and year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
26 Geo. III, C. 57...	An Act for the further Regulation of the trial of Persons accused of certain offences committed in the East Indies; for repealing so much of an Act, made in the twenty-fourth year of the reign of his present Majesty (intituled "An Act for the better Regulation and Management of the affairs of the East India Company, and of the British Possessions in India, and for establishing a Court of Judicature for the more speedy and effectual trial of Persons accused of Offences committed in the East Indies"), as requires the Servants of the East India Company to deliver Inventories of their Estates and Effects; for rendering the Laws more effectual against Persons unlawfully resorting to the East Indies; and for the more easy proof, in certain cases, of Deeds and Writings executed in Great Britain or India.	Section 29.

* For definition, see Act I, 1868, s. 2, cl. x.

SCHEDULE I.—*(Continued.)*

Number and Year.	Title.	Extent of repeal.
33 Geo. III, C. 52...	An Act for continuing in the East India Company, for a further term, the possession of the British Territories in India, together with their exclusive Trade, under certain limitations; for establishing further Regulations for the government of the said Territories, and the better Administration of Justice within the same; for appropriating to certain uses the Revenues and Profits of the said Company; and for making provision for the good order and government of the Towns of Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay.	Section 67.
Act I of 1849 ...	An Act to provide more effectually for the punishment of offences committed in Foreign States.	So much as is unrepealed.
Act VII of 1854 ...	An Act for the apprehension within the territories under the Government of the East India Company of persons charged with the commission of heinous offences beyond the limits of the said territories, and for delivering them up to Justice, and to provide for the execution of warrants in places out of the Jurisdiction of the authorities issuing them.	So much as is unrepealed.

SCHEDULE II.

Sections of the Indian Penal Code referred to in Section II.

Sections 230 to 263, both inclusive; sections 299 to 304, both inclusive; sections 307, 310, and 311; sections 312 to 317, both inclusive; sections 323 to 333, both inclusive; sections 347 and 348; sections 360 to 373, both inclusive; sections 375 to 377, both inclusive; sections 378 to 414, both inclusive; sections 435 to 440, both inclusive; sections 443 to 446, both inclusive; sections 464 to 468, both inclusive; sections 471 to 477, both inclusive.

INDEX.

Page

ABATEMENT OF NUISANCE—See "LOCAL NUISANCE."

ABETMENT—
- charges of, when to be inquired into or tried, S. 66 Illus. (*a*) . . 53
- of waging war, where triable, *ib.*, Illus. (*d*) 54
- of certain offences may be tried summarily, S. 222 150
- person charged with, may be tried with person charged with offence abetted, S. 458 307
- on conviction of assault, rioting, &c., Magistrate may require personal recognizance to keep the peace, or security, Ss. 489, 490 . 329, 331
- form of charge of, of suicide, Sch. III 379

ABSCONDING—
- *Accused*—
  - in summons case, Magistrate may issue warrant for, S. 148 . . . 103
  - in warrant case, when proclamation may issue for, S. 171 . . . 111
  - when property of, may be attached, S. 172 113
  - when depositions taken in absence of, may be received as evidence against him on trial, S. 327 234
- *Witness*—
  - when proclamation may issue on, S. 353 251
  - when attachment of movable property on, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
  - when attachment may be removed, S. 354 . . . . . *ib.*
  - when property to be sold, *ib.* 252

ABSENCE—
- *Of accused*—
  - record of evidence in, when receivable as evidence, S. 327 . . . 234
  - evidence when and how may be taken in, by commission, S. 330 . . 235
- *Of Assessor*—
  - effect of; if all absent, S. 259 170
- *Of complainant*—
  - in inquiry, when ground for discharge of accused, S. 195 . . . 125
  - and in warrant case, S. 215 144
  - in summons case, Magistrate to dismiss case on, Ss. 205, 208 . 138, 139
  - or to adjourn, on terms to be fixed, *ib.* 138
- *Of Magistrate*—
  - on, holding trial, how trial to proceed, S. 328 234
- *Of officer in charge of Police-station*—
  - on, next in rank to act, S. 136 96
- *Of one of the Jury*—
  - effect of, during Sessions trial, S. 254 167
- *Of Witness*—
  - on, in inquiry, Magistrate may adjourn and remand, S. 194 . . 124

ABSOLUTE—
- when order of Magistrate for removal of nuisance becomes, S. 523 . . 354

ACCEPTING BRIBE—
- form of charge for, Sch. III 378

Page

ACCOMPLICE—See "PARDON."
evidence of, sufficient for conviction, Act I, 1872, S. 133, *Appendix* . 519
but contrary to practice to convict on uncorroborated evidence of, *ib.*, *note* . *ib.*
rule for directing Jury in such cases, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*

ACCOUNTS—
rules regarding, in subordinate Courts, may be made by High Court, S. 292. 190

ACCUSED PERSON—See "SUMMONS," "WARRANT," "ABSCONDING," "BAIL," "PARDON," "CHARGE."

Before Police—
not to be detained for more than 24 hours, without special order of Magistrate, S. 124 84
not to be induced to confess, nor prevented, S. 120 81
statement of, how far admissible as evidence, S. 120, *note* . . . 82
but if made before Magistrate not competent to try or commit, Ss. 45, 122 . . . . . 43, 83
and appearing to have committed non-bailable offence, to be sent in with evidence on completion of investigation, S. 123 84
if no evidence or suspicion against, to be released on bail or recognizance, S. 125 86
if arrested, cannot be discharged except on bail, &c., S. 132 . . 91
in non-bailable offence, not to be bailed if apparently guilty, S. 128 . 89
in bailable offence, to be bailed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if bailed, terms of bond, S. 129 . . . . . *ib.*
final report of Police to mention state of, S. 127 . . . 88

Before Magistrate—
In Summons Case—
when Magistrate to issue summons on, Ss. 147, 148 . . 102, 103
when warrant, S. 148 103
when warrant in addition to summons, S. 156 106
may be allowed to appear by Agent, S. 151 105
but may always be required to appear in person, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
no oath or affirmation to be given to, S. 345 245
no charge required in, S. 203 137
to be asked to show cause why he should not to convicted, S. 206 . 139
when may be convicted at once, when to be tried, S. 207 . . . *ib.*
may be admitted to bail, &c., S. 204 138
Magistrate may summon witnesses for, S. 361 256
but in non-cognizable cases to bring his own, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
and Magistrate may first require deposit of expenses, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
when, may receive compensation, and how much, S. 209 . . . 140
if convicted to be sentenced, S. 211 142
if sentence be of fine, may be pronounced before Agent, *ib.* . . *ib.*
but, may be required to attend, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

During inquiry—
may be defended, by whom, S. 186 117
on appearance of, Magistrate to examine complainant and witnesses, S. 190. 120
Magistrate may examine without warning, Ss. 193, 342 . . 121, 244
not bound to answer, or answer truly, Ss. 193, 343 . . . 122, 244
but inference may be drawn from refusal to answer, S. 343 . . 244
answers of, evidence against him in that and other trials, S. 193 . . 122
See "EXAMINATION."
when, and how may be remanded, S. 194 124
when alone, can be discharged, S. 195 125
when to be commited for trial, S. 196 126
when to the High Court, S. 75 57

Page

ACCUSED PERSON—(*contd.*)
if convicted in case with European British subject, to be committed for trial together to High Court, S. 197 127
Every one of the, to be committed, although offences of some are triable by Magistrate, S. 198, *note* 131
on commitment, charge to be prepared against, S. 198 . . . 129
to be read and explained to; and if demanded copy or translation to be given, S. 199 132
to give at once list of witnesses to be summoned before higher Court, S. 200 *ib.*
discretionary with Magistrate, to allow further witnesses, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
Magistrate to summon witnesses named by, S. 358 254
when he may stay summons, until what, S. 359 255
when he may refuse to summon, S. 357 254
witnesses for, may be examined by Magistrate, S. 200 . . . 132
witnesses of, to give recognizance for appearance in higher Court, S. 360 . 255
In warrant case—
on appearance of, Magistrate to examine complainant and his witnesses, Ss. 190, 214 . . . . . 120, 144
Magistrate may examine, without warning, Ss. 193, 214, 342 .121, 144, 244
not bound to answer or answer truly, Ss. 193, 214, 243 . 122, 144, 244
but inference may be drawn from refusal to answer, S. 343 . . . 244
See "EXAMINATION."
answers of, evidence against him in that and other trials, Ss. 193, 214 122, 144
when and how he may be remanded, Ss. 194, 214 . . . 124, 144
when, to be discharged, S. 215 144
when, to be called upon to plead to charge, S. 216 . . . 145
to enter on his defence and to produce witnesses, S. 218 . . . 146
within Magistrate's discretion to summon witnesses of, Ss. 359, 362 255, 256
but his refusal to summon is appealable, to whom, S. 359 . . . 255
may re-call and re-examine witnesses for prosecution, S. 218 . . 146
final order on trial of, S. 220 148
must be acquitted or convicted if charge has been drawn up, *ib.* . . *ib.*
In Sessions trial—
to be called on to plead to charge, S. 237 159
if, plead guilty, plea to be recorded, and he may be convicted, *ib.* . . *ib.*
refusing to plead, or claiming trial, Court to be formed, S. 238 . . 160
when, may demand special Jury, Ss. 234, 241 . . . 158, 161
when separate trial, S. 242 161
examination of, before Magistrate to be put in as evidence, S. 248. . 163
when, to be examined, S. 250 165
when, to be asked if he calls witnesses, S. 251 . . . . *ib.*
when, to be called on for defence, *ib.* 166
to be allowed to examine any witness in attendance, but not to summon fresh witness, S. 363. 257
and to state his case and sum up, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if convicted on trial with Assessors, sentence to be passed, S 261 . . 170
if on trial by Jury, Judge differs from verdict of Jury, what to follow, S. 263 172
if he does not disagree, judgment on, to be in accordance with verdict, *ib.* 171
General rules—
may with permission appear by Agent, Ss. 151, 190, 214 . 105, 120, 144
right of, charged with offence to be defended by whom, S. 186 . 117
witnesses to be examined in presence of, Ss. 207, 339 . . 139, 243
when depositions of witnesses taken in absence of, evidence against him, S. 327 234
when evidence may be taken by commission in absence of, S. 330 . . 235
not entitled to see Police diary, unless Police officer refreshes his memory or is contradicted by it, S. 126 87

Page

ACCUSED PERSON—(*contd.*)
may apply for amendment of charge, S. 444 301
to be furnished with copy of judgment, S. 464 312

ACQUITTAL—See "PREVIOUS ACQUITTAL."
withdrawal of charge by Public Prosecutor amounts to, if case be under trial, S. 61 50
also withdrawal from prosecution of compoundable offence, S. 188 . 119
discharge does not amount to, S. 195 125
in summons case, if accused not guilty, judgment of, S. 211. . . 142
dismissal of such complaint to operate as, S. 212 143
in warrant case when judgment of, to be recorded, S. 220 . . . 148
when judgment of, or conviction must be passed, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when Sessions Court to instruct Jury to return verdict of, S. 251 . . 165
Sessions Judge may deliver judgment of, contrary to opinion of Assessors, S. 261 170
on trials by Jury, S. 263 171
rule for appeal against judgment of, S. 272 177
by High Court as Court of Reference, Ss. 288, 289. . . 188, 189
on ground of insanity, special finding of, S. 429 288
and accused to be kept in custody pending orders of Government, S. 430 . 291
in cases of, judgment what to specify, S. 464 312

ACTS REPEALED—
Schedule II, Part 2 368

ADDITIONAL EVIDENCE—
when and what, Appellate Court may require, S. 282 183
how to be taken, *ib.* 184
ordinarily, presence of accused not necessary, nor before Jury or Assessors, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

ADDITIONAL SESSIONS JUDGES—
Government may appoint, S. 17 26
to exercise what powers; to try what cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
powers of, in trying European British subjects, S. 76 58

ADJOURN—
Magistrate, how and when may, on inquiry, S. 194 124
same rule as to warrant cases, Ss. 194, 214 . . . . . 124, 144
and summons case on terms to be fixed, S. 205 138
Magistrate can always, trial of summons cases, S. 208 139
but if on adjourned trial either party does not appear, what to follow, *ib.* . 140
when Sessions Judge may, trial S. 264 172
if trial be adjourned, Jury or Assessors bound to attend, S. 260 . . 170
Penalty for absence, S. 414 278

ADMIRALTY JURISDICTION—
of Magistrates, S. 157 107

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE—
duty of Judge to decide on, S. 256 168

ADMISSION OF GUILT—See "CONFESSION."
of accused, before Magistrate, not competent to try or commit, legal evidence, S. 45 43
of accused in summons case to be recorded and conviction to follow, S. 206 139
on, before Courts, conviction may follow, S. 324 232
no Police officer to record except for private use, S. 121 . . . 83

Page

ADULT MALE MEMBER OF FAMILY—
service of summons on accused through, S. 154 106
if there is no, how summons to be served, S. 155 . . . . . *ib.*
same rule as to Juror or Assessor, S. 409 277

ADULTERY—
complaint of, to be instituted by whom alone, S. 478 . . . 325
valid excuse for wife refusing to live with husband, S. 536 . . . 364
wife living in, not entitled to maintenance from husband, *ib.* . . *ib.*

ADVOCATE-GENERAL—
power of, to institute prosecution for State offences, S. 465. . . 313

AFFIDAVIT—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. XVII 483
High Court may on, inquire into grounds of detention of European British subject, S. 81 59

AFFIRMATION—See "SOLEMN AFFIRMATION."
examination of witnesses on, S. 331 236
form of, *ib.*, *note* 237
not to be administered to accused, S. 345 245

AFFRAY—
duty of public as to suppression of, S. 91 68
power of certain Magistrates to pass what orders to prevent, S. 518 . 346

AGENT—
parties in possession case may appear by, S. 530 358
also in case regarding security to keep the peace, S. 495 . . . 335
duty of landowner or, to report certain matters, S. 90 . . . 67

AGENT OF ACCUSED—
Mookhtarnamah necessary for, S. 151, *note* 105
may be allowed in any case by Magistrate, Ss. 151, 190, 214 105, 120, 144
Magistrate can always withdraw permission to appear by, in summons cases, S. 151 105
no appeal against order refusing to allow appearance by, S. 286, Illus. (j). 186
sentence of fine may be passed in summons case before, only, S. 211 . 142
order of commitment made before, only, not illegal, S. 198, *note* . . 131
not entitled to call for or see Police diary, unless used by Police witness to refresh memory, or by Court for contradiction, S. 126 . . 87
entitled to state his case and to sum up in Sessions trial, S. 251 . . 166
may require evidence to be recorded, question and answer, S. 338 . . 242
when, may require evidence to be interpreted, S. 340 . . . 243
to be heard by Appellate Court, Ss. 278, 280 . . . 181, 182
not entitled to be heard by Court of Revision, but may be heard, S. 297 . 204

ALLOWANCE—
of expenses to complainants and witnesses, S. 421 282
rules in Bengal, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
of maintenance payable from date of order, S 536 364

ALTERATION—
of charge by Court of Session, S. 446 301
no effect on proceedings Ss. 447, 448, 449 302
of judgment or final order after signature illegal, S. 464 . . . 312
in allowance of maintenance, when may be made, S. 537 . . . 365

ALTERNATIVE—
model form of charge in the, Sch. III 381

Page

ALTERNATIVE—(*contd.*)
when accused may be charged in the, S. 455 306
when judgment may be in the, S. 461 311
order regarding nuisance to be in the, S. 521 351

AMENDMENT OF CHARGE—
accused may apply for: effect of omision to do so, S. 444 . . . 301
may be made up to what stage of trial, S. 445 . . . . . *ib.*
or by Court itself, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how, to affect subsequent proceedings, Ss. 447, 448, 449, 450 . . 302

AMERICAN—
British-born subjects, &c., in, colonies of Her Majesty, are European British subjects, S. 71 56
trial of, in Sessions Court to be by Jury; when may be with Assessors, Ss. 234, 238 . . . . . 158, 160
Jury how to be composed, *ib.*; how to be selected, if possible, S. 408 158, 277

ANNOYANCE—
to people lawfully empowered, orders of Magistrate to prevent, S. 518 . 346

ANNUL—
when High Court may, conviction and order new trial, S. 297 . . 203
special rule in death sentences, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

ANNUAL—
revision of list of Jurors and Assessors, S. 403 274

APOLOGY—
on submission or, by person guilty of contempt of Court, punishment may be remitted, S. 437 296

APPEAL—
to be presented within what period, S. 266, *note* 173
when term of, may be extended, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
from sentences passed by Magistrates of 2nd or 3rd class to whom, S. 266 . *ib.*
Magistrate not empowered on, proceedings void, S. 34 . . . 37
what Magistrate can withdraw or refer to another Magistrate, S. 47 . 44
from sentence passed by Magistrate of first class or of District to whom, S. 269 175
when, from conviction of Magistrate, direct to High Court, S. 270 . . 176
from sentence of Assistant Sessions Judge where, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
and of Sessions Court where, S. 271 . . . . . *ib.*
to High Court to be presented within what period, *ib.*, *note* . . 177
when term of, may be extended, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
by person sentenced to death by Sessions Court, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
within what term such to be presented, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
against judgment of aquittal, rule for, S. 272 . . . . . *ib.*
what sentences not subject, S. 273 178
and what orders, S. 286 186
what sentences on summary trials, not subject to, S. 274 . . . 178
from convictions for contempt, where S. 268 174
every order passed on European British subject, subject to, S. 274 . . 178
if convicted by Magistrate, S. 79; by Sessions Court, S. 80 . . 59
from convict in jail, how to be presented, S. 277 180
on, in case of public prosecutor, notice to be given to him by Appellate Court, S. 62 50
if Court decides to hear, how to act, S. 279 182
if allowed, Court can suspend sentence, or bail convict, S. 281 . . 183
after hearing of, what order it may pass, S. 280 182
High Court may transfer, or try itself, S. 64 51

Page

APPEAL—(*contd.*)
orders regarding disposal of seized property to whom appealable, S. 417 . 281
on, order regarding disposal of property in case may be stayed, modified, altered, or annulled, S. 419 282
to Court of Session against refusal of Magistrate to summon witness of accused, S. 362 257
to Magistrate of District against all orders of Magistrates to enforce penalty of recognizance or bail-bond, S. 398 272
against order of Magistrate that accused is not a European British subject, S. 83 62
against order to give security for good behaviour, to whom, S. 267. . 174
nor appeal against order on objection to juror S. 243 . . . 161
nor against decision of Judge as to whether point is for him or the Jury, S. 256 168
in cases tried by Jury on matter of law only, S. 271 . . . 176

APPEARANCE OF ACCUSED—
power to compel before Magistrate, S. 139 97
when and what process for, may be issued by Magistrate, S. 147 . . 102
what conditions as to, to be entered in recognizance, S. 391 . . 268
in what cases personal, may be dispensed with, Ss. 151, 191, 214. 105, 120, 144
on default of, how personal recognizance to be forfeited, S. 396. . . 270
and of sureties, S. 397 271

APPELLANT—
in every case, to give notice of appeal to Magistrate of District, S. 269 . 175
if, be in jail, how petition of appeal to be presented, S. 277 . . 180
to receive notice from Appellate Court, if appeal is to be heard, S. 279 . 182
when sentence on, may be suspended; and when bailed, S. 281 . . 183

APPELLATE COURT—
powers of, S. 280 182
powers of, restricted as to reversal of order, S. 283 184
to give notice of appeal, &c, to Public Prosecutor, Ss 62, 279 . 50, 182
when, may reject appeal; when call for proceedings, S 278. . . 181
if, decides to hear appeal to give notice to whom, S. 279 . . . 182
may suspend sentence, when; and when admit to bail, S. 281 . . 183
may suspend sentence of whipping, in what cases, S. 310 . . . 221
when, may order further inquiry, S. 282 183
when, may order new trial, S. 284 185
what judgment of, final, S. 285 186
may give compensation to complainant, when, S. 308 . . . 219
procedure of, when no charge has been drawn in warrant case, S. 216 . 145
may reduce sentence illegal by excess, S. 283 185

APPLICATION—
for copies of depositions to be made on stamp-paper of one anna, S. 201, *note* 133
and for copies of judgments, &c., S. 276, *note* 180
or for copies of judgments, &c., to be granted, S. 276 . . . 179
on, of one or more sureties for discharge, Magistrate how to act, S. 395 . 269
for Jury in cases of nuisance, S. 523 354
of public servant, in what cases to be a complaint, S. 470 . . . 318
to reduce or increase order of maintenance, S. 537 365

APPREHENSION—See "ARREST."

APPRENTICES—
arrest of, deserting from British merchant ships, S. 106 . . . 75

APPROVER—See "ACCOMPLICE," "PARDON."

Page

ARMY—
arrest of deserter from, S. 92 69

ARREST—
all cases of, by Police to be reported to Magistrate, S. 132 . . . 91
all persons bound to assist Magistrate or Police officer calling for assistance, to make lawful, S. 91 68
Without Warrant—
of accused, in Court, may be made by any Magistrate, S. 166 . . 110
powers of Police, without orders from a Magistrate, S. 92. . . 68
of person suspected to have committed offence and refusing to give proper name and address, S. 93 71
of vagabonds, &c., S. 94 . . . . . *ib.*
to prevent commission of cognizable offence, S. 97 72
how to be effected in house, S. 99; if admittance be refused, S. 100 . 73
power of pursuit in another jurisdiction, S. 103 74
by Criminal Court, of suspected person present during trial, S. 104 . 75
by private persons when lawful, S. 105 . . . . . *ib.*
of merchant seamen or apprentices deserting, S. 106 . . . *ib.*
persons so arrested to be made over at once to Police, S. 107 . . 76
by Magistrate of person committing offence in his presence, S. 108 . *ib.*
by verbal order of Magistrate in his presence, S. 166 . . . 110
On warrant—See "WARRANT OF ARREST"
person taken under, to be brought before Magistrate issuing warrant, Ss. 159, 170 . . . . . 108, 111
or if offence be bailable, to be bailed, S. 170 111
if arrested by landholder, &c., to be made over to nearest Police, S. 162 . 109
procedure after, in another district, Ss. 169, 170 111
and after arrest for offence committed in another jurisdiction Ss. 174, 175 . . . . . 114, 115
Magistrate may order warrant for, of accused, in summons case on his non-attendance at adjourned hearing, S. 208 140
of person who has committed an offence beyond local jurisdiction, Ss. 157; what to follow on, S. 174 . . . . . 107, 114
of person under warrant executed elsewhere Ss. 169, 174 . . 111, 114
by military, of persons in unlawful assembly, S. 484 . . . 327

ARTICLE—
connected with investigation to be sent in with final report by Police, S. 127 89

ASSAULT OR BREACH OF THE PEACE—
or conviction of, recognizance may be required to keep the peace, S. 489 . 329
and security also, S. 490 331

ASSEMBLING ARMED MEN—
on conviction of, recognizance may be taken to keep the peace, S. 489 . 329
and security, S. 490 331

ASSEMBLY—See "UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY."

ASSESSORS—
list of persons liable to serve as, Ss. 400, 403 . . . 272, 274
who are incapable of serving as, S. 405 274
who are exempt from service as, S. 406 275
how, to be drawn, S. 407; and how summoned, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
summons on, how to be served, S. 409 277
and how on servant of Government or Railway Company, S. 411 . . 278
may be excused by Court of Session, S. 412 . . . . *ib.*
list of persons serving as, to be kept where, S. 413 . . . *ib.*

Page

ASSESSORS—(*contd.*)
failure to appear as, or absence how punishable, S. 414 . . . 278
in trials with, of European British subjects, Court how to be formed, S. 78 59
trials in Court of Session to be with; or by Jury, S. 232 . . . 157
number of, *ib.*; how to be selected, Ss. 238, 239 160
effect of trial wrongly held with, instead of by Jury, and *vice versâ*, S. 233 157
if accused plead guilty, no opinion required from, S. 238, *note* . . 160
when European (not British subject) or American may elect to be tried by, S. 234 158
in trials with, when and how Sessions Court to acquit without calling for defence, S. 251 165
how to view spot, when necessary, S. 253 167
when Court to ask for and record opinion of, S. 255 168
if any of the, is personally acquainted with facts of case, his duty, S 258 . 169
bound to attend on adjourned hearing, S. 260 170
penalty for non-attendance, S. 414 278
Court how to proceed on receiving opinion of, S. 261 . . . 170
how opinion of, is to be delivered and recorded, S. 262 . . . *ib.*
when judgment is to be pronounced, S. 462 311
same, may sit on trial of more than one case, S. 265 173
not to be present at inquiry ordered on appeal or reference, S. 289 . 188

ASSISTANT CHEMICAL EXAMINER—
report of, when admissible as evidence, S. 325 233
signature of, to be presumed to be genuine, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

ASSISTANT DISTRICT SUPERINTENDENT OF POLICE—
may, subject to control, exercise all powers of Dist. Supt., S. 138 . . 97

ASSISTANT SESSIONS JUDGE—
appointment, powers, and jurisdiction of, S. 18 26
when may try European British subjects, S. 76 58
appeals from sentences passed by, S. 270 176

ATTACHMENT AND SALE—
As to accused—
when Magistrate may order, of property, S. 172 113
how of property in another district, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how of revenue-paying lands, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how in other cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when property to be released from, 173 . . . . . *ib.*
As witness—
what property may be placed under, when, and in what cases not, S. 353 . 251
how of property in another district, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when, to be removed, S. 354 . . . . . *ib.*
as to costs of, what order may be passed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
same rule for, of moveable property of accused or witness, to enforce personal recognizance for attendance, Ss. 396, 398 . . 270, 271
and also of their sureties, S. 397 271
of Juror or Assessor for recovery of fine, S. 414. 278
on forfeiture of bond or recognizance to keep peace, S. 502 . . 337
and as to surety in such cases, S. 503 338
and in case of surety for good behaviour, S. 514 344

ATTEMPT—
to commit certain offences, may be tried summarily, S. 222 . . 149
to injure public property, duty of Police, S. 98 72
person charged with, to commit an offence, may be tried with person charged with offence, S 458 307

Page

ATTORNEY—
in private prosecutions, to act under direction of Public Prosecutor, S. 60. 50
accused may be defended by, S. 186 117
when, may address Court in English, *ib.*, *note* 118

AUSTRALIAN—
British subjects born, &c., in, colonies of Her Majesty are European British subjects, S. 71 56

BAD LIVELIHOOD—See "SECURITY FOR GOOD BEHAVIOUR."
arrest of person of notorious, S. 94 71

BAIL—
accused to be released by Police on, when, S. 125 86
in bailable offences before Police, S. 128 89
to be sufficient, S. 128; but not excessive, S. 129 . . . . *ib.*
when in non-bailable offence, not to be offered by Police, S. 128 . . *ib.*
terms of, when given to Police, S. 129 . . . . . *ib.*
to be specified by endorsement on warrant, if, is to be accepted by Police, S. 160 108
officer executing warrant with such endorsement how to act, Ss. 160, 170 . 108 111
power of Magistrate before whom person arrested is brought to accept, S. 170 111
when Magistrate may accept, in cases under trial, Ss. 388, 389 . . 267
and on adjournment of an inquiry, S. 194 124
and in summons cases, S. 204 138
general power of Court of Session to admit to, S. 390 . . . 268
can admit to, if verdict of jury be disapproved, pending orders of High Court, S. 263 172
when appellate may be admitted to, S. 281 183
power of High Court or Court of Revision to admit to, S. 297 . . 204
power of Civil Court to take in certain cases, S. 471 . . . 320
how to be given, S. 391 268
Government promissory notes or cash may be accepted as, S. 399 . . 272
if sufficient, be given, Magistrate how to act, S. 392 . . . 269
accused if unable to give, may do so at any time, S. 393 . . . *ib.*
how sureties may obtain discharge from, S. 395 . . . . *ib.*
how terms of, of accused may be enforced, S. 396 270
and of sureties, S. 397 271
all or part of the penalty may be remitted, S. 398 272
powers of Magistrate of District to revise order of forfeiture, *ib.* . . *ib.*

BAILABLE OFFENCE OR CASE—
definition of, S. 4 23
accused in, to be admitted by Police to bail, Ss. 128, 170 . . 89, 111
when by Magistrate, S. 387. 267

BAIL-BOND—
in criminal cases for personal appearance exempt from stamp-duty, S. 204 *note* 138

BAR—See "ACQUITTAL."
to further proceedings, dismissal of complaint, no, S. 147 . . . 102
nor to proceedings on discharge, S. 195 125
but withdrawal of complaint in summons case is, S. 210 . . . 142
and of prosecution of any offence which may be compounded, S. 188 . 119
conditional pardon, to trial by the Magistrate tendering, S. 347 . . 247

BARRISTER—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xiv 484

Page

BARRISTER—(*contd.*)
privately instructed for prosecution, to act under Public Prosecutor, S. 60 . 50
accused may be defended by, S. 186 117
when may address Court in English, *ib.*, *note* 118

BENCHES OF MAGISTRATES—See "MAGISTRATES' BENCHES," "SUMMARY TRIALS."

BODILY INFIRMITY—
may incapacitate a Juror or Assessor, S. 405 274

BODY—
when Police are to send, for *post mortem*, S. 133 92

BOMBAY—
duty of Head of village in, in cases of unnatural or sudden death, *ib* . *ib.*
power of Government of, to sanction certain prosecutions, S. 488 . . 329

BOND, CONDITIONS OF—
in bail given to Police, S. 129 89
and to Magistrate, S. 391 268

BOND, FORM OF—
to keep the peace, S. 493, Sch. II (E) 334, 375
for good behaviour, S. 509, Sch. II (G) 342, 377

BOOK—
of complaints to be kept by Police, S. 112 77

BOOKS—
rules regarding, to be kept by Subordinate Court, to be made by High Court, S. 292 189

BOUNDARY—
offence committed near, where triable, S. 67, Illus. *(b)* 54
of land, dispute regarding, Ss. 530, 531 . . . . . 358, 361

BREACH—
on, of conditions of pardon by convict, sentence to be undergone, S. 322 . 231
and by accused, commitment to follow, S. 349 249
of the peace, persons bound on demand to assist in preventing, S 91 . 68
on conviction for, of the peace, recognizance may be taken, S. 489 . . 329
also security, S 490 331
dispute concerning land likely to cause, of the peace, Ss. 530, 531 . 358, 361

BREAKING INTO HOUSE, &c.—
under warrant of arrest, when, S. 180 116
under search-warrant, when, S. 383 265

BRITISH BURMA—
Chief Commissioner of, may invest Chief Magistrate of, with certain powers of trial and punishment, S. 36 38
appeals against sentences passed by such officers, S. 270 . . . 176

BRITISH INDIA—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. viii 483
Code extends to whole of, S. 1 19
place of transportation to be fixed by Governor-General within, S. 319 . 229

BRITISH MERCHANT SHIPS—
deserters from, how may be arrested, S. 106 75

BUILDING—
dangerous, order to stop construction or for removal of, S. 521 . . 351

Page

BUOY—
prevention of injury to, S 98 72

CALENDAR—
in Bengal, to be submitted by District Magistrate for each Session, S. 198 *note* 129
High Court to make rules regarding, to be submitted, S. 292 . . 190
to be submitted to High Court, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
form of, in Madras, S. 293, *note* . . . . . *ib.*

CANTONMENT MAGISTRATES—
in Madras and Bombay, jurisdiction and procedure of, saved, S. 541 . 366
or Magistrates of Divisions of Districts, S. 40, *note* 40

CAPE OF GOOD HOPE—
British subjects born, &c., in the colony of, are European British subjects, S. 71 56

CAPITAL PUNISHMENT—See "DEATH."

CASES—
pending when Code came into force, S. 3 20
or classes of cases, Local Government may direct trial of, before specified Courts, S. 63 51
or classes of cases or appeals may be transferred by High Court, S. 64 . *ib.*

CASH—
when receivable as bail, S. 399 272

CAUSE—
opportunity to show, to be given in cases of forfeiture of security to keep the peace, S. 502 337
and in cases regarding local nuisance, S. 521 350

CAUTION—
accused or arrested person not to receive, against confessing, Ss. 120, 184 . . . . . 81, 117
confession obtained without, receivable as evidence, S. 120, *note* . . 82
Magistrate can examine accused without previous, S. 192 . . . 121

CENTRAL PROVINCES—
Chief Commissioner of, may invest chief District Magistrate with certain powers, S. 36 38
appeals against sentences passed by such officers, S. 270 . . . 176

CERTIFICATE—
to confession made before Magistrate during investigation, S. 122 . . 83
and made during inquiry or trial, S. 346 246
by officer in charge of jail, of execution of sentence, S. 305 . . 210
of Inspector-General of Prisons or of visitors of lunatic asylum, as to state of lunatic, S. 432 292
of officer appointed to inspect lunatic under charge of private person, S. 434 293

CERTIFY—
High Court to, to Court concerned, its order as Court of Revision, S. 299 . 205

CHAPLAINS—
exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

CHARGE—
Procedure as to—
no, required in summons cases, S. 203 137

Page

CHARGE—(*contd.*)
nor, in summary trials if not appealable, S. 227 152
effect of omission to draw up, when required, Ss. 216, 446 . . 145, 301
when to be drawn in warrant cases, S. 216 145
to be read and explained to accused, who is to plead to it and make defence, S. 217 146
if, be drawn up, accused must be convicted or acquitted, S. 220 . . 148
when, to be drawn up in cases committed to Sessions, S. 198 . . 129
copy of, to whom to be sent, Ss. 198, 199 . . . . 129, 132
to be read and explained to accused, who on demand will get copy or translation, S. 199 132
if commitment to Sessions Court be on no, or improper, Court how to act, S. 446 301
in Sessions trial procedure as to, S. 238 160
Jury to deliver verdict on every, S. 263 171
if accused have been convicted on wrong, High Court may pass what order, S. 297 203
Form and substance of—
specimen forms of, S. 442, Sch. III 300, 378
what to state; how to describe offence, S. 439 297
in what language to be written; to be explained to accused, *ib.* . . 298
previous conviction, when to be stated in, S. 443 300
effect of errors in, S. 443 . . . . . *ib.*
accused may apply for amendment of; effect of his omission to do so, S. 444 301
Court may then or of his own accord amend, when, S. 445 . . . *ib.*
Court of Session may alter, when, S. 446 . . . . . *ib.*
when on amendment or alteration of, trial may proceed, S. 447 . . 302
when trial to be suspended or re-commenced, S. 448 . . . *ib.*
in all such cases witnesses may be re-called and re-examined, S. 449 . *ib.*
when on appeal or revision, amendment of, to form grounds of order for new trial or for quashing conviction, S. 451 . . . . . *ib.*
separate, for each distinct offence: ordinarily each charge to be tried separately, S. 452 303
when, of more than one offence to be tried together, Ss. 453, 454, 455 303, 304, 306
when person under, of one offence may be convicted of another not charged, Ss. 456, 457 307
when Government Pleader on Prosecutor may withdraw, S. 459 . . 308

CHARGE OF JUDGE TO JURY—
copy of, to be given on application, free of costs, when, S. 276 . . 179
heads of, to be recorded with judgment, S. 464 312
also a statement of, to form part of record, S. 255 168

CHEMICAL EXAMINER—
report of, when admissible as evidence, S. 325 283
Court to presume signature of, is genuine, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER IN DISTRICT—
powers which may be conferred to, when, S. 36 38
appeals from sentences passed under such powers, S. 270 . . . 176

CHILDREN—
legitimate, of a European British subject are so also, S. 71 . . . 56
maintenance of, S. 536 363

CIVIL COURT—
power of, to punish certain contempts committed before, Ss. 435, 438 293, 296
person convicted by, for contempt, where to appeal, S. 268 . . . 174
sanction of, required to what prosecutions, Ss. 468, 469 . . 316, 317
power of, to deal with what cases and how, S. 471, 474, 476 . 320, 323, 324

Page

CIVIL COURT—(*contd.*)
if, commits for trial, how to act, and its powers, Ss. 475, 476 . . 324
decision of, supersedes order of Magistrate in dispute as to possession, Ss. 531, 532 361
copy of list of Jurors and Assessors to be stuck up with notice at chief, S. 401 273
persons exempted by Government from attendance in, can claim exemption as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

CIVIL EMPLOY—
all persons in, above rank of Magistrates of District exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

CIVIL JAIL—
imprisonment of complainant in, on non-realization of compensation to accused, S. 209 141
imprisonment in, of surety of accused or witness, when, S. 397 . . 271
and of person convicted of contempt of Court, when, S. 435 . . 293
and of Juror or Assessor, when, S. 414.
and of person giving security to keep the peace, when, S. 502 . . 337
and of surety in bad livelihood case, when S. 514 344

CIVIL PROCEEDINGS—
compensation paid by order of Civil Court to be a set-off in, S. 308 . 219

CIVIL SURGEON OR MEDICAL OFFICER—
examination of, before Magistrate evidence in subsequent trial, S. 323 . 232
but Court may summon, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when body to be sent to, for *post mortem*, S. 133 92
examination by, of insane under trial before Magistrate and appearing insane, S. 423 283

CLASSES OF CASES—
Local Government may empower Magistrate of District to withdraw, S. 48 45
and may direct trial of, in any Sessions Division, S. 63 . . . 51
High Court may transfer, except when, S. 64 . . . . . *ib.*

CLERK—
when record of summary trials may be prepared by, S. 230 . . 154

CLERK OF THE COURT—
what to be sent to, on commitment to High Court, S. 198 . . . 129

CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE—
reference to, by previous Acts to be applied to present Code, S. 2. . 20
to apply to all persons, subjects, unless exempted, S. 11 . . . 25

COGNIZABLE OFFENCE—
definition of, S. 4 23
Police officer can arrest any person committing, in his presence, S. 92 . 68
or on complaint made, or on reasonable suspicion, *ib.* . . . 69
or on hue and cry, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Police to prevent commission of, S. 95 72
design to commit, to be reported to superior Police officer, S. 96 . . *ib.*

COLLECTOR OF DISTRICT—
attachment of revenue-paying lands through, S. 172 . . . 113
and Judge to prepare list of Jurors and Assessors, S. 400 . . 272
copy of such list to be stuck up in office of, S. 401 273
to revise list, S. 402 . . . . . *ib.*
to sit with Judge to hear objections, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
exempt from service himself, S. 406 275

Page

COLLECTOR OF DISTRICT—(*contd.*)
all persons engaged in collection of revenue may be exempt at instance of, 406 275
powers of, saved in what cases, S. 535 363

COMBUSTIBLE SUBSTANCE—
removal of, S. 521 350

COMMISSION—
for examination of witness, by whom, when, and in what cases may be issued, S. 330 235
of inquiry as to state of lunatic convict may be ordered, S. 433 . . 292

COMMISSIONED OFFICER—
of Her Majesty's Forces, when may disperse unlawful assembly by military force, S. 487 328
acts of, how protected, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
no prosecution against, without what authority, S. 488 . . . 329

COMMISSIONER OF POLICE IN PRESIDENCY TOWN—
rule for, after arrest on warrant of another Magistrate, S. 170 . . 111
and as to search-warrant executed in Presidency Town, S. 374 . . 261
thing found under search-warrant to be taken to, when, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
to be informed if Magistrate order execution of search-warrant without his endorsement, S 375 . . . . . *ib.*
ordinarily jurisdiction of, saved, S. 540 366

COMMISSIONERS OF REVENUE OR CUSTOMS—
exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

COMMIT—
power to, vested in whom, S. 143 100
but Government may empower what Magistrates to, Ss. 23, 25 . 31, 32

COMMITMENT FOR TRIAL—
power to order, by Sessions Court, in whom vested, S. 143 . . 100
who may be empowered by Government to make, Ss. 23, 25 . 31, 32
who can order, by High Court, Ss. 72, 76 . . . 56, 58
in what cases to be made by Sessions Court, S. 472 321
and in what by Civil Court, Ss. 471, 474 . . . . 320, 323
of habitual offender, to Court of Session, S. 315 227
when made by unauthorized Magistrate to be quashed, S. 33 . . 36
when may be accepted, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
once ordered by competent Magistrate, when only to be quashed, and by whom, S. 197, Explan. 127
can be made on evidence recorded partly by one Magistrate and partly by another, S. 329 235
to be made to Court of Sessions Division, S. 63 51
unless otherwise specially directed by Government, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
procedure if, of European British subject be made and Sessions Judge be incompetent to try, S. 77 58
in what cases and by whom, to High Court, Ss. 72, 75 . . 56, 57
person not European British subject charged conjointly with one who is, both to be committed to High Court, S. 197 127
if no sufficient ground for, or for trial of minor offence, Magistrate to discharge, S. 195 125
procedure for completing, S. 198 129
considerations to influence Magistrate in ordering, S. 198, *note* . 130, 131
of all accused jointly, though offence of some be triable by Magistrate, *ib.*, *note* 131
of accused appearing by agent not illegal, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

Page

COMMITMENT FOR TRIAL—(*contd.*)
of person whose conditional pardon has been withdrawn, S. 349 . . 249
of person who committed offence when insane, S. 424 . . . 285
on, accused to be asked for list of witnesses, S. 200 . . . 132
Magistrate to summon such witnesses, S 358; except when, S. 359 254, 255
Magistrate can summon and examine after, S. 357; effect of such procedure on, *ib.* 254
copy of examination of such witnesses to be given to accused free of cost, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
on, being made, Magistrate to notify such to whom, S. 202 . . 133
order refusing to order, not appealable, S. 286 186
but Magistrate of District or Sessions Court may order, of person discharged, S. 296 201
and High Court when, S. 297 203
power of High Court to order, of European British subject discharged by Magistrate, Ss. 86, 296 . . . . . 64, 201
of person incapable of understanding proceedings, procedure as to, S. 186 . 118

COMMITMENT TO CUSTODY—
form of warrant of, Sch. II 375
warrant of, by whom, how, and to whom to be directed, &c., S. 303 . 209
Magistrate may order, of person committing offence in his presence, S. 108 . 76
of accused in summons case, if he cannot give bail, S. 204 . . . 138
of witness, on refusal to answer questions to Magistrate, S. 356 . . 253
and to Sessions Judge, S. 364 257

COMPENSATION—
To accused—
Magistrate may award what, and in what cases, S. 209 . . . 140
how to be realized, *ib.* 141
in default of realization of, complainant to be imprisoned, *ib.* . . *ib.*
order of, not appealable, S. 286 186
To complainant—
Court of original, appellate, or revisional jurisdiction may order whole or part of the fine on sentence to be paid as, on what grounds, S. 308 . 219
may be given as, or to injured person or to both, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
amount awarded as, not to be paid until when, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
sum awarded as, to be taken into consideration by Civil Court, *ib.* . *ib.*

COMPLAINT—
To Police—
on reasonable, Police may arrest committor of cognizable offence, S. 92 . 69
every, how to be dealt with, S. 112 77
not to be made on oath, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
may be made on plain paper, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
of non-cognizable offence, how to be dealt with, S. 113 . . . 78
time at which, was made to be entered in diary, S. 126 . . . 87
nature of, to be entered in final report, S. 127 88
To Magistrate—
what Magistrates are authorized to receive, S. 141 and *note*. . 98, 99
proceedings of Magistrate not so authorized, not void, S. 32 . . 36
regarding what offences liable to stamp fee, S. 141, *note* . . . 99
for what offences, is necessary, S. 142 100
for what offences special sanction is necessary, Ss. 466, 467, 468 . 314, 315, 316
See "SANCTION TO PROSECUTE."
what to be deemed sufficient, in such cases, S. 470 318
of adultery to be made, by whom alone, S. 478 325
and of seduction of married woman, by whom, S. 479 . . . *ib.*

Page

COMPLAINT—(*contd.*)
in non-cognizable cases Police report is a, S. 140 97
may be made by any person acquainted with facts, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
on receipt of, Magistrate to examine complainant, S. 144 101
or may refer case for trial from the Magistrate who shall examine complainant, S. 44 42
on, duly made, process may issue, Ss. 140, 141 . . . . 97, 98
if distrusted, Magistrate how to act, S. 146 102
may be dismissed, when, S. 147 . . . . . *ib.*
but such dismissal, no bar to subsequent proceedings, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
it is not, however, appealable, S. 286, Illus. *(b)* 186
but is open to revision, by whom, S. 298 204
on dismissal, in Sessions case, when commitment may be ordered, S. 296 . 201
In summons cases—
to be regarded, S. 203 137
no defect in, to vitiate proceedings except when, *ib.* 138
on appearance of both parties, substance of, to be stated, S. 206 . . 139
when on, accused may be convicted, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when trial to commence, S. 207 . . . . . *ib.*
if, be frivolous or vexatious, compensation may be awarded to accused, S. 209 140
once withdrawn, cannot again be made, S. 210 142
Without—
what Magistrates may take cognizance of offence, S. 142 . . . 99

COMPLAINANT—
to Police, to sign, seal, or mark his complaint, S. 112 77
not to be examined on oath or affirmation, *ib.*, *note* . . . . *ib.*
to be examined by Magistrate on oath or affirmation, S. 331 . . 236
Magistrate to examine, before referring case to another, S. 44 . . 42
if case be referred without examination of, case to proceed, *ib.* . . *ib.*
when to be examined before accused, who can cross-examine, S. 191 . 120
absence of, in inquiry, when alone ground for discharge, S. 195 . . 125
on absence of, in summons case Magistrate may dismiss or adjourn, S. 205 . 138
when to be examined in summons case, S. 207 139
on non-realization of compensation awarded to accused, liable to imprisonment, S. 209 141
Appearance of—
when to be bound over by Police to appear before Magistrate, S. 123 . 84
to execute recognizance for that purpose; to receive duplicate, S. 130 . 90
if, refuse to attend or execute recognizance, to be forwarded in custody, not otherwise, S. 131 91
when to give recognizance in Sessions case, S. 360 255
witnesses of, may be summoned by Magistrate, S. 361 256
in non-cognizable case, to bring his own witnesses, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
but Magistrate may first require deposit of expenses, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

COMPOUNDING OF OFFENCES—
when legal, and how to be effected if case in Court, S. 188 . . . 119
result of, through Court, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when absence of complainant may be assumed to be through the, S. 195 . 125

CONCEALMENT—
on, of accused on warrant case, Magistrate how to act, 171 . . . 111
and of witness to avoid warrant, S. 353 251

CONDITIONAL PARDON—See "PARDON."

CONFESSION—
of accused before any Magistrate during investigation, admissible as evidence, S. 45 43

Page

CONFESSION—(*contd.*)
not to be obtained by Police by threat or promise, Ss. 120, 184 . 81, 117
but accused not to be cautioned against making, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
if improperly obtained, not admissible as evidence, S. 120, *note* . . 81
made to Police, not to be heard as evidence against accused, *ib.* . . 82
unless made in immediate presence of Magistrate, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
or unless fact is deposed to as discovered, in consequence, *ib.* . . *ib.*
obtaining by hurt, &c., how punishable, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
not to be recorded by Police except for their own use, S. 121 . . 83
any Magistrate may record, S. 122 . . . . . *ib.*
how to be recorded, Ss. 345, 346 245
presumption as to, recorded, S. 122, *note* 83

CONFIRMATION—
by High Court necessary before sentence of death can be executed, S. 287 187
what, necessary in what sentences passed by Assistant Sessions Judge, S. 18 26
and what, in what sentences passed by specially empowered chief Magistrates, S. 36 38

CONFISCATION—
when, of attached property of absconding accused person to take place, S. 172 113
when order of, may be set aside, S. 173 . . . . . *ib.*

CONSTRUCTION OF DOCUMENTS—
Judge on trial to decide on, and their meaning, S. 256 . . . 168

CONTEMPT OF COURT—
except in what cases no, to be tried by Court concerned, S. 473 . . 322
power over European British subjects committing, S. 438 . . . 296
committed before a Court, how to be dealt with, Ss. 435, 436 . 293, 295
if offender apologizes for such, punishment may be remitted, S. 437 . 296
appeals against conviction for, S. 268 174

CONTEMPT OF LAWFUL AUTHORITY OF PUBLIC SERVANT—
no complaint of, to be received without what sanction, S. 467 . . 315
when and what sanction to be given, S. 470 318
what is sufficient sanction in such cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
procedure in such cases, Ss. 471, *et seq.* 320

CONVICT—See "ESCAPED CONVICT."
when Magistrate may summarily, accused in summons case, S. 206. . 139
if Magistrate in summons case do, he must pass some sentence, S. 211 . 142
Sentence of fine may be passed in presence of Agent of, only, *ib.* . . *ib.*

CONVICTION—See "PREVIOUS CONVICTION."
by a not competent Magistrate, how to be dealt with on appeal, S 284 . 185
on evidence recorded partly by one Magistrate and partly by another, when may be set aside and by whom, S. 328 234
when to be quashed for error in charge, S. 451 302
in cases of, judgment what to specify, S. 461 311
on, in one trial of two or more offences, separate sentences may be passed, S. 314 224
of what offences renders person convicted incapable of serving as Juror or Assessor, S. 405 274
on, of offence attended with criminal force, immoveable property may be restored, S. 534 363

COORG—
Chief Commissioner of, may invest chief Magistrate of District, with special powers, S. 36 38

Page

COPY—
of reasons, for order of special detention of accused by Police, if given by Subordinate Magistrate, to be sent to superior, S. 124 85
of summons to be tendered to accused, S. 154 106
or to be left with adult male member of family, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
to be affixed on house, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
of proclamation on accused to be fixed in Magistrate's Court, S. 171 . 112
of charge, to whom to be sent on commitment, Ss. 198, 199. . 129, 132
of depositions, if demanded to be given to accused after commitment, S. 201 133
cost of making such, may be remitted, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
at what rate chargeable, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
of judgment or order, or of charge to Jury, to be given on application of party, S. 276 179
only in exceptional case to be given free of cost, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
application for such to be made on stamp-paper, *ib.*, *note.* . . . 180
making application for, to be charged at what rate, *ib.*, *note* . . *ib.*
of finding and sentence to be sent to Magistrate of District by Court of Session after trial, S. 302 207
of judgment or order to accompany petition of appeal, S. 275 . . 179
of list of Jurors or Assessors where to be stuck up, S. 401 . . . 273

CORRECTNESS—
if, of recorded evidence be disputed by witness when read over, what to be done, S. 339 243

COSTS—
Court or Magistrate may pass any order as to, of attachment of property of absconding witness, S. 354 251

COUNSEL—
any person accused of an offence may be defended by, S. 186 . . 117
of accused may require question and answer of witness to be recorded, S. 338 242
when in Sessions trial, of accused to state his case and to sum up, S. 251 . 166
for accused, to be heard on appeal, Ss. 278, 280 . . . 181, 182
privately instructed for prosecution, to act under direction of Public Prosecutor, S. 60 50

COUNTERFEIT STAMPS OR COIN, &c.—
warrant for search of house for, S. 377 262

COURT-HOUSE—
to be open and public during inquiry or trial, S. 187 . . . 118
but in special cases may be closed, *ib.* 119
copy of proclamation to be affixed in Magistrate's, S. 171 . . . 112
copy of list of Jurors or Assessors to be affixed in, of Magistrate of District and in chief Civil Court, S. 401 273
objections to be heard in Sessions, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

COURT OF REVISION—See "HIGH COURT."

COURT OF SESSION.—See also "SESSIONS JUDGE," "JURY," "ASSESSORS."
to be a, for every Sessions Division, S. 15 26
its powers, *ib.*; which shall be exercised by Sessions Judge, S. 16 . . *ib.*
only to try cases committed to it by competent Magistrate, S. 231 . . 154
except certain offences committed in its presence, Ss. 231, 472 . 154, 321
what Magistrates can commit to, S. 143 100
may accept commitment made by unempowered Magistrate, when, S. 33 . 36
when may quash such commitment, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
what order to pass, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

Page

COURT OF SESSION—(*contd.*)
commitment to, once made by competent Magistrate can be quashed only by High Court, and when, S. 197, Explan. 127
trials before, to be held by Jury or with Assessors, S. 232 157
Local Government may direct how and what offences are to be tried by, in any District, S. 233 . . . . . *ib.*
on what grounds trial in, wrongly held by Jury instead of with Assessors, or *vice versâ*, invalid, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
in what Districts in Bengal and for what offences trials in, to be held by jury, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
European (not British subject) or American to be tried in, by Jury unless he elects otherwise, S. 234 158
prosecution before, to be conducted by whom, S. 235 159
first proceeding in trial before, S. 237 . . . . . *ib.*
if prisoner is committed to, without charge, or on improper charge, Court to draw up a charge, S. 446 301
if prisoner refuse to plead, to chose Jurors or Assessors, S. 238 . . 160
if he appear to be of unsound mind and incapable of making defence, how to act, S. 425 285
See "LUNATIC."
refusal of witness to answer question in, how to be dealt with, S. 364 . 257
how evidence to be recorded before, S. 334 238
power to accept and act on evidence of witness given before committing Magistrate and accused, in preference to statement made to it, S. 249 . 164
whom, to acquit and how without entering on defence, S. 251 . . 165
when to call upon accused for defence, and for witnesses, *ib.* . . 166
how to proceed when necessary for Jurors or Assessors to view spot, S 253 167
when to ask for and record opinion of Assessors, S. 255 168
and when and how to charge Jury, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may acquit or convict contrary to opinion of Assessors, S. 261 . . 170
if, convicts, to pass sentence, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
to record in writing the opinion of each Assessor, S. 262 . . . . *ib.*
how to act on delivery of verdict of Jury, S. 263 171
may suspend and submit case to High Court, *ib.* 172
may during trial postpone or adjourn trial, S. 264 . . . . . *ib.*
how to proceed when examination of accused has been irregularly recorded by Magistrate, S. 346 246
rule for, as to conditional pardon to accused, S. 348 249
when to make tender through Magistrate; when direct, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when may revoke; what order to pass, S. 349 . . . . . *ib.*
when may sanction withdrawal of charge, S. 459 308
may admit any accused to bail, or order bail to be reduced, S. 390 . . 268
may direct Magistrate to levy penalty on bail-bond on absence of accused; may remit portion, S. 398 272
can order levy of amount due on forfeited bail-bond, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
sentence passed by, how to be notified for execution, S. 302 . . . 207
when and by whom, may direct commission for examination of witness, S. 330 235
convictions by, where appealable, S. 271 176
what sentences not appealable, S. 273 178
how to act, as to appeal, as to sentence of death passed, 271 . . 177
what sentences of, not appealable, S. 273 178
As Court of Appeal—
what sentences appealable to, S. 269 175
refusal of Magistrate in warrant case to summon witness of accused appealable to, S. 362 257

Page

COURT OF SESSION—(*contd.*)
Miscellaneous powers—
may admit any accused to bail or order bail to be reduced, S 390 . . 268
when, may commit for trial offence committed before itself, &c., and what offence, S. 472 321
may send for record of Subordinate Court, S. 295 200
when to report case to High Court, S. 296 201
and when can direct accused to be committed for trial. *ib.* . . . *ib.*
how to carry out orders of High Court as Court of Reference, S. 301 . 206
and how orders as Court of Revision, S. 299 205
can order or refuse commission for examination of witness in case under trial by Magistrate, S. 330 235
can order inquiry into dismissed complaint, S. 298 204

COURT OF WARDS—
native Revenue or Rent Collector for, bound to report certain matters, S. 90 67

CREDIBLE INFORMATION—
report of Police Officer is, of impending breach of peace, S. 494 . . 334

CRIMINAL BREACH OF CONTRACT OF SERVICE—
not to be taken cognizance of, without complaint, S. 142 . . . 100

CRIMINAL BREACH OF TRUST OR MISAPPROPRIATION—
where triable, S. 67, Illus. (*e*) 54

CRIMINAL CASES—
what are, S. 44, *note* 42
to be made over by Magistrate of District or Division of District to Subordinate Magistrate for inquiry or trial, S. 44 41
may be re-transferred to such Magistrate's own file, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

CRIMINAL COURTS—
defined, S. 4 22
of four grades, S. 5 24
may send for and use Police diary, S. 126 87
power of, to deal with certain offences, S. 471 320

CRIMINAL FORCE—
person convicted of, in dispossession of immoveable property may be ordered to restore, S. 534 363

CRIMINAL INTIMIDATION—
may be tried summarily, S. 222 149

CRIMINATING QUESTIONS—
persons ordered to attend at Police investigation not bound to answer, Ss. 118, 119, and 134 . . . . . 80, 81, 96
witness cannot refuse to answer, S. 356, *note* 253

CROPS—
disputed possession of, Ss. 530, 531 . . . . . 358, 361

CROSS-EXAMINATION—
right of accused to, of witnesses for prosecution in inquiries, S. 191 . 120
and in warrant cases, Ss. 191 214, ... 120, 144
and in Sessions trials, S. 247 163

CRUELTY—
habitual, valid excuse for refusal of wife to live with husband, S. 536 . 364

Page

CURRENCY OF SENTENCE—
on escaped convict, S. 316 228
on person already under sentence, S. 317 . . . . . *ib.*

CUSTODY—See "COMMITMENT TO CUSTODY"
by Police not to exceed 24 hours without special orders of Magistrate, S. 124 84
when Police may forward complainant and witnesses in, S. 131 . . 91
of lunatic accused of non-bailable offence, S 426 286
of person acquitted on ground of insanity, S. 430 291
form of warrant of commitment to, Sch. II, Form C. . . . 375

CUSTOMS DEPARTMENT—
officers of preventive, exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . 275

DACOITS—
offence of belonging to gang of, where triable, S. 67, Illus. (*c*) . . 54

DACOITY—
where triable, S. 68 55
and with murder where triable, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
form of charge of, Sch. III (8) 379

DANGER TO HUMAN LIFE—
order to prevent, when may be passed, S. 518 346

DANGEROUS CHARACTER—
may be required to give security for good behaviour, S. 505 . . 340
and if desperately so, S. 506 . . . . . *ib.*

DEATH, SENTENCE OF—
cannot be passed by Assistant Sessions Judge, S. 18 26
terms of, S. 321 230
but not to be executed without order of High Court, S. 287 . . 187
if, passed by Court of Session, case to be referred to High Court, *ib.* . *ib.*
after inquiry whether convict wishes to appeal and after what interval, S. 271 177
if for offence punishable with, other sentence be passed by Court of Session, reason to be stated, S. 287 187
powers of High Court in case so referred by Court of Session, Ss. 288, 289 188
order of High Court to be signed by two Judges, S. 289 . . . 189
unless High Court consists of only one Judge, S. 290 . . . *ib.*
how order of High Court to be communicated and carried out, S. 301 . 206
where and how to be carried out in Bengal, *ib.*, *note* . . . 207
if woman under sentence of, be pregnant, powers of High Court, S. 306 . 210

DEATH, SUDDEN OR UNNATURAL—
to be reported by whom to whom, S. 90 67
inquiry of Police into, Ss. 133, 134 . . . . . 92, 96

DEFAMATION—
offence of, not to be taken cognizance of without complaint, S. 142 . 100

DEFAULT—
on, of appearance of accused or witness on bail, personal recognizance how to be forfeited, Ss. 396, 398 . . . . . 270, 271
and as to sureties, S. 397 271
on, of giving bail, accused to be committed to prison, S. 392 . . 269
on, of appearance of person summoned, warrant to issue, S. 156 . . 106
on, of payment of fine, imprisonment, S. 309 220
Magistrate's powers limited, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

Page

DEFECT IN CHARGE OR PROCEEDINGS—
ordinarily not to cause Appellate Court to reverse or annul order, S. 283 184

DEFECT OF UNDERSTANDING—
procedure when, on part of accused not insane, S. 186 . . . 118

DEFENCE—See "WITNESSES."
accused incapable of making, see "LUNATIC"
of accused, by Counsel, S. 186 117
of person not insane, but unable to understand, *ib.* 118
list of witnesses for, to be taken on commitment made, S. 200 . . 132
such witnesses may be examined by Magistrate, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
further list may be received, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
in summons case, defect in complaint or summons, fatal only if it misled accused in, S. 203 137
when witnesses for, to be examined, S. 207 139
accused may call as witnesses any persons present, S. 363 . . . 257
in warrant cases, when accused to be asked for, S. 218 . . . 146
and when in Sessions trial, S. 251 166
when counsel or agent for, to state his case and to sum up, *ib.* . . *ib.*
if accused is not prejudiced in his, by alteration or amendment in charge, trial to proceed, S. 447 302
otherwise new trial to be ordered, or trial suspended, S. 448 . . *ib.*
accused may summon witness for, on amendment of charge, *ib.* . . *ib.*

DEFINITIONS—
affidavit, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xvii. 484
bailable offence or case, S. 4 23
barrister, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xiv. 484
British India, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. viii. 483
cognizable offence or case, S. 4 23
Criminal Court, S. 4 22
District Judge, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xii. 484
European British subject, S. 71 56
gender, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. i. 483
Government of India, *ib.*, cl. ix. . . . . *ib.*
Her Majesty, *ib.*, cl. vii. . . . . *ib.*
High Court, S. 4 22
immoveable property, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. v. 483
imprisonment, *ib.*, cl. xviii. 484
inquired into, S. 4 21
inquiry, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
investigation, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
judicial proceeding, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Local Government, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. x. 483
Local Law, S. 4 21
Magistrate, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xiii. 484
Magistrate's case, S. 4 23
month, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. iv. 483
moveable property, *ib.*, cl. vi. . . . . *ib.*
non-bailable offence or case, S. 4 23
non-cognizable offence or case, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
number, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. ii. 483
oath, *ib.*, cl. xvii. 484
person, *ib.*, cl. iii. 483
Presidency Town, S. 4 22
Province, S. 4 . . . . . *ib.*

Page

DEFINITIONS—(*contd.*)
public place, S. 521 352
section, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xv. 484
Sessions case, S. 4 22
special law, S. 4 21
summons case, S. 148 103
swear, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xvii. 484
trial, S. 4 21
warrant case, S. 149 104
written, S. 4 21
year, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. iv. 483

DE HOMINE REPLEGIANDO—
writ of, not to run beyond Presidency Towns, S. 82. . . . 62

DEMEANOUR OF WITNESS—
Judge and Magistrate to record remarks regarding, S. 341 . . . 244

DEPOSIT—
when in inquiry Magistrate may require accused to, expenses of witnesses, S. 359 255
and in summons cases, S. 361 256
and in warrant cases, Ss. 359, 361 . . . . . 255, 256

DEPOSITIONS—
Magistrate may grant copies of, free of cost, S. 201 . . . 133
if charged, rate chargeable, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib*
if, taken after commitment copies to be given free of cost, S. 357 . . 254

DEPUTY JAILOR—
when warrant of commitment to custody to be lodged with, S. 304 . . 209

DESERTER—
suspected, from H. M.'s army, may be arrested by Police, S. 92 . . 69
from British merchant ship may be arrested by master or mate, S. 106 . 75

DESIGN TO COMMIT OFFENCE—
arrest to prevent, S. 97 72
to be reported, S. 96 . . . . . *ib.*

DETENTION IN CUSTODY—
By Police—
what constitutes, S. 124, *note* 85
all cases of to be reported to Magistrate, S. 132 91
of person suspected of non-cognizable offence, when and for what period, S. 93 71
of person injuring public property, S. 98 73
not to be longer than reasonable, and not beyond 24 hours without special order of Magistrate, S. 124 84
how period of, to be calculated, *ib.* 85
Magistrate authorizing, beyond that period, how to act, *ib.* . . *ib.*
By Criminal Court—
of person present during trial, when, S. 104 75
of complainant and witnesses who have given evidence in an inquiry, S. 360 255
of person who has accepted conditional pardon, S. 347 . . . 247
of lunatic, S. 433 292

DETENTION OF LETTER—See "LETTER."

DIARY—
complaints of non-cognizable offences to be entered in, S. 113 . . 78
kept by Police during investigation, what to contain, S. 126 . . 87

Page

DIARY—(*contd.*)
how may be used during trial, S. 126 87
accused not entitled to call for or see, except when, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
what and how to be kept during trial by Magistrates in Madras, S. 293, *note* 193

DIFFERENCE OF OPINION—
among Magistrates in a Bench, how to be decided, S. 52 48
of Judge from verdict of Jury, S. 263 171
among Judges of High Court, S. 271 177
between Sessions Judge and Collector, in preparing list of Jurors and Assessors, S. 402 274

DIRECTION TO JURY—
Statement of Judge's, to be on record, S. 255 168

DISCHARGE OF ACCUSED—
on withdrawal of charge by Public Prosecutor, S. 61 50
when Magistrate in inquiry to, S. 195 125
and when in warrant case, S. 215 144
when absence of complainant is ground for, Ss. 195, 215 . . 125, 144
not an acquittal; no bar to trial, *ib.* 126, 144
cannot be ordered until all the evidence for prosecution is taken, *ib.* . *ib.*
when, may be set aside and commitment ordered, S. 296 . . . 201
and when by High Court, S. 297 203

DISCHARGE—
of lunatic convict, S. 433 292
of convict unfit to suffer sentence of whipping, S. 313 . . . 223
of person summoned to show cause against being bound to keep the peace, when, S. 496 335
of recognizances or surety to keep the peace, when, S. 500 . . 336
of sureties for personal appearance of accused when, S. 395 . . 269
and of surety for good behaviour, when, S. 513 344

DISCLOSURE—
accused or arrested person not to be induced to make, by threat or promise, Ss. 120, 184 . . . . . 81, 117
but not to be cautioned against making, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

DISCRETIONAL—
with Magistrate to examine witnesses named by accused on commitment, S. 200 132
or to allow further witnesses to be named, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
or to adjourn warrant case for witnesses for defence, S. 219 . . 147
to record particular question or answer of witness, S. 338 . . . 242

DISMISSAL, ORDER OF—
not appealable, S. 286 186
Magistrate may pass, in summons case on absence of complainant, Ss. 205, 208 . . . . . 138, 140
in, if complaint in summons case be frivolous or vexatious, Magistrate may award compensation to accused, S. 209 140
in summons case, to operate as acquittal, S. 212 143
who may set aside, and in what cases, S. 298 204

DISPERSION OF UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLIES—See "UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY."

DISPUTE REGARDING POSSESSION OF LAND, &c.—See "POSSESSION."

DISQUALIFICATION OF JUROR—
what is, S. 405 274

Page

DISTRESS AND SALE—
of complainant's moveable property, when, S. 209 141
and of that of convict under warrant for levy of fine, S. 307 . . 210

DISTRICT—
limits of, Local Government may define, S. 38 40
Local Government may divide, into Divisions, S. 39 . . . ib.
and may determine what is the language of a, S. 337 . . . 24

DISTRICT GAZETTE—
Police may arrest persons proclaimed in, S. 92 69

DISTRICT JUDGE—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xii 484

DISTRICT MAGISTRATE—See "MAGISTRATE OF THE DISTRICT."

DISTRICT SUPERINTENDENT OF POLICE—
powers of, may be exercised by Assistant, S. 138 97
or in absence of both, by Senior Police officer if ordered by Magistrate of District, S. 138 . . . . . ib.
may issue notice to Postal authorities to detain letter, pending orders of Magistrate of the District, S. 369 259

DIVISIONS—
Sessions, to be formed by Government, S. 12 26
of District, may be made and altered by Government, S. 39 . . 40

DOCUMENTS—
Judge to decide on construction and meaning of, put in evidence, S. 256 . 168
rule for interpretation of, put in as formal proof, S. 340 . . . 244
production of necessary, how to be enforced, Ss. 365, 366 . . 257, 258
Court may impound or return, to party producing, S. 367 . . 258
no complaint of offence relating to, given in evidence to be entertained without what sanction, S. 469 317
procedure in such cases, Ss. 471, *et. seq.* 320

DOOR—
breaking open of, to execute search-warrant, S. 383 265
and warrant of arrest, S. 180 116

DOUBTFUL—
when, what offence has been committed, form of charge, S. 455 . . 306

DUPLICATE—
summons to be issued in, S. 152 105

DYING DECLARATION—
Police officer can give evidence of, S. 121 83

ELECTION—
of European (not British subject) or American of trial with Assessors, when, S. 408 277

ELECTRIC TELEGRAPH DEPARTMENT—
persons employed in, exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . 275

EMPLOYED—
by party in case, ground of objection of Juror, S. 244 162

ENACTMENTS—
repealed, Sch. I 368

Page

ENDORSEMENT—
of Magistrate on warrant of arrest, offering bail, S. 166 . . . 108
of Magistrate of District, in which warrant of arrest is to be executed, S. 168 110
also as to search-warrant, S. 372 259
of Police officer to whom warrant of arrest is directed to another officer for execution, S. 165 110
also as to search-warrant, S. 371 259
of Magistrate of District, required for attachment of property of accused evading process in another District, S. 172 113
also for distress and sale of moveable property of complainant to satisfy award of compensation to accused, S. 209 141
similar rule for levy of fine on convict accused, S. 307 . . . 211
and for attachment of moveable property of absconding witness, S. 353 . 251
and as to witness or accused absent on personal recognizance, Ss. 396, 398 . . . . . 270, 271
or their sureties, S. 397 271
when, as to search-warrant may be dispensed with by Police officer, S. 373 260
and when by Magistrate issuing warrant, S. 375 261

ENFORCEMENT—
of order of maintenance, Ss. 536, 538 . . . . . 363, 366

ENGLISH LANGUAGE—
charge may be written in the, S. 439 297
and judgment when, S. 463 312
when Court may be addressed in the, S. 186, *note* 118
translation of evidence given in the, when, S. 334 239
when Local Government may order evidence to be taken in the, S. 335 . 240
translation of record into the, to be made on commitment to High Court, S. 198 129
records of summary trials may be in the, S. 229 153

ENGRAVED—
included in the term written, S. 4 21

ENHANCED SENTENCE—
power of Appellate Court to pass, S. 280 182
High Court as Court of Revision may pass, when, S. 297 . . . 204

ENQUIRY—See "INQUIRY."

ENTICING AWAY MARRIED WOMAN—
prosecution for, by whom alone to be instituted, S. 479 . . . 325
and adultery, joinder of charges for, S. 454, Illus. (*p*) . . . 306

ERROR—
in charge or proceedings, ordinarily no ground for reversal of order on appeal, S. 283 184
except when, S. 451 302
effect of, in charge; what to be considered in such case, Ss. 443, 444 300, 301
if material, in proceedings, power of High Court on revision, S. 297 . 203
in examination of accused, when alone to affect its admissibility, S. 346 . 246

ESCAPE FROM CUSTODY—
offence of, where triable, S. 67 Illus. (*d*) 54
arrest of person making, S. 92 68

Page

ESCAPED CONVICT—
Magistrate of District may address warrant for arrest of, to landholders, &c., S. 162 109
when sentence on, for escape to take effect, S. 316 228

EUROPEAN BRITISH SUBJECT—
definition of term, S. 71 56
person claiming to be, Magistrate how to act; order appealable, S. 83 . 62
nature of evidence required to prove, *ib.*, *note* 63
person not claiming before Magistrate to be, held to have waived privilege, S. 84 . . . . . *ib.*
trial as, of one who is not and who does not object, valid, S. 85 . . 64
offence committed by, to be inquired into or tried under the Code, Ss. 11, 87 .25, 64
and by what Judicial Officers only, S. 72 56
subject to Code in all other matters, except as to security for good behaviour, Ss. 11, 517 . . . . . 25, 346
any Magistrate competent to receive complaints, may or act as to, but process returnable to whom, S. 73 57
offence committed by, may, if Magistrate's case, be tried by competent Magistrate, S. 74 . . . . . *ib.*
what sentence Magistrate can pass on, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when Magistrate to commit to Sessions Court; when to High Court, S. 75 *ib.*
when Sessions Judge to transfer case to High Court, S. 76 . . . 58
constitution of Sessions Court in trial of, S. 78 59
Appeal of, if convicted by Magistrate, S. 79 . . . . . *ib.*
and if convicted by Sessions Court, S. 80 . . . . . *ib.*
detained in unlawful custody to apply to High Court, S. 81 . . . *ib.*
certain writs of High Court confined to Presidency Towns, S. 82 . . 62
sentenced to imprisonment where to be confined, S. 88 64
rules of High Court, Calcutta, for commitment of, S. 197, *note* . . 127
every order passed on, appealable, S. 274 179
on trial of, exempted persons may be summoned to serve as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 276
may be sentenced by Civil, Revenue, or Criminal Court for certain contempts, S. 435 293
but if sentence of imprisonment is to be passed, procedure, S. 436 . . 295
such offences punishable only by what officers, S. 438 296
subject to European Vagrancy Act, *Appendix* 537

EUROPEAN NOT BRITISH SUBJECT—See "AMERICAN."

EVIDENCE—See "WITNESSES." See also "EVIDENCE ACT," *Appendix.*
What is evidence—
statement or confession of accused before any Magistrate is, S. 45 . 43
statement of Magistrate as to making of proclamation, conclusive, S. 171 . 112
answer of accused in another trial is, S. 193 122
examination of Civil Surgeon, taken by Magistrate, in inquiry in subsequent trial, S. 323 232
report of Chemical Examiner, &c., when receivable as, S. 325 . . 233
when statements recorded in absence of accused are, on trial, S. 327 . 234
certificate of Inspector-General of Prisons or Visitors of Lunatic Asylum receivable as, on what point, S. 432 292
certificate of officer specially appointed by Government to examine lunatic receivable as, Ss. 427, 432. . . . . 287, 292
given before Magistrate may be accepted by Sessions or High Court in preference to evidence given before it, when, S. 249 164
Magistrate may decide case on, recorded partly by himself and partly by his predecessor in office, S. 328 234

Page

EVIDENCE—(*contd.*)
Judge on trial to decide as to admissibility of, S. 256 . . . 168
to exclude inadmissible, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and to decide as to meaning and construction of documents given in . *ib.*
How to be taken—
how, of witnesses to be recorded by Magistrate of first or second class in summons case, not tried summarily, S. 333 237
but optional with Magistrate, S. 336 241
how in other cases, and in all cases tried by Magistrate, third class, S. 334 . 238
how in Sessions trials, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if given in English, what rule, *ib.* 239
Local Government may pass what special order for language of recording, S. 335 240
to be taken in form of narrative, S. 338 242
but discretional with Magistrate or Judge to record question and answer, *ib.* *ib.*
of each witness to be read over as given, S. 339 243
if correctness be denied, memorandum of objection with remarks to be made, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
witness may require his, to be interpreted to him, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when, to be interpreted to accused, S. 340 . . . . . *ib.*
Police may give, of dying declaration, S. 121 83
Statement of one person under trial may be considered as against another, Act I, 1872, S. 30. See *Appendix*. 496
of previous conviction, when to be put in, S. 439 298
how may be proved, S. 326 233
of Juror or Assessor, when to be taken, S. 258 169
when, may be taken in absence of accused and be used on his trial, S. 327 . 234
when, may be taken by commission, by whose order, and how, S. 330 . 235
taken by order of Appellate Court, may be in absence of convict, S. 282 . 183
defective record of examination of accused, how may be made legal, S. 346 246
Statement of accused under pardon may be used as evidence against him, S. 349 249
must be taken before security for keeping the peace can be taken, S. 491 . 332
and to prove breach of bond, S. 502 337
how, to be taken in such cases, S. 515 345
and in cases of bad livelihood, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
to be taken, if person shows cause in nuisance case, S. 525 . . . 356
disputed possession, &c., to be decided on, S. 530 358
What is not evidence—
written examination recorded by Police cannot be used as, S. 119 . . 81
confession improperly procured is not, S. 344, *note* 245
confession made in Police custody not, except when, S. 120, *note* . . 82

EXAMINATION—See "WITNESSES."
By Police—
of persons cognizant of offences committed, Ss. 118, 119 . . 80, 81
may be reduced to writing, but not signed or used as evidence, S. 119 . 81
By Magistrate—
of complainant, by what Magistrate, Ss. 44, 144 . . . 42, 101
how to be recorded, S. 144 101
if omitted not to affect trial, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when stamp-fee for, payable, *ib.*, *note*. . . . . *ib.*
of accused during inquiry without warning, S. 193 121
to be given as evidence, before Court of Session, S. 248 . . . 163
how to be recorded, S. 346 245

Page

EXAMINATION—(*contd.*)
In Sessions trial—
of accused, when to be taken, S. 250 165
and how, S. 346 245

EXCEPTIONS—
existence of, need not be denied in charge, S. 439, *note* . . . 299

EXECUTION—See "SENTENCE," "DEATH, SENTENCE OF," "WHIPPING," "WARRANT."

EXEMPTION—
what persons may claim, for service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . . 275

EXPENSES—
Rules for payment of, of complainants and witnesses, by whom to be made, S. 421 282
Rules in force in Bengal, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
deposit of, of witnesses for defence in Sessions cases, may be ordered, when, S. 359 255
and in summons cases, S. 361 256
and in warrant cases, Ss. 362 256
of prosecution, compensation may be given for, S. 308 . . . 219
of making copies of depositions for accused on commitment may be remitted by Magistrate, S. 201 133
how to be charged, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
of local inquiry, in case of disputed possession, &c., S. 533 . . . 363

EXTENSION—
of term, for which person is bound to keep the peace, how may be ordered, S. 499 336

EXTORTION—
what charge of, to state, S. 439, Illus. (*c*) 298
offence of, where may inquiry or trial take place, regarding, S. 65, Illus. (*c*). 53

FACTS—
relevancy of, Judge on trial, to decide on, S. 256 168
Judge to decide on matter of, necessary for admission of evidence, *ib.* . *ib.*
he may express his opinion to Jury on question of, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
or of mixed law and, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Jury to decide on truth of alleged, S. 257 169
and on, declared to be so specially by law, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
if any Juror or Assessor be personally acquainted with any relevant, his duty, S. 258 . . . . . *ib.*

FAILURE—
to plead *status* as European British subject, a waiver of privilege, S. 84 . 63
of justice, ground for setting aside a finding, S. 283. . . . 184

FALSE ANSWER—
given by accused to Magistrate in inquiry not punishable, S. 193 . . 122
nor on any trial, S. 343 244

FALSE EVIDENCE—
form of charge of giving, Sch. III 379
and of alternative charge of, *ib.* 381

FALSE SEALS, OR INSTRUMENTS FOR MAKING—
warrant for search of person for, S. 377 262

FALSE WEIGHTS OR MEASURES—
officer in charge of Police-station may search shop for, S. 381 . . 265
may seize and report to Magistrate, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

Page

FAMILY, ADULT MALE MEMBER OF—
service of summons on accused through, when, S. 154 . . . 106
and on Juror or Assessor through, when, S. 409 277

FARMERS OF LAND—
warrant of arrest of, whom may be addressed to, and by whom, S. 162 . 109
duty of, on receipt of such a warrant, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

FEES—
statement of, in Madras, S. 293, *note* 200

FINAL—
what sentences passed by Sessions Judge or Magistrate of first class on, S. 273 178
and in summary trials, S. 274 . . . . . *ib.*
judgments, &c., of an Appellate Court are; except when, S. 285 . . 186

FINDING—
when not to be reversed or altered on appeal, S. 283 184
power of Court of Revision to alter, S. 297 203
Court of Session after trial to send copy of, to Magistrate of District, S. 302 207
judgment to contain, S. 464 312
special, in case of offence committed under insanity, S. 429. . . 288

FINE—
sentence of what, can be passed by several grades of Magistrates, S. 20 27, 28
in default of payment of, imprisonment to be imposed, *ib.*, Explan. . 28
and to what extent, S. 309 220
distinction between offences punishable with, only, and with or without imprisonment, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
what sentence of, passed by whom, not appealable, S. 273 . . . 178
sentence of, only, in summons cases may be passed in presence of agent of accused, S. 211 142
Court passing sentence of, to issue warrant for levy, S. 307 . . . 210
to be levied, irrespective of alternative sentence of imprisonment, *ib.* . 211
on what property only; how: and how property in another district to be reached, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
not realized, leviable under Code, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
warrant for levy of, by whom to be issued, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
on Juror or Assessor leviable on what property, S. 414 . . . 278
in default of payment of, what punishment, *ib.* 279
order of maintenance enforceable as a, S. 536 364
statement of, in Madras, S. 293, *note* 200

FISHERIES—
dispute regarding possession of, Ss. 530, 531 . . . 358, 361

FOREIGN COUNTRY—
arrest of person who has committed offence in, S. 157 . . . 107
what to follow on arrest, Ss. 174, 175 . . . . . 114, 115

FOREMAN OF JURY—
Jury to elect: Court when to appoint, S. 246 163
duty of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
to deliver verdict of Jury, S. 263 171

FORGED DOCUMENTS—
warrant for search of house for, S. 377 262

FORMAL PROOF—
rule for interpretation of document put in for, S. 340 . . . 244

Page

FORMS—
power of High Court to prepare, for Subordinate Courts, S. 292 . . 190
of processes, bonds, recognizances, Sch. II 374
model, of charges, Sch. III 378

FORT ST. GEORGE—
Jurisdiction, &c., of heads of villages and cantonment Magistrates in, saved, S. 541 366

FRIVOLOUS OR VEXATIOUS COMPLAINT—
in summons case, Magistrate may dismiss, and award compensation to accused, S. 209 141

GANG OF DACOITS—
offence of belonging to, when triable, S. 67, Illus. (c) . . . 54

GAZETTE—
alteration of districts, to be notified in, S. 38 40
rules of High Court to be published in, S. 292 189
also, orders of Local Government regarding trial by Jury, S. 233 . . 157

GENDER—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. i. 483

GENERAL EXCEPTIONS—
existence of, in Penal Code need not be denied in charge, S. 439, *note* . 299

GOOD BEHAVIOUR—See "SECURITY FOR GOOD BEHAVIOUR."

GOVERNMENT—See "LOCAL GOVERNMENT."
native revenue or rent collector of, to report certain matters, S. 90 . ,67
attached property to be at disposal of, when, S. 172. . . . 113
and unclaimed property, when, S. 417 281

GOVERNMENT, OFFICER OF—
summons on, how to be served, S. 158 107
and as Juror or Assessor, S 411 278

GOVERNMENT PLEADER—
commitment to be notified to, by Magistrate, S. 202 . . . 133
may conduct prosecution in Sessions Court, S. 235 159
may be instructed by Magistrate of District to defend appeal, S. 269 . 175
when, may withdraw a charge, and in what cases, S. 459 . . . 308
to receive notice of appeals in certain cases, S. 279 182
may appear at hearing of appeal, S. 280 . . . . . *ib.*

GOVERNMENT PROMISSORY NOTES—
may be deposited in lieu of bail; except in what cases, S. 399 . . 272

GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA IN COUNCIL—
may extend local jurisdiction of High Court, S. 81 60
may appoint place for transportation, S. 319. 229
may remit whole or part of sentence with or without conditions, S. 322 . 231
sanction of, for prosecution of state offences, S. 465 313
sanction of, to rules for payment of expenses of complainants and witnesses, S. 421 282

GRANDCHILDREN—
legitimate, of European British subject are so also, S. 71 . . . 56

GRIEVOUS HURT—
charge of, where may be inquired into or tried, S. 65, Illus. (*b* . . 52
in charges of, what to be stated, S. 439, Illus. (*b*) 298
model of form of charge of, Sch. III 379

Page

HABEAS CORPUS—
writ of, not to run beyond Presidency Town, S. 82 62

HABITUAL OFFENDER—
previously convicted of certain offences, to be committed for trial, S. 315 . 227
unless Magistrate be specially empowered under, S. 36, 315 . 38, 227

HEAD OF OFFICE—
bound to serve summons on Government or Railway servants, S. 158 . 107

HEAD OF VILLAGE—See "VILLAGE HEADMAN."

HEALTH—
of persons sentenced to be whipping, certificate of, S. 312 . . . 223
order to prevent danger to, S. 518 346

HER MAJESTY—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. vii 483

HIGH COURT—
definition of, S. 4 22
As Court of original jurisdiction—
procedure of, not affected by Code except when specially stated, S. 11, . 25
may order trial of any case by itself; such case to be tried under Code, S. 64 51
power of, to order European British subject to be brought before itself, when, S. 81 59
not to issue writs beyond Presidency Towns, S. 82 62
European British subject, when to be committed to, Ss. 75, 76, 196. 57, 58, 126
and person who is not one when charged conjointly with one who is and who is committed, S. 197 127
when to accept commitment made by unempowered Magistrate, S. 33 . 36
when to quash, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
commitment made by competent Magistrate to be quashed only by, and only on point of law, S. 197, Explan. 127
procedure in cases regarding offences committed outside Presidency Town, S. 86 64
power to issue a commission for examination of witness, S. 330 . . 235
may direct Magistrate to enforce penalty on forfeited bail-bond for attendance, S. 398 272
may sanction withdrawal of charge, when, S. 459 308
can order personal recognizance to keep the peace when, S. 489 . . 329
and with security if necessary, S. 490 331
power of, to restore forfeited property of an accused, when, S. 173 . . 113
As Court of reference—
cases in which sentence of death has been passed to be referred for confirmation by, S. 287 187
rule for hearing appeal in such case, S. 271 177
power of, Ss. 288, 289 188
may revoke conditional pardon; what order may pass, S. 349 . . 249
may order any order of Subordinate Court to be stayed, and may modify, alter, or annul, S. 419 282
order of, to be signed by two Judges, S. 290 189
and when by one Judge, S. 291 . . . . . *ib.*
how order of, to be communicated for execution, S. 301 . . . 206
to postpone execution of death-sentence on pregnant woman; what order may pass, S. 306 210
As Court of Appeal—See "APPEALS," "APPELLATE COURT."
sentence passed under, S. 36, by Magistrate specially empowered, appealable to, S. 270 176
or by Assistant Session Judge and confirmed by Judge, *ib.* . . *ib.*

Page

HIGH COURT—(*contd.*)
and by Sessions Judge, S. 271 176
except in cases in which what sentence is passed, S. 273 . . . 178
but all sentences passed on European British subjects are appealable, S. 80 59
appeal from conviction on trial by Jury only on point of law, S. 271 . 176
rule as to appeals from sentences of death, *ib.* 177
when Sessions Judge differs from verdict of Jury, Judge to refer case to High Court; its powers, S. 263 172
appeal from order of acquittal, when and how to be held, S. 272 . . 177
how judgment to be delivered on difference of opinion among Judges of, S. 271 . . . . . *ib.*
As Court of Revision—
when and by whom cases are to be referred to, S. 296 . . . 201
but cases may be called up by, itself or on motion, S. 297 . . . 203
optional with to hear parties or their agents, *ib.* 204
power to order commitment of accused, *ib.* 203
to alter finding and pass sentence without disturbing conviction, when, *ib.* *ib.*
when, to remand for trial on amended charge, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when, may annul trial and order new trial, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when, to annul sentence and pass fresh sentence, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when, may reduce or enhance sentence, *ib.* 204
when, may suspend sentence or admit convict to bail, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
may order enquiry into complaint summarily dismissed on complaint, S. 298 . . . . . *ib.*
may instruct Magistrate to tender pardon to accused on what terms, S. 348. 249
when, may revoke; on what terms, S. 349 . . . . . *ib.*
to pass orders on report of committing Magistrate, if Judge be not competent to try European British subject committed for trial, S. 77 . 58
and on reference of Magistrate in case of doubtful jurisdiction, S. 174 . 114
and on commitment or trial of person unable to understand proceedings though not insane, S. 186 118
may order transfer of cases or appeals or try case itself, S. 64 . . 51
may postpone execution of sentence of death on pregnant woman; or may commute, S. 306 210
may make what rules for Subordinate Courts, S. 292 . . . 189
order of, how to be communicated to Lower Court, S. 299 . . 205

HIGH SEAS—
offence committed on, what Magistrates can take cognizance of, S. 157 . 107

HOUSE OR BUILDING—"See "SEARCH," "SEARCH-WARRANT," "SUMMONS."
occupant of, to witness search, S. 385 266
person in charge of, to allow search-warrant to be executed in, S. 382 . 265
and warrant of arrest, S. 179 115
search in, for person liable to arrest without warrant, S. 99 . . . 73
on refusal to admit Police what to be done, S. 100 . . . . *ib.*
and for person for whose arrest warrant has been issued, Ss. 179, 180, 181 . . . . . 115, 116
search of, under search-warrant, S. 368 258
on report of ingress into, on demand of Police officer, procedure, Ss. 100, 383 . . . . . 73, 265

HOUSE, DISPUTED POSSESSION OF—
how, to be dealt with by Magistrate, Ss. 530, 531 . . . 358, 361

HOUSE-BREAKER—
arrest of reputed, by whom, S 94 71
binding of reputed, to be of good behaviour, Ss. 505, 506 . . 340, 341

Page

HUE AND CRY—
Police officer can arrest any person on, raised of commission of cognizable offence, S. 92 69

HUMAN LIFE—
orders to prevent danger to, S. 518 346

HURT—
may be tried summarily, S. 222 149
and assault, joinder of charges of, S. 454, Illus. *(j)* . . . 305
similarly of, and robbery, S. 454, Illus. *(o)*. 306

HUSBAND—See "MAINTENANCE."
of either party, objection can be raised to, as Juror, S. 244 . . 162
or person having charge, can alone make charge of adultery, S. 478 . 325
or of seduction of wife, S. 479. . . . . *ib.*

ILLEGAL SENTENCE—
how High Court may deal with an, S. 297 203

ILLEGITIMATE CHILD—
maintenance of, S. 536 363

IMMOVEABLE PROPERTY—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. v. 483
when Criminal Court may restore person to possession of, S. 534 . . 363

IMPOUND—
power of Court to, any document produced, S. 367 258

IMPRISONMENT—See "CIVIL JAIL," "COMMITMENT TO CUSTODY."
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xviii 484
Powers of Court to pass sentence of—
power of Magistrate, 1st class, S. 20 27
and of second class, *ib.* 28
and of third class, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and in default of payment of fine, in addition to other sentence, *ib.*, Explan. *ib.*
power of Sessions Judge, S. 15 26
and if European British subject, on one under trial, S. 76 . . . 58
and of Assistant Sessions Judge, S. 18 26
power of Magistrate, first class, who is also a Justice of the Peace and European British subject, on a European British subject, S. 74 . . 57
in summary trials powers of what Magistrates, S. 222, Chapter xviii . 149
on default of payment of fine, rule for, S. 309 and *note* . . . 220
Magistrates' powers limited, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
powers of Courts in cases of contempts on default of payment of fine; and in Civil jail only, S. 435 293
if substantive sentence of, needed, Court concerned how to act, S. 436 . 295
in lieu of unexecuted sentence of whipping, S. 313 223
limit of sentence of, for more than one offence in same trial, S. 314 . 224
term of, Magistrate can order on default of security to keep peace, S. 489 . 329
and Sessions Court, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
nature of such, S. 497 335
and its duration, S. 498 . . . . . *ib.*
nature and extent of, in default of payment of bond enforced, Ss. 502, 503 . . . . . 337, 538
and in default of security for good behaviour, S. 510 343
and of surety on forfeiture of bond in such case, S. 514 . . . 344
and on default of payment of maintenance ordered, S. 536. . . 364

Page

IMPRISONMENT—(*contd.*)
Sentences of, appealable or otherwise—
what sentences of, passed by whom not appealable, S. 273 . . . 178
rule as to appeal from sentence of, in default of payment of fine, *ib.* . *ib.*
what sentences of, in summary trials not appealable, S. 274 . . *ib.*
Execution of sentence of—
places for, of European British subject to be appointed by whom, S. 88 . 64
how sentence of, passed by Court of Session to be carried into execution, S. 302 207
and by inferior Courts, *ib.* 208
currency of sentence of, on persons sentenced to transportation, S. 317 . 228
and on escaped convict for escape, S. 316 . . . . . *ib.*

IMPROPER ADMISSION OR REJECTION OF EVIDENCE—
ordinarily not to justify reversal or alteration of order on appeal, S. 283 . 184

INCAPABLE OF MAKING DEFENCE—See "LUNATIC."

INFIRMITY OF BODY OR MIND—
persons suffering from, incapable of serving as Jurors or Assessors, S. 405. 274

INFORMATION—
of certain offences to be given by public, S. 89 65
certain, to be given by landowners, &c., S. 90 67
of design to commit cognizable offence, to be reported by Police officer to superior, S. 96 72
of obstruction of entry into house, &c., for arrest of person who has committed cognizable offence, to be sent to Magistrate, S. 100 . . 73
omission to give, when legally bound, how punishable. S. 89, *note* . . 67
time of receiving, of offence investigated to be entered in Police Diary, S. 126 87
Police officer how to act on receipt of, of cognizable offence, S. 114 . 78
by Police to be regarded as complaint to Magistrate, S. 140 . . 98
to be sent to Magistrate in whose jurisdiction search-warrant is to be executed, S. 375 261
on which summons to show cause against being bound to keep the peace may issue, S. 491 332
what, necessary for proceedings to prevent obstruction, S. 518, Explan. II. 347
to satisfy Magistrate as to impending breach of peace, S. 530 . . 359

INGRESS—
to house or place to be given to Police Officer on demand to arrest, S. 99 73

INHABITANTS—
of neighbourhood to attend as witnesses to search, S. 385 . . . 266
and to inquest, S. 133 92

INJUNCTION—
when, and what Magistrate may issue, about local nuisance, S. 528 . . 358

INJURED PERSON—
what may be given to an, S. 308 219
when and how may compound offence, S. 188 119
effect of compounding through Court, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

INQUEST—
to be held by officer of Police-station, S. 133 92
or by empowered Magistrate, S. 135 96
how to be held, S. 133 92
witnesses to, not to attend Magistrate's Court except in cognizable case, S. 134 6

Page

INQUIRED INTO—
definition of, S. 4 21

INQUIRY—
definition of, S. 4 . . . . . *ib.*
Preliminary to commitment for trial—
procedure as to, into offence committed by European British subject, S. 11. 25
where to be held ordinarily, S. 63 51
but High Court may direct, to be held any where, S. 64 . . . *ib.*
in certain cases, exception to rule, Ss. 65—68 . . . 52, 53, 54, 55
when doubtful, where, should be held, S. 69 55
if held in wrong district, proceedings not necessarily void, S. 70 . . *ib.*
as to person arrested in Court, S. 104 75
into case reported by Police, S. 115 79
into truth of complaint, by whom may be held, S. 146 . . . 102
during inquiry Police diary may be used, S. 126 87
but prisoner or agent not entitled to see diary, except when, *ib.* . . *ib.*
Magistrate how to procure witnesses for prosecution in, S. 357 . . 254
may summon any person as witness, or recall and re-examine, S. 192 . 121
but optional to summon witnesses for defence, S. 357 . . . 254
to record reasons for refusal to summon, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
complainant and his witnesses to be examined before accused or his agent, Ss. 190, 191 120
evidence how to be recorded, S. 334 238
accused or his agent may cross-examine, S. 191 120
Magistrate may recall and re-examine any person examined, S. 192 . 121
Magistrate may at any time examine accused, S. 193 . . . . *ib.*
but accused may refuse to answer or give false answer, *ib.* . . . 122
when and who may tender conditional pardon to accused, S 347 . . 247
when Magistrate may adjourn, and for what term, S. 194 . . . 124
Magistrate may remand accused to custody or admit to bail, *ib.* . . *ib.*
commenced by one Magistrate, may be completed by another, S. 329 . 235
when Magistrate to discharge accused, S. 195 125
effect of order of discharge, *ib.*, Explan. *II* 126
when Magistrate to commit, S. 196 . . . . . *ib.*
when to commit to High Court, Ss. 197, 75, . . . 127, 57
commitment once made can be quashed only when and by whom, S. 197, Explan. 127
after determining to commit, Magistrate to record charge, S. 198 . . 129
copy to be sent to Court of Session or Clerk of the Crown and to Public Prosecutor, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and to accused, S. 199 132
record, weapon, or property, where to be sent, S. 198 . . . 129
if commitment to High Court, translation of evidence, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
charge to be read and explained to accused, S. 199 132
and list of witnesses for defence to be demanded, S. 200 . . . *ib.*
Magistrate may summon and examine such himself, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
but if he does so, commitment postponed, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
Magistrate may refuse to summon but to record reasons, S. 357 . . 254
or may require to be satisfied that witness is necessary, S. 359 . . 255
and may refuse to summon or require deposit of expenses, *ib.* . . *ib.*
if not refused, Magistrate to summon witnesses in list to attend superior Court, S. 358 254
may receive further list, S. 200 132
prosecutor and witnesses to give recognizance for attendance, S. 360 . 255
if required copies of depositions to be given to accused, S. 201 . . 133
ordinarily at his cost, *ib.*; rate chargeable, *ib.*, *note* . . . . *ib.*

Page

ENQUIRY—(*contd.*)
on commitment, Magistrate to instruct Government Pleader, &c., S. 202 . 133
when after discharge in, Court of Session or Magistrate of District may order commitment to be made, S. 296 201
when High Court may order commitment, S. 297 203
By order of Appellate Court—
when and what may be ordered, S. 281 183
presence of appellant convict not necessary, 282 184
nor before Jury or Assessors, S. 289 188
By order of High Court as Court of Reference—
when and how may be ordered and held, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Miscellaneous—
into case summarily dismissed on complaint, S. 298 204
into soundness of mind of accused, Ss. 423, 424 . . . 284, 285
Court of Session may make further, before confirming order for security to keep the peace, S. 499 336
Magistrate of Division of second class may make, into bad livelihood, and submit proceedings to Magistrate of District, S. 504 339
local, may be made by Subordinate Magistrate into case of disputed possession, &c., S. 533 363

INSANE—See "LUNATIC."
procedure when accused not, cannot understand proceedings, S. 186 . 118

INSPECTION OF LUNATIC—
by officer appointed by Magistrate or Court of Session, S. 427 . . 287

INSPECTOR-GENERAL OF PRISONS—
when to visit and report on lunatics, S. 431 291
certificate of, receivable as evidence, S. 432 292
to certify when lunatic specially acquitted may be discharged, S. 433 *ib.*

INSTALMENTS OF WHIPPING—
infliction of, illegal, S. 312 223

INSTRUMENTS—
for coining or forging, search of house for, S. 377 262
for weighing, search by officer of Police-station for false, S. 381 . . 265

INSUFFICIENT BAIL—
may be increased, S. 392 269

INTENTION TO COMMIT AN OFFENCE—
information regarding, S. 90 67

INTERPRETATION OF EVIDENCE—
when accused or his agent may require, S. 340 243
and when witness, S. 339 . . . . . *ib.*
rule as to documents given as formal proof, S. 340 244

INTERPRETER—
to be bound to state truly, S. 422 283

INTERROGATORIES—
prosecutor or accused may forward, for examination of witness, under commission, S. 330 235

INVESTIGATION—See "LOCAL INVESTIGATION."
definition of, S. 4 21
effect of holding, in wrong place, S. 70 55
Police officer of station can hold, into any cognizable offence, S. 109 . 76

Page

INVESTIGATION—(*contd.*)
not to hold in non-cognizable offence, S. 110. 76
but what Magistrate may order, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
powers of Police under local or special law saved, S. 111 . . . 77
as to offence committed without local jurisdiction, S. 114 . . . 78
into what cognizable offences need not be held on spot, S. 116 . . 79
attendance of witnesses how to be obtained in, S. 118 . . . 81
Magistrate in, may record statement or confession of accused and how, S. 122 83
if non-bailable offence is established during, Police how to act, S. 123 . 84
to be completed without delay, S. 127 88
if not completed and offence is well-founded, accused to be sent in to Magistrate within twenty-four hours from arrest, S. 124 . . . 85
unless special order for detention be received, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if evidence be insufficient and there be no suspicion, Police how to act, S. 125 86
diary to be kept during, S. 126 87
how diary may be used during trial, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
time of commencement and end of, to be entered in diary, *ib.* . . *ib.*
report on completion of, what to contain, S. 127 88
may be held before issue of process, if complaint be distrusted, S. 146 . 102
by whom to be held, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
during, what Police officer may search house, and how, S. 379 . . 263
when accused may be admitted to bail, S. 128 89
complainant and witnesses to execute recognizance to appear before Magistrate, S. 130 90
and when alone Police can detain them, S. 131 91
Police to report all arrests or detentions, S. 132 . . . . . *ib.*
in cases of sudden or unnatural death, see "INQUEST."

IRREGULARITIES—
what, as to jurisdiction of Magistrate, do not vitiate proceedings, S. 32 . 36
and what do vitiate, S. 34 37
as to investigation by Police officer beyond local jurisdiction, not to vitiate proceedings, S. 114 78
non-examination of complainant, no ground for setting aside trial, S. 144 . 101
defect in notice to complainant of offence in summons case, S. 203 . . 138
in proceedings up to trial no ground of interference, S. 283 . . 184
omission to prepare charge in warrant case, S. 216 145
and in case committed for trial, S. 446 301
trial wrongly held by Jury instead of with Assessors and *vice versâ*, S. 233. 157
in record of examination of accused how to be remedied, S. 346 . . 246
in judgment immaterial, S. 464 313

JAIL—See "OFFICER IN CHARGE OF JAIL."
convict in, may obtain copy of judgment, &c., free of cost, S. 276 . . 179
how he may appeal, S. 277 180

JAILOR—
warrant of commitment to custody to be directed to, S. 303 . . 209
and to be lodged with, S. 304 . . . . . *ib.*
to release person furnishing bail on receipt of warrant, S. 394. . . 269

JOINDER OF CHARGES—See "CHARGE."

JOINT SESSIONS JUDGE—
Government may appoint, S. 17 26
to exercise what powers, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
to try what cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

Page

JOURNEY—
offence committed during, when triable, S. 67, Illus. *(a)* 54
case of, explained by Madras High Court, *ib., note.* 55
time of, to Magistrate to be excluded in calculating term of detention of accused by Police, S. 124 85

JUDGE—
when to ask for and record opinion of Assessors, S. 255 168
when and how to charge Jury, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
statement of charge of, to be put on record, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
duty of, during trial, S. 256 . . . . . *ib.*
may express opinion on question of fact to Jury, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
any Juror or Assessor personally acquainted with relevant fact to tell, S. 258 169

JUDGES—
appointed and removed by Local Government, S. 9 25
all, and other Judicial officers exempt from service as Jurors and Assessors, S. 406 275

JUDGMENT—
when unnecessary in summary trials, S. 227 152
and when necessary and what to contain, S. 228 153
what to specify, S. 461 311
what to contain, S. 464 312
when to be pronounced in trial with Assessors, S. 462 311
to be written by presiding officer, in what language, S. 463 . . . 312
to be signed when; copy to be given to accused: when to be translated, S. 464 . . . . . *ib.*
in trials by Jury, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
no error in, to invalidate proceedings, *ib.* 313
after signature, cannot be altered or reversed, *ib.* 312
copy of, to accompany petition of appeal, S. 275 179
copy of, to be furnished to party affected, S. 276 . . . . . *ib.*
of Court of Revision, S. 297 203
special, when accused is acquitted on ground of insanity, S. 425 . . 285
on conviction of an offence punishable with death, to state why that sentence was not passed, S. 287 187

JUDICIAL OFFICERS—
exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

JUDICIAL PROCEEDINGS—
definition of, S. 4 21
summary orders for suppression of public nuisance, &c., are not, S. 320 . 350
but certain orders are, S. 521 . . . . . *ib.*
revision of, by High Court, S. 297 203

JURISDICTION—See "LOCAL JURISDICTION."
case found to be beyond, of Magistrate holding trial, procedure in, S. 45 . 42
Of Sessions Court—
original criminal, limited to cases committed for trial, except in certain cases of contempt, S. 231 154
Of High Court—
in original criminal cases against European British subjects, S. 381, *note* . 60
in cases in which person not European British subject is charged jointly with one who is and who has been committed for trial, S. 197 . . 127
extends to any case withdrawn for trial, S. 64 51

Page

JURORS—
how and by whom list of persons liable to serve as, to be prepared, Ss. 400, 401 . . . . . 272, 273
list of, to be revised annually, S. 403 274
who are liable to serve as, S. 404 . . . . . *ib.*
who are disqualified from service as, S. 405 . . . . . *ib.*
who may claim exemption from service as, S. 406 275
but exemption need not be claimed, *ib.* 276
when exempted person is liable to serve as, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how and by whom objections to service as, are to be heard, S. 402 . . . 273
when and how persons are to be selected to serve as, S. 407 . . . 276
fresh lot of, may be summoned when, S. 410 277
how to be summoned, 409 277
how, for special Jury to be selected, S. 408 . . . . . *ib.*
service of summons on, excepted from general rule, S. 158 107
mode of service on, prescribed, S. 409 277
service on servant of Government or Railway Company, S. 411 . . . 278
Court of Session may excuse attendance of, S. 412 . . . . . *ib.*
list of, who have served to be kept where, S. 413 . . . . . *ib.*
when to be chosen for trial, S. 238; and how, S. 240 . . . 160, 161
names of, to be called out, when; objections to be heard, S. 243 . . . 161
what objections may be taken, S. 244 162
Judge's order on objections final, S. 243 161
to understand language in which evidence is given or interpreted, S. 245 . 163
to attend at adjourned hearing, S. 260 170
absence of, how to be dealt with, S. 254 167
when to be examined as witnesses, S. 258 169
duty of, in local nuisance case; neglect how punishable, S. 524 . . . 355

JURY—See "JURORS"
trials in Court of Session to be held by, or with Assessors, S. 232 . . . 157
local Governnent to order trial by, for what offences and in what districts, S. 233 . . . . . *ib.*
trial by, instead of with Assessor, not invalid, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
but when with Assessors instead of with, invalid, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
trials in what districts and for what offences ordered to be held by, *ib. note* 157, 158
trials of Europeans (not British subjects) and Americans to be by, S. 234. 158
special, may be empannelled, when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and when trial may be with Assessor, and not by, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
number of, how to be fixed, S. 236 159
if accused pleads guilty, no verdict required from, S. 237, ... *ib.*
when and how, to be formed, Ss. 238, 240 . . . . . 160, 161
and how and when special, to be empannelled, S 241 161
and how, when European or American is charged with a native, S. 242 . *ib.*
how, what, and when objection to member of, to be made, Ss. 243, 244, 161, 162
no one to serve on, who cannot understand, S. 245 163
to appoint foreman, or Court to appoint, when, S. 246 . . . . *ib.*
duty of foreman of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when Sessions Judge to instruct, to acquit, S. 251 165
how to visit spot if necessary, S. 253 167
effect of absence of one of the, S. 254 . . . . . *ib.*
when and how Judge to charge, S. 255 168
statement of Judge's direction to, to form part of the record, *ib.* . . *ib.*
to be guided by law laid down by Judge, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
duty of, in forming verdict, S. 257 169
if any one of, is personally acquainted with relevant fact, his duty, S. 258 *ib.*

Page

JURY—(*contd.*)
bound to attend on adjournment of trial, S. 260 170
penalty for non-attendance, S. 414 278
order not appealable, S. 286 186
how verdict of, to be delivered, S. 263 171
if verdict of, not unanimous, Court how to act, *ib* . . . . . *ib.*
if Court does not dissent from verdict of majority of, to pass judgment, *ib.* *ib.*
if Court disagrees, how to act, *ib.* 172
when alone verdicts of, may be set aside by Court of Revision, S. 299 . 205
appeal against verdict of, only on point of law, S. 271 176
same, may try more than one case, S. 265 173
not to be present at inquiry ordered by Court of Appeal or Reference, S. 289 188
application for, and appointment of, in local nuisance case, S. 523 . 354
duty of, in such cases; penalty for neglect, S. 524 355
report of, not appealable, Ss. 286, 402 . . . . . 186, 274

JURY LIST—See "JURORS."
how to be prepared and by whom, S. 400 272
how to be published, S. 401 273
how to be revised, S. 402, and when, S. 403 . . . . 273, 274
order placing a person on the, not appealable, Ss. 286, 402 . 186, 274

JUSTICE OF THE PEACE—
unless a Magistrate of first class and also European British subject cannot inquire into or try case against European British subject, S. 72 . 56
appointed under Act III, 1869, *Appendix* 535

JUVENILE OFFENDERS—
age of, defined, S. 311 222
sentence of whipping on, how to be inflicted, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if sentenced to imprisonment, may be kept in reformatory, S. 318 . 229

LAND—
belonging to an absconding accused, how to be attached, S. 172. . . 113
cases of disputed possession of, Ss. 530, 531 . . . . 358, 361
disputes regarding use of, S. 532 361

LANDHOLDERS—
duty of, to report what, S. 90 67
warrant of arrest of, what persons may be addressed to, and by whom, S. 167 109
duty of, on receipt of such warrant, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
in Bombay jurisdiction of, saved, S. 541 366

LANDLORD—
of party concerned in case, may be objected to as Juror, S. 244 . . 162

LANDMARK—
prevention of injury to, S. 98 72

LANGUAGE—
in what, record in summary trials to be written, S. 229 153
in what, in other cases, not summons cases, S. 334 238
if evidence be given in English, what to be done, *ib.* 239
Local Government may pass special order for, of record of witnesses, S. 335 240
what is, in ordinary use in a district, Local Government to determine, S. 337 242
in what, judgment is to be recorded, S. 463 312
Juror to understand in what, evidence is given or interpreted, S. 245 . 163

Page

LAWFUL AUTHORITY—See "CONTEMPT OF COURT."

LETTER—
only Magistrate of the District can issue search-warrant for, in Post-office, S. 369 259
but any Magistrate or District Superintendent of Police may give notice to Postal authorities not to deliver, until orders, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

LEVY OF FINE—See "FINE."
by distress and sale of moveable property convict, S. 307 . . . 210
irrespective of alternative sentence of imprisonment, *ib.* . . . 211
property out of Magistrate's jurisdiction, how to be reached, *ib.* . . *ib.*
special procedure under special or local laws saved, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

LIFE—
orders to prevent danger to human, S. 518 346

LIMITATION, RULE OF—
for presentation of appeals to High Court, Ss. 270, 271 . . . 176, 177
in sentences of death, S. 271 177
to other Courts, Ss. 266, 267, 269, *notes.* . . 173, 174, 175, 176, 177
when, may be relaxed, ... *ib.*
no, to apply to appeals against judgments of acquittal, S. 272 . . 178
to cases of dispute regarding case of land or water, S. 532 . . . 362

LIST—
on commitment, accused to give, of witnesses for defence, S. 200 . . 132
witnesses named in such, to be summoned by Magistrate, S. 358 . . 254
except when, S. 359 255
on Sessions trial accused not entitled to summon any witness not named in such, S. 363 257
of articles found on person arrested, to be sent in by Police, S. 386 . 267
of persons liable to serve as Jurors or Assessors, how to be prepared, S. 400 272
how to be published, S. 401 273
how revised, S. 402 . . . . . *ib.*
to be revised annually, S. 403 274
of persons who serve, to be kept where, S. 413 278

LITHOGRAPHED—
expressed by "written," S. 4 21

LOCAL GOVERNMENT—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. x. 483
to appoint and remove Judges and Magistrates, S. 9 . . . 25
may vary or cancel powers given, S. 54 48
may alter number or extent of Sessions Divisions, S. 13 . . . 26
may appoint additional Sessions Judges, S. 17 . . . . *ib.*
or Joint Sessions Judges, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may limit powers of such officers, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may appoint Justices of the Peace, Act II, 1869, S. 3, *Appendix* . . 535
may prescribe limits of Districts, S. 38 40
may divide Districts into Divisions, S. 39 . . . . . *ib.*
may put Magistrate of first or second class in charge of a Division of a District, S. 40 . . . . . *ib.*
may delegate such powers to Magistrate of District, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
may appoint special Magistrate, S. 42 41
may authorize Magistrate of District to withdraw either classes of cases or particular cases, S. 48 45
or to empower Subordinate Magistrates to receive complaints, S. 49 . *ib*

Page

LOCAL GOVERNMENT—(*contd.*)
may form Magistrates' Benches and give jurisdiction, S. 50 . . . 48
to sanction rules prepared by Magistrates of Districts for Bench, Ss. 52, 53 *ib.*
may direct any cases or classes of cases in any District to be tried in any Sessions Division, S. 63 51
to appoint specially or generally where European British subject sentenced to imprisonment is to be confined, S. 88 64
to prescribe form of book for complaint made to Police, S. 112 . . 77
to appoint superior Police officer through whom Station officer is to submit report on investigation to Magistrate, S. 117 80
to prescribe form for Police report for investigation, S. 127 . . 88
may invest Magistrate of first class to try what offences summarily, S. 223. 151
and Benches of Magistrates of first class, S. 224 . . . . . *ib.*
and Benches of Magistrates of second or third class, S. 225 . . *ib.*
may authorize Bench of Magistrates to prepare record by Court officer, S. 230 154
to order for what offences and in what District, trials to be held by Jury, S. 233 157
order passed by, of Bengal, for trial by Jury, *ib.*, *note* . . . 158
of Madras, *ib.*, *note*; and of Bombay, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
may empower Magistrate of first class to hear what appeals, Ss. 226, 27 173, 33
and Magistrates of Divisions of Districts of first class, Ss. 266, 29 . 173, 35
may direct an appeal from judgment of acquittal, S. 272 . . . 177
no prosecution for State offences without orders of, or other specified authority, S 465 313
no complaint against Judge or public servant, for offence committed as such, to be entertained without sanction of, or whom, S. 466 . . 314
to direct how and when whipping is to be inflicted, S. 311 . . . 222
may establish reformatories, S. 318 229
may order removal of person under sentence of transportation, S. 319 . *ib.*
or may empower any officer to order, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may remit whole or portion of sentence of convict with or without condition, S. 322 231
and withdraw pardon given, when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
or may commute sentence passed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may, with sanction of Governor-General of India, pass rules for payment of expenses of complainants and witnesses in attending Court, S. 421 . 282
rules in Bengal, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
may determine what language is in ordinary use in a District, S. 337 . 242
may direct evidence to be taken down by presiding officer in English or in the language in ordinary use, S. 335 240
may appoint Public Prosecutor, S. 57 49
or person to support convictions before Appellate Court, S. 279 . . 182
or Medical officer to hold *post mortem* examinations, S. 133 . . 92
may direct in what place lunatic under trial may be kept, S. 426 . . 286
may order person acquitted on ground of insanity to be kept, where, S. 430 291
lunatic in custody to be reported on periodically by whom to, S. 431 . *ib.*
how to act when lunatic acquitted on ground of insanity is reported to be fit for discharge, S. 433 292
when, may order such lunatic to be made over to his friends, on what conditions, S. 434 293
may empower Magistrate of first class to pass orders in cases of local nuisance, &c., Ss. 27, 521 . . . . . 33, 350

LOCAL INQUIRY—
to determine dispute regarding land, &c., S. 533 363

Page

LOCAL INVESTIGATION—
when to be held by Police, S. 114 78
may be held by Magistrate, S. 115 79
when need not be held, Ss. 116, 117 . . . . . ib.

LOCAL JURISDICTION.—
power of Courts over offence committed within, S. 63 . . . 51
but Government may by special order nullify, ib. . . . . ib.
and High Court, when, S. 64 . . . . . ib.
when ordinary rule as to, to be departed from, Ss. 65—68 . 52, 53, 54, 55

LOCAL LAW—
definition of, S. 4 21
jurisdiction of Magistrates over offences under, S. 8 . . . 25
trial of offence under, where to be held, S. 63 51
special procedure under, for recovery of fines not superseded, S. 307 . 211
powers conferred on Police by, saved, S. 111 77
prohibition of public nuisance under, S. 519 350

LOCAL NUISANCE—
summary order may be passed by whom and when to suppress, S. 518 . 346
such order may be passed *ex parte;* to whom may be directed; and by whom may be re-called or altered, ib. 347
such orders are not judicial proceedings, S. 520 350
nor are they appealable, S. 286 (c) 186
in cases of, what Magistrate can issue what order, S. 521 . . . 350
such order not to be absolute except when, ib. 351
to be a judicial proceeding, ib. . . . . ib.
how order to be served, S. 522 353
person served bound to appear or to obey order, S. 523 . . . 354
may apply for Jury, ib. . . . . ib.
if he does not appear or obey order or apply for Jury he is punishable, S. 525 356
how Jury to be appointed, S. 523 354
order to be suspended until report of Jury, whose decision is final, Ss. 286 (e), 523, ... 186, 354
when order of Magistrate to become absolute, S. 523 . . . 354
how order may by carried into execution, S. 525 356
Magistrate how to act on receipt of finding of Jury, Ss. 526, 527 . . 357
when Magistrate may issue injunction pending report of Jury, S. 528 . 358

LOT—
names of Jurors or Assessors to be summoned for Session to be selected by, S. 407 276
Jurors to be chosen by, out of those summoned, S. 240 . . . 161

LOTTERY OFFICE—
what sanction necessary for prosecution for keeping a, S. 465 . . 313

LUNATIC ASYLUM—See "VISITORS OF LUNATIC ASYLUM."
confinement in, of person acquitted on ground of insanity, S. 430 . 291
transfer of such person to, S. 433 292

LUNATIC—
accused person not, but unable to understand proceedings, Court how to act as to, S. 186 118
when person under trial appears to Magistrate to be, and incapable of making defence, what to follow, S. 423 283
on trial before Court of Session, what to follow, S. 425 . . . 285

Page

LUNATIC—(*contd.*)
may be released on bail or kept in custody pending orders of Government, S. 426 286
when trial of such may be resumed; his inspection; duty of surety, Ss. 427, 428, 432 . . . . . 287, 288, 292
when trial again to be postponed, S. 428 288
trial of, for act done by him in state of insanity, Magistrate how to act in, S. 424 285
if acquitted on that ground, special finding to be recorded, S. 429 . . 288
and such person to be kept in custody pending orders of Government, S. 430 291
periodical inspection of every, by whom and how, S. 431 . . . *ib.*
how, may be discharged from confinement, Ss. 432, 433 . . . 292
when and by whose order, may be placed under private charge and under what conditions, S. 434 293

LURKING—
person found, may be arrested by Station Police Officer, S. 94 . . 71
and when may be required by what Magistrate to give security for good behaviour, S. 504 339

MADRAS—
duty of Head of village in, to hold inquests, S. 133. 92
jurisdiction and procedure of Head of village and Cantonment Magistrates in, saved, S. 541 366
power of Government of, to sanction certain prosecutions, *ib.* . . *ib.*

MAGISTRATE—See "BAIL," "COMMITMENT," "EVIDENCE," "INQUIRY," "SEARCH-WARRANT," "SUMMONS CASE," "WARRANT CASE," "WITNESSES."
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xiii 484
appointed and removed by Local Government, S. 9 25
officer exercising powers of, under repealed Code means Magistrate, first class, S. 2 20
jurisdiction of, over offences under local or special laws, S. 8 . . 25
different grades of, S. 19 27
powers of, to pass sentence, S. 20 . . . . . 27, 28
and of imprisonment in default of payment of fine, S. 309 . . . 220
powers of, to pass sentence of imprisonment extended in what cases, S. 314 224
general powers of, S. 21 . . . . . 28, 29, 30
powers inherent in every, S. 22 31
what orders passed by, without authority do not vitiate proceedings, S. 32. 36
what render all proceedings void, S. 34 37
what description of, can commit for trial to Court of Session, S. 143 . 100
commitment made by, not empowered, when void, S. 33 36
if made by competent, when and by whom alone can be quashed, S. 197, Explan. 127
every, to be subordinate to Magistrate of District, S. 37 . . . 39
and to Sessions Judge only, when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
every, in a Division of a District, to be subordinate to Magistrate of that Division, S. 41 41
but subject to general control of Magistrate of District, *ib.* . . *ib.*
Subordinate, to receive cases for inquiry or trial from Magistrate of District or of Division, S. 44 . . . . . *ib.*
if complainant be not examined, to examine, *ib.* 42
if case be found to be beyond jurisdiction of, trying it, what to follow, S. 45 . *ib.*
transferred to equal or higher office, in another District, unless otherwise ordered, to exercise same powers, S. 56 49

Page

MAGISTRATE—(*contd.*)

any, empowered to receive complaints, may entertain complaint against European British subject, S. 73 57
but process to be returnable before competent, to deal with case, *ib.* . *ib.*
See "MAGISTRATE, FIRST CLASS."
how to act if accused claims to be a European British subject, S. 83 . 62
to decide on statement made as to *status* of accused, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
order deciding against accused is appealable, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
if no such claim is made, special jurisdiction is waived, S. 84 . . 63
but, is bound to ask person appearing to be European British subject, *ib.* . *ib.*
public bound to report certain offences to nearest, S. 89 . . . 65
land-owners, &c., bound to report certain matters to, S. 90 . . . 67
may call on all persons to assist in certain acts, S. 91 . . . 68
may order arrest of person committing offence in his presence, S. 108 . 76
any, may record statement of accused; and how, S. 122 . . . 83
may order Police specially to detain accused beyond 24 hours, S. 124 . 84
to record reasons for such order, and if subordinate to send copy to superior, *ib.* 85
when, may detain in custody complainant or witness, S. 131 . . 91
what, may entertain complaint and issue process, S. 141 and *note* . 98, 99
what, may take cognizance of offence without complaint, S. 142 and *note* 99, 100
when complaint to, is necessary, S. 142 100
if not competent to receive complaint, how to act, S. 145 . . . 102
when, may order previous inquiry on complaint and suspend issue of process, S. 146 . . . . . *ib.*
when, may dismiss complaint S. 147 . . . . . *ib.*
when, ordinarily, to issue summons, S. 148 103
but when may issue warrant, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may direct arrest in his presence of what persons, S. 166 . . . 110
powers of, during inquiry to summon, examine, and re-examine witnesses, S. 192 121
may examine accused from time to time without warning, S. 193 . . *ib.*
to draw inferences from refusal of accused to answer, *ib.* . . . 122
whipping to be inflicted in presence of a, S. 311 222
assuming office, may decide case on evidence partly decided by his predecessor, S. 328 234
unless accused demand fresh trial, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
inquiry may be completed by another, S. 329 235
when may issue a search-warrant, S. 368 258
but unless, of District, cannot issue search-warrant for letter in Post-office; can only issue notice to detain, 369 259
any, having jurisdiction can endorse search-warrant for service, S. 372 . *ib.*
when, may order execution without endorsement, S. 375 . . . 261
but how to act in such cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
to summon persons, on precept of Sessions Judge, as Jurors and Assessors, S. 407 276
receiving case requiring special sanction to prosecute may, if so empowered, transfer it to another, S. 471 320
may refuse access to public in trial or inquiry of any particular case, S. 187 119
may issue warrant of arrest of witness, S. 352 250
and proclamation when, S. 353 251
and attachment of moveable property, when, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when to order sale, and when to release from attachment, S. 354 . 251, 252
how to act if witness refuse to answer question, S. 356 . . . 253
how to deal with stolen or suspicious property, Ss. 415, 416, 417 279, 280, 281

Page

MAGISTRATE—(*contd.*)
to what extent can punish contempt of his own Court, and in what cases only, Ss. 435, 473 . . . . . 293, 322
may order unlawful assembly to disperse, S. 480 326
when, may call in assistance of military, S. 482 327
not to be prosecuted for any such act without what special sanction, S. 488. 329
how, not empowered to require security for good behaviour, is to act when he thinks such should be taken, S 489 330
any, when so ordered, may hold local inquiry into disputed possession, S. 533 363
any, may enforce order of maintenance of wife or child, S. 538 . . 366

MAGISTRATE OF THE DISTRICT—
Local Government to appoint whom to be, S. 35 38
on vacancy in office of, officer succeeding, to exercise full powers pending orders of Government, S. 55 49
may exercise what powers himself, Ss. 21, 30 . . . . 28, 35
can invest any Subordinate Magistrate with what powers, S. 23 . . 31
and Magistrate of second class with what powers, S. 25 32
and Magistrate of first class with what powers, S. 27 34
can invest inferior Police officer with powers of District Superintendent in his absence, S. 138 97
Local Government may invest chief, in certain Provinces with extended powers, S. 36 38
and may invest, with power to place any Magistrate in charge of Division of a District, S. 40 40
all Magistrates subordinate to, S. 37 39
to have control over Magistrate of Division of District, S. 40 . . 40
may make over any case to Subordinate Magistrate for inquiry or trial, S. 44 41
before such reference, may examine complainant, *ib.* 42
may after reference re-transfer case to his own file, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
not competent to act before re-transfer, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Subordinate Magistrate finding himself not competent to proceed with case referred to him, to submit it to, or to other Magistrate having jurisdiction as directed by, S. 45 . . . . . *ib.*
to try case himself, or to refer to competent Sub-Magistrate, or to commit, *ib.* *ib.*
cannot dismiss such case on the record, *ib.*, *note* 43
if Magistrate of second or third class having jurisdiction convicts, and cannot pass proper sentence, to submit proceedings to, S. 46 44
how to act in such cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
can withdraw case or appeal from Sub-Magistrate and refer it to another, S. 47 . . . . . *ib.*
may, under special orders of Government, authorize Sub-Magistrate to entertain complaints within local limits of offences triable by him, S. 49 . 45
under orders of Government to make rules for Magistrates' Benches, S. 52 48
or vary or annul rules, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
can entertain complaints, S. 141 98
and take cognizance of case without complaint, except what cases, S. 142 . 99
can commit to Court of Session, S. 143 100
when may suspend issue of process on complaint, S. 146 102
may issue summons or warrant regarding offence committed in another district, by person in his jurisdiction, S. 157 107
may address warrant of arrest of certain persons to landholders, &c., S. 162 109
may try what offences summarily, S. 222 149
may specially empower officer to prosecute in Sessions Court, Ss. 202, 235 . . . . . 133, 159
to instruct prosecution in appeals, S. 269 175

Page

MAGISTRATE OF THE DISTRICT—(*contd.*)

can hear appeals from sentences of what Magistrates, S. 266 173
or from persons required to give security for good behaviour by Magistrate, first class, S. 267 174
and against orders of any Magistrate for enforcement of bail-bond or recognizance, S. 398 272
what sentences passed by, not appealable, Ss. 273, 274 . . . 178
what sentences appealable, and to whom, Ss. 269, 270 . . 175, 176
to be informed by appellant of appeal, S. 269 175
and to receive notice from Appellate Court if appeal is to be heard, S. 279 182
may send for record of Subordinate Magistrate, S. 295 . . . 200
when, to report case to High Court, S. 296 201
when, may order case to be committed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when, may order new trial without appeal, S. 328 234
may offer pardon to accused, on what terms and in what cases, S. 347 . 247
but after tender and examination cannot try accused, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when may revoke; how to proceed afterwards, S. 349 . . . 249
may instruct what Magistrate to make tender, S. 347 . . . 247
can revise without appeal orders of Magistrates to enforce penalty of bail-bond or recognizance, S. 398 272
to pass orders regarding property seized by the Police, Ss. 415, 416, 417 . . . . . 279, 280, 281
but subject to appeal to Sessions Court, S. 417 281
property in case may be referred to, for orders, S. 420 . . . 282
when to issue warrant, and to what Police officer, to search for stolen property, stamps, &c., S. 377 262
can alone issue search-warrant for letter in Post-office, S. 369 . . 259
may direct Postal authorities to deliver up letter for detention of which due notice has been given by whom, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
endorsement of, on search-warrant when necessary, S. 372 . . *ib.*
when may be dispensed with, S. 373 260
when Police officer to take thing found to, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when to report to, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
order sanctioning special detention of accused by Police to be reported to, S. 124 84
all apprehensions and detentions by Police to be reported to, S. 132 . 91
person arrested under warrant for offence committed within jurisdiction of, to be sent to him, S. 175 115
to endorse warrant for levy of fine in his jurisdiction, S. 307 . . 211
and warrant for attachment and sale of property after forfeiture of bond for personal appearance, S. 396 270
how, to levy fine passed on Juror or Assessor, S. 414 . . . 278
how, to carry out orders of High Court as Court of Revision, S. 299 . 205
after trial, Court of Session to send copy of finding and sentence to, S. 302 207
to whom commission for examination of witness is addressed, how to execute, S. 330 235
when and how, to take recognizance to keep the peace, Ss. 489, *et seq.* . 329
and to require security, Ss. 490, *et seq.* 331
when, may release persons bound to keep the peace, S. 500 . . 336
when and how, can require security for good behaviour, Ss. 504, *et seq* . 339
when, may release person confined for not giving such security, S. 511 . 343
when, may issue summary orders as to what nuisances, &c., S. 518 . 346
may prohibit continuance of public nuisance, S. 519 . . . 350
power to call on person to show cause against order to stop nuisance, &c., S. 521 . . . . . *ib.*
procedure in such cases, *ib.*, *et seq.* . . . . . *ib.*

Page

MAGISTRATE OF THE DISTRICT—(*contd.*)
how, can deal with what cases of disputed possession of land, &c., S. 530 . 358
and as to disputed use of land or water, S. 532 361
what order, can pass as to maintenance of wife or child, S. 536 . . 363

MAGISTRATE OF DIVISION OF A DISTRICT—
Government may appoint whom to be, S. 40 40
or may delegate power of appointment of, to Magistrate of District, *ib.* . *ib.*
to be subject to control of Magistrate of District, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
to exercise what powers, Ss. 22, 24, 26, 28 . . . 31, 32, 33, 34
but if he be Magistrate of second class, cannot require security for good behaviour, S. 28 35
if he be Magistrate of first class, Government can give what additional powers, Ss. 29, 266 . . . . . 35, 173
a Cantonment Magistrate is a, S 40, *note* 40
every Magistrate in a Division is subordinate to the, S. 41 . . . 41
but also subject to general control of District Magistrate, *ib.* . . *ib.*
may make over any case to such Magistrate for inquiry or trial, S. 44 . *ib.*
before such reference, may examine complainant, *ib.* 42
after reference may re-transfer case to his own file, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
can act in case before re-transfer, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Subordinate Magistrate to submit case on finding it beyond his jurisdiction, S. 45 . . . . . *ib.*
to try such case *de novo*, or to refer to competent Magistrate or to commit, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
cannot dismiss such case on the record, *ib.*, *note* 43
if Magistrate of second or third class having jurisdiction convicts but cannot pass proper sentence to submit proceedings to, S. 46 44
how to act in such cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
can withdraw case in appeal from Subordinate Magistrate, and refer to another, S. 47 . . . . . *ib.*
can entertain complaint and issue process, S. 141 98
can take cognizance of offence without complaint, S. 142 99
for what offences complaint is necessary, *ib.* 100
can commit to Court of Session, S. 143 . . . . . *ib.*
when, may suspend issue of process on complaint, S. 146 102
may issue summons or warrant regarding offence committed out of his jurisdiction by person within, S. 157 107
arresting accused for offence in foreign jurisdiction, &c., to send to Magistrate of district, S. 175 115
even if offence be committed in another Division of same District, *ib.*, . *ib.*
can issue warrant to what Police officer for search of house, &c., and for stolen property, stamps, &c., S. 377 262
can pass orders regarding property seized by Police, Ss. 415, 416, 417 . . . . . 279, 280, 281
property in case under trial can be referred to, S. 420 282
all apprehensions or detentions by Police to be reported to, S. 132 . 91
order sanctioning special detention by Police to be reported to, S. 124 . 84
may require recognizance to keep the peace, when and how, S. 489 . 329
and security when, S. 490 331
can proceed against what property on ferfeiture of recognizance, and how, S. 502 337
and how against surety, 503 338
if Magistrate of first class, can demand security for good behaviour, how and when, Ss. 504, *et seq.* 339
and may enforce penalty of bond, how, S. 514 344
when, may summarily prohibit nuisances, &c., S. 518 349

Page

MAGISTRATE OF DIVISION OF A DISTRICT—(*contd.*)
and may issue injunction, S. 519 350
when, and how, may proceed against local nuisances, Ss. 521, *et seq* . *ib.*
how and when, can act in cases of disputed possession of land, &c., S. 530 358
how and when, order maintenance of wife or child, S. 536 . . . 363

MAGISTRATE OF THE FIRST CLASS—
what sentence, can pass, S. 20 27
general powers of, Ss. 22, 24, 26 . . . . . 31, 32, 33
what special powers may be given to, S. 27 . . . . . 33, 34
Local Government may place, in charge of Division of District, S. 40 . 40
unless Justice of the Peace and European British subject, cannot inquire into or try case against European British subject, S. 72 56
may order Police to investigate non-cognizable offence, S. 110 . . 76
may commit to Court of Session, S. 143 100
may be empowered to try what offences summarily, Ss. 224, 222 . 151, 149
if empowered by Government may hear appeals from conviction by Magistrate of lower class, Ss 266, 27, 29 . . . . . 173, 33, 35
person required by, to give security for good behaviour, can appeal to District Magistrate, S. 267 174
what sentences passed by, not appealable, S. 273 178
if empowered to try summarily what sentences of are not appealable, S. 274 *ib.*
to whom commission for examination of a witness is directed, how to execute, S. 330 235
how, to record evidence in summons case not tried summarily, S. 332 . 237
but, may record it otherwise and how, S. 336 241
how in other cases, S. 334 238
may offer conditional pardon to accused: in what cases, &c., S. 347 . 247
when may revoke offer and how to proceed, S. 349 249
may issue warrant for search of house, &c., for stolen property, seals, &c., S. 377 262
if empowered by Government, can pass orders regarding property seized by Police, Ss. 415, 416, 417 . . . . . 279, 280, 281
can take recognizance to keep the peace, when and how, Ss. 489, *et seq.* . 329
or security, when, S. 490 331
can proceed against what property on forfeiture of recognizance, and how, S. 502 337
how against surety, S. 503 338
when, how, and for what term, can demand security for good behaviour, Ss. 504, *et seq.* 339
how, may discharge surety, S. 513 344
how, to enforce penalty of security-bond, S. 514 . . . . . *ib.*
if empowered by Government, how may act in case of local nuisance, &c., Ss. 521, *et seq.* 350
how, to act in case of disputed possession of land, &c., S. 530 . . 358
and in dispute as to use of land or water, S. 532 361
may depute Subordinate Magistrate to hold local enquiry in such cases, S. 533 363
when, may order maintenance of wife or child, S. 536 . . . . *ib.*

MAGISTRATE OF THE SECOND CLASS—
what sentence, can pass, S. 20 28
general powers of, Ss. 22, 24 . . . . . 31, 32
what special powers may be given to, S. 25 32
Local Government may place, in charge of Division of a District, S. 40 . 40
if, having jurisdiction convicts, but cannot pass proper sentence, how to act, S. 46 43

Page

MAGISTRATE OF THE SECOND CLASS.—(*contd.*)
cannot inquire into or try charge into European British subject, S. 72 . 56
may order Police to investigate non-cognizable offence, S. 110 . . 76
convictions by, appealable to whom, S. 266 173
how, to record evidence in summons cases not tried summarily, S. 332 . 237
but, may record otherwise and how, S. 336 241
how in other cases, S. 334 238
how, to act when he considers that security for good behaviour should be taken, S. 504 339
person in local nuisance case may be summoned to show cause before, S. 521 351

MAGISTRATE OF THE THIRD CLASS—
what sentence, can pass, S. 20 28
cannot pass sentence of whipping, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
general powers of every, S. 22 31
may receive from Government what powers, S. 23 . . . . . *ib.*
and what from Magistrate of District, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how, to record evidence, S. 334 238
if, having jurisdiction convicts, but cannot pass proper sentence, how to act, S. 46 43
cannot inquire into, or try charge against European British subject, S. 72 . 56
conviction by, appealable to whom, S. 266 173
to act if he considers that security for good behaviour should be taken, S. 504 339

MAGISTRATES' BENCHES—See "SUMMARY TRIALS."
Local Government may form, S. 50 48
to exercise powers given by Government, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if no special power given to exercise highest powers of any member, S. 51 *ib.*
Magistrate of District, under orders of Government, to make rules for, S. 52 . . . . . *ib.*
or vary or annul rules, S. 53 . . . . . *ib.*
powers of, to hold summary trials, Ss. 224, 225 151
no appeals against certain sentences passed by, S. 274 178

MAGISTRATE'S CASE—
definition of, S. 4 23

MAGISTRATE OF PRESIDENCY TOWN—
rule for, after arrest on warrant of another Magistrate, S. 170 . . 111

MAINPRISE—
writ of, not to run beyond Presidency Town, S. 82 62

MAINTENANCE OF WIFE OR CHILD, ORDER OF—
by whom may be passed, Ss. 26, 28, 536 . . . . . 33, 34, 363
when, may be passed; to what amount; how to be enforced, S. 536 . 363
from what date allowance in, payable, *ib.* 364
when, may be withheld, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when allowance in, may be altered, S. 537 365
copy of, to be given to person concerned, S. 538 366
how to be enforced elsewhere, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
no appeal against, S. 286, Illus. *(b)* 186

MANAGER OF LAND—
warrant of arrest of, what persons may be addressed to, S. 162 . . 109
duty of, on receipt of such warrant, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may be appointed by Magistrate after attachment, when, S. 172 . . 113

Page

MANNER—
when and what particulars of, of commission of offence to be stated in charge, S. 441 299

MARK—
used for navigation, protection of injury to, S. 98 72

MARRIAGE—
offences relating to, not cognizable without complaint, S. 142 . . 100
prosecutions regarding certain offences relating to, by whom alone can be made, Ss. 478, 479 325

MARRIED WOMAN—
offence of enticing away, not to be entertained without what sanction, S. 479 *ib.*
and of adultery with, S. 478 . . . . . *ib.*

MASTER—
of British merchant ship, power of, to arrest deserters, S. 106 . . 75
must, after arrest, attend before Magistrate, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
of party concerned, objectionable juror, S. 244 162

MASTER OF BRITISH MERCHANT SHIP—
power of, to arrest deserters, S. 106 75
must, after arrest, attend before Magistrate, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

MEANING OF DOCUMENTS—
duty of Judge to decide on, and their construction, S. 256 . . . 168
when Jury may decide on, S. 257 169

MEANING OF TECHNICAL TERMS—
duty of Jury to decide on, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

MEASURE—See "FALSE WEIGHTS AND MEASURES."

MEDICAL OFFICER—
whipping to be inflicted in presence of, S. 311 222
when certificate of, in such cases necessary, S. 312 223
when dead body to be forwarded to, S. 133 92
to be examined as to state of mind of lunatic to stand trial or inquiry, S. 423 283

MEDICAL WITNESS—See "CIVIL SURGEON."

MEMORANDUM OF EXAMINATION OF ACCUSED—
to be recorded by Magistrate or Judge, when, S. 346 245
and to be annexed to record, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
or reason of inability to record, to be stated, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

MEMORANDUM OF SUBSTANCE OF EVIDENCE—
what, Magistrate to record in what cases; and how, Ss. 333, 334 . 237, 239
if Magistrate is unable to record, what to be done, S. 334 . . . 239
to be taken by Sessions Judge, when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

MERCHANT SEAMEN—See "BRITISH MERCHANT SHIP."

MILITARY FORCE—
when Magistrate may call in, to disperse unlawful assembly, S. 482 . 327
when in so doing, Magistrate commits no offence, S. 483 . . . *ib.*

MILITARY SERVICE—
all persons in, may be exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, except in what cases, S. 406 275

MIND, UNSOUNDNESS OF—See "LUNATIC."

Page

MISDIRECTION OF JURY—
not necessarily to cause reversal or alteration of finding or sentence, S. 283 . 184
if High Court on Revision hold that there has been a, what order it may pass, S. 299 205

MISLED—
if accused has been, by error or omission in charge it is material, S. 443 . 300
but what to be taken into consideration in such cases, S. 444 . . 301
if Court on trial thinks accused has been, in his defence, how to act, S. 448 302
power of Appellate or High Court in such cases, S. 451 . . . *ib.*

MISTAKE—
in amount of bail, how to be remedied, S. 392 269

MONEY—
may be deposited in lieu of bail, except in what cases, S. 399 . . 272

MONTH—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. iv 483

MOVEABLE PROPERTY—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. vi. . . . . *ib.*
of complainant, may be distrained and sold to recover compensation awarded to accused, S. 209 141
what, of convict liable to fine whether alternative sentence of imprisonment be passed, S. 307 210
if, be out of District, how to be reached, *ib.* 211
of absconding witness, when may be attached and how, S. 353 . . 251
and when sold, S. 354 252
of absent accused or witness on personal recognizance may be attached and sold, Ss. 396, 398 . . . . . 270, 271

MUKHTAR—
accused, with permission of Court, may be defended by, S. 186 . . 118
not as a general rule to be excluded in Bengal, *ib.*, *note* . . . *ib.*

MUKHTARNAMA—
necessary for Agent of accused, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
to bear what stamp, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
no Advocate of High Court need give, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

MUNICIPAL ACTS—
certain offences against, triable summarily by whom, S. 225 . . 151

MURDER—
as a thug, where triable, S. 68 55
model forms of charges of, Sch. III 380

MUTINY ACT—
order to be obeyed under, excuses commission of offence, S. 486 . . 328

NARRATIVE—
evidence to be recorded in form of, S. 339 242
but discretional with Judge or Magistrate to record question and answer, *ib.* *ib.*

NATAL—
British subjects born, &c., in, are European British subjects, S. 71 . . 56

NATIVE OFFICER—
collecting revenue or rent for Government or Court of Wards, bound to report, what matters, S. 90 67

Page

NAVIGATION—
mark used for prevention of injury to, S. 98 72

NEGLECT—
on, of witness to appear on summons, when Magistrate may issue warrant, S. 355 252

NEIGHBOURS—
two respectable, to witness inquest by Police, S. 133 92
may be summoned by Police for that purpose, S. 134 96

NEW TRIAL—
may be ordered, if inquiry or trial be held in any place and prosecutor or prisoner be prejudiced thereby, S. 70 55
on absence of Juror at adjourned trial, S. 254 167
on absence of all Assessors, S. 259 170
when Court holding trial may direct, on amendment or alteration of charge, S. 448 302
when Appellate or High Court may direct, for error in charge, S. 451 . ib.
when Appellate Court may order, before competent Court, S. 284 . . 185
when Court of Appeal or Magistrate of the District may order, S. 328 . 234
when High Court may order, on appeal from judgment of acquittal, S. 272 . 177
when High Court or Court of Revision may order, Ss. 328, 297, 299 . 234, 203, 205
and when a Court of Reference, S. 288 188

NEW ZEALAND—
British subjects born, &c., in, are European British subjects, S. 71 . . 56

NON-BAILABLE OFFENCE—
definition of, S. 4 23
information regarding, committed or intended, to be given by landowners, &c., S. 90 67
person committing, and also cognizable, may be arrested by private person, S. 105 75
accused in, when ordinarily not to be bailed by Police, S. 128 . . 89
when may be bailed, S. 125 86
on report by Police of, Magistrate may issue process for attendance of accused, S. 140 98
warrant for arrest of certain persons accused of, may be addressed by Magistrate of District to landowners, &c., S. 162 . . . 109
when Magistrate may or may not rehear person accused of, on bail, S 389 . 267
lunatic under trial for, how to be dealt with, S. 426 286

NON-COGNIZABLE OFFENCE—
definition of, S. 4 23
person suspected of, how to be treated by Police, S. 93 . . . 71
complaint of, to Police how to be dealt with, S. 113 . . . 78
Police cannot investigate, without special order, S. 110 . . . 76
ordinarily duty of parties in case regarding, to bring their own witnesses, S. 361 256
but Magistrate may summon; or may first require deposit of expenses, ib. ib.

NOTICE—
to accused in summons cases under trial, S. 203 137
of matter of charge, when charge to specify, S. 439 298
what, as to time and place of commission of offence and person against whom it has been committed to be stated in charge, S 440 . . 299
of commitment to public prosecutor, &c., S. 202 133
of hearing of appeal to be given to whom by Appellate Court, Ss. 62, 279. 50, 182

Page

NOTICE—(*contd.*)
as to hearing of objections to serve as Juror or Assessor, S. 401 . . 273
to Postal authorities to detain letter, may be given by whom, S. 369 . 259
to surety of person bailed, S. 397 271

NOTIFICATION—
under repealed Act, still in force, S. 2 20
of substance of warrant, to be made in arrest, S. 176 . . . 115

NUISANCE—See "LOCAL NUISANCE," "PUBLIC NUISANCE."

NUMBER—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. ii 483
of Jury, how to be fixed, S. 236 159
and of Assessors, how, Ss. 232, 239 . . . . . 157, 160

OATH—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xvii 484
complainants and witnesses to be examined on, or affirmation, S. 331 . 236
no, to be administered to an accused, S. 345 245

OBJECTIONS—
to Juror, when, and by whom may be taken, S. 243. . . . 161
what, may be taken, S. 244 162
decision of Court on such, final, S. 243 161
if allowed, Court how to proceed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
notice as to hearing of, to serve as Juror or Assessor, S. 401 . 273
where such, to be heard, and by whom, S. 402 . . . . . *ib.*

OBSTRUCTING—
persons, Police Officer, may be arrested, S. 92 69

OBSTRUCTION—See "LOCAL NUISANCE," "PUBLIC NUISANCE."

OCCUPANT OF HOUSES—
to witness search, S. 385 266

OCCUPIER OF LAND—
bound to report certain matters, S. 90 67
agent of, also to report, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

OFFENCES—See "PLACE OF INQUIRY OR TRIAL," "INFORMATION," "COGNIZABLE," "NON-COGNIZABLE," "BAILABLE OFFENCE," "NON-BAILABLE OFFENCE," "ARREST WITHOUT WARRANT."
to be tried by Courts specified in Sch. iv, S. 6 24
or by Courts specified in law, creating them, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
but under Code unless otherwise specially provided for, S. 7 . . *ib.*
Jurisdiction of Magistrate over, under special or local laws, S. 8 . . 25
directed by law to be tried by Zillah Magistrate, *ib.*, *note* . . . *ib.*
not punishable with death or transportation for life, triable by Chief Magistrates of Districts of certain Provinces, if specially empowered, S. 36 38
how to be described in charge, S. 439 297
effect of omission to state, in charge, S. 443 300
and what to be considered in such case, Ss. 443, 444 . 300, 301
how to be stated in charge if doubtful, what has been committed, S. 455 . 306
of what an accused has been convicted, to be specified in judgment, S. 461 . 311
when person may be convicted of, not charged, Ss. 456, 457 . . 307
prosecution for State, requires special sanction, S. 465 . . . 313
prosecution for, committed by Judge or public servant as such, requires what sanction, S. 466 314

Page

OFFENCES—(*contd.*)
sanction to be given, when, and with what restrictions, S. 466 . . 314
against public justice; prosecution for, require what sanction, S. 468 . 316
and regarding documents given in evidence, what, S. 469 . . . 317
committed by European British subject how to be dealt with, S. 11 . 25
but by what officers alone can be inquired into or tried, S. 72 . . 56
what of such, can be tried by particular Magistrate, Ss. 72, 74 . 56, 57
what, to be tried by Court of Session, what by High Court, S. 75. . 57
what compensation for, complained of, may be given and to whom, S. 308 . 219
what, may be compounded; and how, S. 188 and *note* . . . 119
commission of what, disqualify person from service as Juror or Assessor, S. 405 274
commission of any, or attempt or abetment, is breach of bond to keep the peace, S. 502 338
or of bond for good behaviour, S. 514 344

OFFICER—
authorised to order removal of persons under sentence of transportation, S. 319 229
commissioned, of Her Majesty's Forces when may disperse unlawful assembly, S. 487 328
commanding troops, acting under proper orders protected from prosecution, S. 485 . . . . . *ib.*

OFFICER IN CHARGE OF JAIL—
to forward appeal, S. 277 180
to receive copy of order of High Court through Court of Session, S. 301 . 206
and in other cases how, S. 302 207
to execute warrant of sentence and to certify the same, S. 305 . . 210
to give effect to sentence, S. 304, *note* 209
doubting legality of sentence, how to act, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

OFFICER IN CHARGE OF POLICE STATION—See also "POLICE OFFICER."
powers of, may in his absence be exercised by officer next in rank, S. 136. 96
officer superior to, can exercise powers of, S. 137 97
report to be made to, by landowners, &c., regarding certain matters, S. 90 67
can arrest vagabonds, &c., S. 94 71
how to authorize arrest by subordinate, S. 102 74
may investigate any cognizable offence, without order of Magistrate, S. 109 76
cannot investigate non-cognizable offence without special order, S. 110 . *ib.*
how to act on complaint of such case, S. 113 78
every complaint made to, to be reduced to writing, &c., S. 112 . . 77
to enter in prescribed book substance of every complaint, *ib* . . *ib.*
how to act, on hearing of commission of cognizable offence, S. 114 . 78
when, need not proceed to spot, Ss. 116, 117 79
to report what cases through superior Police officer to Magistrate, S. 117 . 80
during investigation how to make witnesses attend, S. 118 . . . *ib.*
but cannot enforce attendance; should report disobedience for order of Magistrate, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
rule as to attendance of Railway servants, *ib.*, *note* 81
may require subordinate officer to report completion of investigation, S. 123 84
his powers on receipt of such report, *ib* . . . . . *ib.*
if investigation be not completed within twenty-four hours of arrest of accused, how to act, S. 124 85
if not sufficient evidence or suspicion, to release accused on bail or on recognizance and to report for Magistrate's orders, S. 125 . . 86
how, to act towards complainants and witnesses, S. 131 . . . 91

Page

OFFICER IN CHARGE OF POLICE STATION—(*contd.*)
to report to Magistrate of District or of Division all arrests or detentions, S. 132 91
on hearing of unnatural death how to act, S. 133 92
can summon what persons in such cases, S. 134 96
how to obtain production of necessary document, Ss. 365, 366 . 257, 258
when, may order search of house during investigation, S. 379 . . 263
if, cannot himself search to authorize subordinate by order in writing, *ib.* . *ib.*
may require another, to cause search, when, S. 380 265
may enter house to inspect weights, &c., suspected to be false, S. 381 . *ib.*
if false, to seize and to report to Magistrate, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may command unlawful assembly to disperse, S. 480 326
may call on public to aid in dispersing such assembly, S. 481 . . 327
when on absence or illness of, other and what police officer can exercise his general powers, S. 136 96
officers of Police superior to, can exercise his powers, S. 137 . . 97
when and what powers of an, can be exercised by private person, S. 146 . 102
warrant of arrest to be executed out of district, if not endorsed to be taken to a Magistrate or an, having jurisdiction, S. 168 . . . 110

OFFICER IN COMMAND OF TROOPS—
how to act on order of Magistrate to disperse illegal assembly, S. 484 . 327
when, can act on his own responsibility, S. 487 328
how far, and inferior officers and soldiers are protected in such cases, Ss. 485, 486, 488 . . . . . 328, 329

OMISSION—
effect of, of certain particulars in charge, S. 443 300
what to be considered in such cases, Ss. 444, 445 301

OPEN COURT—
place where inquiry or trial is held ordinarily to be an, S. 187 . . 118
by in any particular case Court may be closed to public, *ib* . . 119

OPINION—
of Assessors when to be taken and recorded, Ss. 255, 262 . . 168, 170
but Judge may convict or acquit contrary to such, S. 262 . . . 170
before such, is expressed charge may be amended, S. 445 . . . 301
on difference of, among Judges of High Court, what to follow, S. 271 . 177
and between Judge and Collector in revising list of Jurors and Assessors, S. 402 274
Judge may express his own, in summing up, S. 256 . . . 168

ORDER—
under repealed Act still in force, S. 2 20
referring case for trial, how to be recorded, S. 44 42
from High Court to produce European British subject, S. 81 . . 59
in writing from officer of Police-station to subordinate for arrest, effect of, S. 102 74
from Magistrate to Police to investigate any case, S. 110 . . . 76
in writing from investigating Police officer for attendance of witnesses, S. 118 80
or to search house; what to contain, S. 379 263
for attendance of neighbours at inquest, S. 136. 96
persons summoned at inquest bound to attend, *ib* . . . . *ib.*
copy of, to accompany petition of appeal, S. 275 179
and to be furnished to party affected, S. 276 . . . . . *ib.*
any other than final, may be recalled, S. 464 313

Page

ORDER—(*contd.*)
to furnish recognizance or security to keep the peace, Ss. 489, *et seq.* . 329
or security for good behaviour, Ss. 504, *et seq.* 339
summary, to prevent obstructions, &c., S. 518 347
obstruction as to local nuisances, &c., S. 521 350
as to possession of disputed land, water, &c., S. 530 . . . 359
or use of such, S. 532 361
of maintenance of wife or child, Ss. 536, *et seq.* 363

ORIGINAL CRIMINAL JURISDICTION—
of Court of Session restricted to what cases, S. 231 . . . 154
extends to what cases, S. 472 321
and to certain cases of contempt, S. 435 293

OSTENSIBLE MEANS OF LIVELIHOOD—
arrest of person having no, by officer of Police-station, S. 94 . . 71
person having no, may be required to give security for good behaviour, S. 504 339

OUDE—
Chief Commissioner of, may invest Chief Magistrate of District with certain special powers of trial and punishment, S. 36 38

OWNER OF LAND—
bound to report certain matters, S. 90 67
agent of, to report, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

PANJAB—
Lieutenant-Governor of, may invest Chief Magistrate of Districts with special powers of trial and punishment, S. 36 38

PARDON—
To Convict—
who may grant, with or without conditions, S. 322 231
may be withdrawn, when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
To Accused under trial—
on what conditions may be tendered, by what Magistrates, and in what cases, S. 347 247
if accepted, accused to be examined as witness, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
Magistrate, who has tendered and examined accused, cannot try him, *ib.* . *ib.*
power of High Court and Court of Session to tender, when and how, S. 348 249
who can withdraw, when, S. 349 . . . . . *ib.*
what procedure to follow withdrawal of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
statement made under, withdrawn subsequently, is evidence, *ib.* . . *ib.*

PARTICULARS—
to be mentioned in charge, Ss. 440, 441 299

PAYMENT—
of compensation to complainant or injured person to be deferred until when, S. 308 219

PEACE—See "SECURITY TO KEEP THE PEACE," "UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY,"
in disputed possession of land likely to cause breach of, what Magistrate can act and how, S. 530 358

PENAL SERVITUDE—
commutation of sentence of, S. 322 231

Page

PENALTY—
Of bail-bond—
given by surety of accused to Police, S. 129 89
how to be enforced against accused, S. 396 270
and against witness, Ss 396, 398 . . . . . 270, 271
and against surety, S. 397 271
if, given by surety cannot be satisfied, he is liable to what imprisonment, S. 397 . . . . . *ib.*
but portion of, may be remitted, *ib.* 272
Of bond to keep the peace—
when may be enforced, S. 502 338
recovery of, from principal, *ib.* 337
on non-payment or non-recovery of, what imprisonment, *ib* . . *ib.*
recovery of from sureties, S. 503 338
Of bond for good behaviour—
when may be enforced and how, S. 514 344

PENALTIES—
form of statement of, in Madras, S. 293, *note* 200

PENDING CASES—
how to be dealt with, S. 3 20

PERISHABLE PROPERTY—
seized by Police under suspicion, how to be dealt with, S. 415 . . 279
proceeds of sale of, how to be disposed of, Ss. 415, 416, 417 . 279, 280, 281

PERSON—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. iii 483

PERSON IN ATTENDANCE—
may be examined as a witness though not summoned, S. 351 . . 250

PERSONAL ATTENDANCE OF ACCUSED—See "AGENT."

PERSONAL ATTENDANCE OF WITNESS—See "COMMISSION," "WITNESS."

PERSONAL RECOGNIZANCE—
in summons cases Magistrate may release accused on, S. 204 . . . 138
to be given by complainant and witnesses in inquiry, S. 360 . . 255
when, and by whom, may be required to keep the peace, S. 489 . . 329

PHOTOGRAPHED—
included in term "written," S. 4 21

PHYSIC—
persons openly and constantly practising in, exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

PLACE—
what particulars as to, of commission of offence to be stated in charge, S. 440 299
effect of omission to state, S. 443 300
of transportation not to be stated in sentence, S. 319 . . . 229
Governor-General to appoint, for convicts under sentence of transportation, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

PLACE OF INQUIRY OR TRIAL—
ordinarily where offence was committed, S. 63 51
in offences under local or special law, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
where act is done, or omitted to be done, or where consequence ensues, S. 65 52
where act is an offence by reason of its relation to another offence, S. 66 . 53

Page

PLACE OF INQUIRY OR TRIAL—(*contd.*)
when it is uncertain where offence was committed, or when offence is committed in the two Districts; or is continuing; or consists of several acts done in several Districts, S. 67 54
of case of murder as thug, dákáit, or dákáití with murder, S. 68 . . 55
where doubtful may be decided by High Court, S. 69 . . . *ib.*
Magistrate what to consider when, is doubtful, S. 65, *note* . . 53
unless prisoner or prosecutor has been prejudiced, error as to, no ground for setting aside proceedings, S. 70 55

PLAINTIFF—
in suit to either party, ground of objection to Juror, S. 244 . . 162

PLEA—
on, of guilty in Sessions trial being recorded, conviction may follow, S. 237 159
no appeal against such, except as to sentence, S. 273 . . . 178

PLEAD—
when accused to be called on to, to charge in warrant case, S. 217. . 446
if accused refuse to, on Sessions trial, Court how to proceed, S. 238 . 160

PLEADER—
privately instructed for prosecution to act under direction of Public Prosecutor, S. 60 50
accused may be defended by, S. 186 117
when, may address Court in English, *ib.*, *note* 118

POLICE, PROCEEDINGS OF—
in connection with the collection of evidence included in term "investigation," S. 4 21

POLICE GAZETTE—
or notification, arrest of person proclaimed in, S. 92 . . . 69

POLICE OFFICER—See "CONFESSION," "INVESTIGATION," "OFFICER IN CHARGE OF A POLICE-STATION"—
public bound to report certain offences to nearest, S. 89 . . . 65
may call on person to assist him in certain cases, S. 91 . . . 68
when, may arrest without warrant or orders from Magistrate, S. 92 . *ib.*
if obstructed, may arrest, *ib.* 69
power of, to arrest for Municipal offences, *ib.*, *note* . . . . *ib.*
how to act as to non-cognizable offences, S. 93 71
to prevent commission of cognizable offences, S. 95 . . . 72
to report design to commit cognizable offence, S. 96 . . . *ib.*
and to arrest if necessary, S. 97 . . . . . *ib.*
to prevent injury to public property, S. 98 . . . . . *ib.*
to demand admission into house in which person, liable to arrest without warrant, may be believed to be, S. 99 73
how to act if admission be refused, S. 100 . . . . . *ib.*
to send to Magistrate or to Police-station without delay person arrested without warrant, S. 101 74
if required by Station Officer to arrest absent person to receive order in writing, S. 102 . . . . . *ib.*
if required, bound to assist in arrest of deserting merchant-seamen, S. 106. 75
not to investigate non-cognizable offence without special orders, S. 110 . 76
powers under local or special law saved, S. 111 77
how to obtain attendance of witnesses during investigation, S. 118 . 80
cannot enforce attendance, but should report disobedience for orders of Magistrate, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
rule as to attendance of Railway servants, *ib.*, *note* 81

Page

POLICE OFFICER—(*contd.*)

not to induce confession by threat or promise, Ss. 120, 184 . 81, 117
nor to caution against confessing, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
not to record confession, except for his own use, S. 121 . . . 83
how to act on completion of investigation into non-bailable offence if established, S. 123 84
if investigation be not completed and accused has been 24 hours under arrest. S. 124 85
not to detain accused more than 24 hours without special order of Magistrate, *ib.* 84
to submit report if required to Officer of Station, S. 123 . . . *ib.*
to send in evidence as found, *ib.*, *note* . . . . . *ib.*
not to send in accused by instalments, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
examined as witness, may use statement recorded by him to refresh memory S. 119, *note* 81
may also use Diary, S. 126 87
final report of, on close of investigation, S. 127 88
if reasonable belief of guilt, not to admit accused to trial in non-bailable offence, S. 128 89
to admit accused to bail in bailable case, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
terms of bail-bond to be taken, S. 129 . . . . . *ib.*
may take cash or Government Promissory Notes in lieu of bail, S. 399 . 272
to take recognizance from complainant and necessary witnesses for appearance before Magistrate, S. 130 90
when only, can send them in custody, S. 131 91
cannot release person apprehended, except on bail, recognizance or special order of Magistrate, S. 132 . . . . . *ib.*
next in rank to Station Officer, above rank of Constable may exercise powers of Station Officer in his absence, S. 136 96
may lay information before Magistrate, apply for process, and prosecute, S. 142, *note.* 100
search-warrant ordinarily to be directed to, S. 370 259
may endorse search-warrant for execution by another Police officer, S. 371 *ib.*
to obtain endorsement of Magistrate of another District when, S. 372 . *ib.*
when, may execute without endorsement, S. 373 260
how to act in such cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
above rank of Constable to execute search-warrant, S. 377 . . . 262
executing search-warrant, when may break into house, &c., S. 383 . . 265
arresting, when to search person and how to act, S. 386 . . . 267
to report seizure of stolen property, &c., to Magistrate, S. 415 . . 279
warrant of arrest to be ordinarily directed to, S. 161 . . . 109
to take charge of person arrested under warrant by landholder, &c., S. 162 *ib.*
to admit to bail or to produce such person before Magistrate, *ib.* . . *ib.*
to whom warrant is directed or endorsed may endorse, over to another for execution, S. 165 110
no, below rank of Station Officer can endorse warrant of arrest from another District for execution in his jurisdiction, S. 168 . . *ib.*
how to execute warrant of arrest, Ss. 176, 177 115
how to act on forcible resistance to warrant, S. 178 . . . *ib.*
how to execute warrant of arrest in closed house, Ss. 179, 180 . 115, 116
in Zenana, S. 181 116
not to offer unnecessary restraint, S. 182 . . . . . *ib.*
punishment of, for violence to person arrested, *ib.*, *note* . . . 117
to bring person arrested without delay before Magistrate, S. 183 . . *ib.*
duty of, on disclosure by person arrested, S. 184 . . . . *ib.*
disqualified for serving as Juror or Assessor, S. 405 . . . 274

Page

POLICE OFFICER IN CHARGE OF POLICE-STATION—See "OFFICER IN CHARGE OF A POLICE-STATION."

POLICE OFFICERS, VILLAGE—
in Bombay, jurisdiction and procedure of, saved, S. 541 . . . 366

POLICE, PROSECUTION BY—
any Police officer may lay information before Magistrate, apply for process, and prosecute, Act V, 1861, S. 24: S. 142, *note* 100

POSSESSION, DISPUTED, OF LANDS, &c., LIKELY TO CAUSE BREACH OF PEACE—
power of what Magistrate to interfere in, S. 530 358
procedure of Magistrate and how to act, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when subject of dispute may be attached, S. 531 361
when, by whom, and how local inquiry to be held, S. 533 . . . 363
when Criminal Court may order restoration of possession of immoveable property, Section 534 . . . . . *ib.*

POST—
when warrant of arrest to be sent by, S. 168 110
and search-warrant, S. 376 262

POSTAL AUTHORITIES—
who may issue search-warrant to, for letter, S. 369 259
who may give notice to, for detention of letter pending search-warrant, *ib* . *ib.*
exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

POSTPONEMENT—
of issue of process by Magistrate, when, S. 246 102
of trial in Sessions Court, S. 264 172
of trial on account of unsoundness of mind of accused, Ss. 423, 425, 428 . . . . . 283, 285, 288
of execution of sentence on convict already under sentence, Ss. 314, 317 224, 228
and on escaped convict for escape, S. 316 228
of execution of pregnant woman, S. 306 210

PRECEPT—
from Sessions Court to Magistrate as to Jurors or Assessors to be summoned for Sessions, S. 407 276

PREGNANT WOMAN—
under sentence of death, to be reprieved, S. 306 210

PRESENCE—
evidence to be taken in, of Magistrate or Judge, 334 . . . 239
and to be read in, of accused, S. 339 243
additional evidence required by Court of Appeal or Reference, need not be taken in, of convict, or of Jurors or Assessors, S. 289 . . 188

PRESIDENCY TOWN—
definition of, S. 4 22
habeas corpus, &c., not to run beyond, S. 82 62
procedure in High Court for trials of European British subjects for offences committed beyond, S. 86. 64
if thing be found under search-warrant in, to whom to be taken, S. 374 . 261
jurisdiction of Commissioner of Police in, saved, S. 540 . . . 366

PRESUMPTION—
what, as to report of Chemical Examiner or his Assistant, S. 325 . . 233
if evidence do not raise strong, of guilt of accused, Magistrate to offer bail in non-bailable offence, S. 389 268

Page

PREVENTION—
of cognizable offences; duty of Police, S. 95 72
of injury to public property, &c., S. 98 . . . . . *ib.*

PREVENTIVE CUSTOMS SERVICE—
persons in, exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . . 275

PREVIOUS ACQUITTAL—
what receivable as evidence of, S. 326 233
of what offence bar to subsequent trial, S. 460 308

PREVIOUS CONVICTION—
after, of certain offences, when Magistrate bound to commit, S. 315 . 227
unless he be specially empowered under S. 36, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
what receivable as evidence of, S. 326 233
if by reason of, punishment is to be enhanced, it must form part of charge, S. 439 298
what, bar to subsequent trial, S. 460 308
after, of certain offences and on recommission, whipping may be imposed in addition or in lieu of other punishment, Whipping Act, S. 3 . . 532
and as to certain offences as additional punishment, *ib.*, S. 4 . . 533

PRIESTS—
exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . . . 275

PRINTED—
included in term "written," S. 4 21

PRIVATE PERSONS—
when, can arrest, S. 105 75
and after arrest how to act, S. 107 76
when, may assist in execution of warrant of arrest by landholders, &c., S. 162 109
when, may serve summons, S. 153 106
and when warrant, S. 161 109
and when search-warrant, S. 370 259
may, only with permission of Court, prosecute, S. 59 . . . 49

PROCEDURE—
of High Court as to proceedings against European British subject, for offences out of Presidency Towns, S. 86 64
special, of Unrepealed Acts, saved, S. 2 20
distinction as to, in cases of local nuisance, S. 518, Explan. I. . 347
of Code to be followed in Miscellaneous and other cases, S. 539 . . 366

PROCEEDING—
order referring case to another Magistrate to be recorded in a, S. 44 . 42
as to what point to be recorded by Magistrate before taking cognizance of dispute regarding land, &c., S. 530 358

PROCEEDINGS—See "RECORD."
where to be stayed by Magistrate, S. 45 42
Appellate Court may call for, when, S. 278 182
when to be referred to High Court by Court of Session, S. 287 . . 187

PROCESS—See "SUMMONS," WARRANT," "PROCLAMATION."
to compel appearance of accused, S. 139 97
issue of such, when may be postponed, S. 146 102
against European British subject may be issued by any Magistrate, but returnable to whom, S. 73 57
what, for attendance of witnesses, S. 351, *et seq.* 250

Page

PROCLAIMED OFFENDER—
rule as to, S 171 111
may be arrested by Police without warrant, S. 92 69
when warrant for arrest of, may be addressed to landholder, &c., S. 162 . 109

PROCLAMATION—
On Accused—
when, to issue in warrant case, S. 171 111
rule for, to be made, *ib.* 112
what to be evidence of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
on accused not appearing within period of, what order to be passed, S. 172 113
On Witness—
when to issue, S. 353. 251
if absent on, attachment of moveable property, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*

PRODUCE OF LAND—
when, how, and what Magistrate can take cognizance of dispute regarding, Ss. 530, 531 . . . . . 358, 361

PRODUCTION—
how, of necessary document may be enforced, Ss. 365, 366 . . 257, 258
and how, of anything necessary to inquiry before Magistrate, S. 368. . 258

PROMISE—
no, to be made to induce confession by person under arrest, Ss. 120, 184 81, 117
or to any accused person, except when, S. 344 244

PROOF—
as to previous conviction or acquittal, S. 326 233
rule as to interpretation of documents put in as formal, S. 340 . . 244

PROPERTY—See "LOCAL NUISANCE."
at close of trial, Court may order disposal of, produced, S. 418 . . 281
such order may be stayed, modified, altered or annulled, S. 419 . . 282
Court may refer, for orders of Magistrate of District, S. 420. . . *ib.*
stolen or suspicious, arrest of person in possession of, S. 92 . . . 69
on seizure of such, by Police, what to follow, Ss. 415, 416, 417 279, 280, 281
Police to prevent injury to public, S. 98 72
of accused, absconding or concealing himself, may be attached and sold, how, and when, S. 172 113
and when may be restored, S. 173 . . . . . *ib.*
what moveable, of witness to what amount may be attached and sold when, S. 353 251
and when such, may be released from attachment, S. 354 . . . *ib.*
what moveable, of witness or accused not appearing on personal recognizance may be attached and sold, Ss. 396, 398 . . . 270, 271
and of sureties, S. 397 271
what, of complainant may be distrained and sold to satisfy award of compensation, S. 209 140
rule as to sale of what, to satisfy fine on convict, S. 307 . . . 210
of Juror or Assessor, when and what, may be attached and sold, S. 414 . 278
attachment and sale of, of person under recognizance or security to keep the peace, S. 502 337
and of sureties under such bond, S. 503 338
and of sureties for good behaviour, S. 514 344
sale of, of person disobeying order for removal of nuisance, when, S. 525 . 356
order of maintenance of wife and child to be enforced on what, S. 536 . 364
restoration of immoveable, when may be ordered, S. 534 . . . 363
article of, when to be sent on commitment made, S. 198 . . . 129

Page

PROSECUTION—See "PUBLIC PROSECUTOR."
may with permission of Court be conducted by private person, S. 59 . 49
persons conducting private, to be under direction of Public Prosecutor, S. 60 50
before Court of Session to be conducted by whom, S. 235. . . 159
proceedings may be set aside on appeal if due course of, has been affected, S. 283 184
attendance of witnesses for, in inquiry, how to be procured, S. 357 . 254
and in summons cases, S. 361 256
and in warrant cases, S. 362 . . . . . *ib.*
compensation for expenses of, when may be granted, S. 308 . . 219
objection may be taken to Juror by, S. 243 161
In cases requiring special sanction—
what sanction necessary for, of State offences, S. 465. . . . 313
and for offences regarding lotteries, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and for offences committed by Judge or public servant not removeable by Government, S. 466 314
prosecution may be limited in such cases, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
what sanction necessary for, in cases of contempt, S. 467 . . . 315
and of offences against public justice, S. 468. 316
and of offences relating to documents presented in Court, S. 469 . . 317
when and how sanction to, of such offences may be given, S. 470 . . 318
how Court concerned may proceed, S. 471 320
powers of Sessions Court in what cases, S. 472 321
and of Civil Court, S. 474 323
what sanction necessary for, of charge of adultery, S. 478 . . . 325
and of enticing away a married woman, S. 479 . . . . . *ib.*
and for, of Magistrate, officer or soldier for dispersing unlawful assembly by force, S. 488 329

PROSECUTOR—See "PUBLIC PROSECUTOR."
may, if prejudiced by inquiry or trial in wrong District, claim new trial, and reversal of sentence or order, S. 70 55
can examine witness on issue of commission, S. 330. 235
may require evidence of witness under examination to be recorded, question and answer, S. 338. 242
may recall witness on amendment of charge, S. 449. 302
to execute recognizance for attendance at trial after commitment, S. 360 . 255
and on refusal to execute or to attend, may be detained in custody, *ib.* . *ib.*
in Session trial, prosecutor when to sum up his case, S. 251 . . 165
and when to reply, S. 252 167

PROVINCE—
definition of, S. 4 22

PUBLIC—
duty of, to report commission of certain offences, S. 89 . . . 65
bound to assist Magistrate or Police officer when, S. 91 . . . 68
when order as to nuisance may be addressed to, S. 518, Explan. III . 346

PUBLICATION—
of list of Jurors and Assessors, S. 401 273
in Gazette of order of Local Government as to trial by Jury, S 233 . 157
and of rules for Subordinate Courts prepared by High Court, S. 293 . 190

PUBLIC JUSTICE—
complaints of certain offences against, not to be entertained without what sanction, S. 468 316
procedure in such cases, S. 471, *et seq.* 320

Page

PUBLIC NUISANCE—
what, Magistrate may summarily suppress and when, S. 518 . . 349
and may prohibit repetition or continuance of, S. 519 . . . 350

PUBLIC PLACE—
definition of, as to local nuisance, S. 521, Explan. 352

PUBLIC PROPERTY—
prevention of injury to, S. 98. 72

PUBLIC PROSECUTORS—
Local Government may appoint, S. 57 49
may be appointed for particular cases or classes of cases, or generally, S. 58 *ib*
may appear and plead without written authority in all such cases, S. 60 . 50
barristers, &c., privately instructed, to act under his direction, *ib.* . . *ib.*
may with consent of Court withdraw charge, S. 61 . . . . *ib.*
copy of charge to be sent to, on commitment made, S. 198 . . . 129
commitment to be notified to, by Magistrate, S. 202 . . . 133
Appellate Court to give, notice and copy of grounds of appeal in cases prosecuted by them, S. 62. 50
may be instructed by Magistrate of District to defend appeal, S. 269 . 175
Local Government may direct, to appeal against order of acquittal, S. 272 . 177

PUBLIC SERVANT NOT REMOVEABLE FROM OFFICE WITHOUT SANCTION OF GOVERNMENT—
no complaint of offence committed by, as such, to be entertained without special sanction, S. 466 314
no, to be prosecuted for act done in discharge of his duty except with sanction of Government, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

PURSUIT—
by Police of person accused of cognizable offence, S. 103 . . . 74

QUASHING COMMITMENT—
power of, only with High Court, and only on point of law, S. 197 . . 127

QUEEN'S EVIDENCE—See "PARDON."

QUESTIONS—
by Police, persons bound to answer, not self-criminating, S. 118 . 80, 81
put during trial, Judge to decide on propriety of, S. 256 . . . 168
Court may at any time put, to the accused, S. 342 244
accused may refuse to answer or answer falsely, S. 343 . . . *ib*
witness during trial not excused from answering criminating, Evidence Act, S. 132, *Appendix* 519
and answers not ordinarily to be, but may be recorded, S. 338 . . 242
refusal of witness to answer, put by Magistrate how to be dealt with, S. 356 253
and in Sessions Court, S. 364 257
Court may put, to Jury to ascertain verdict, S. 263 171
but to record such, and answers, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

QUESTIONS OF FACT—
Jury to decide, S. 257 169
but Judge may express opinion on, to Jury, S. 256 168

QUESTIONS OF LAW—
Judge to decide, on trial, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and to determine, for guidance of Jury, S. 255 . . . . *ib.*

QUESTIONS OF MIXED LAW AND FACT—
Judge may express his opinion to Jury on, S. 256 . . . . *ib.*

Page

RACE—
distinction of, not to affect operation of Code, S. 11 25

RADIUS—
of selection of Jurors and Assessors, S. 400 272
in Bengal and in the Punjab, *ib.*, *note* 273

RAILWAY COMPANY, SERVANTS OF—
service of summons on, Ss. 158, 411. . . . . 107, 278

RATAN—
if whipping be with, not to exceed thirty stripes, S. 311 . . . 222

REASONS TO BE RECORDED—
of order by Magistrate for special detention of accused by Police, S. 124 . 85
if ordered by Subordinate Magistrate, and to be sent to Magistrate of District, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
by Magistrate or Judge, of inability to record memorandum of substance of evidence of witness, Ss. 333, 334 . . . . . 237, 239
or to record evidence himself if so ordered by Government, S. 335 . 240
by Magistrate for tender of pardon to accused, S. 347 . . . 247
for refusal to summon witness of accused in inquiry, S. 357 . . 254
and in warrant case, S. 362 257
for directing search-warrant to person not Police Officer, S. 370 . . 259
of making commitment, S. 198 129
for finding in judgment or final order, S. 464 312
not in trial by Jury, unless Judge differs from verdict, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
nor in summary trials when sentence is not appealable, S. 227 . . 152
but when certain sentence is passed, or case is tried by certain Magistrates, S. 228 153
to be recorded by Sessions Court, if sentence of death is not passed, S. 287 187

RECALL—
prosecutor and accused can, after amendment or alteration of charge, S. 449 302
Magistrate can always, witnesses, S. 192 121
when accused can, witnesses for prosecution in warrant cases, S. 218 . 146

RECEIPT—
to be given for copy of summons on accused, after service, S. 154 . . 106

RECEIVER—
may be appointed by Magistrate after attachment of land, S. 172 . 113

RECEIVER OF STOLEN PROPERTY—
residence of notorious, to be reported by landowners, &c., S. 90 . . 67
reputed, to be arrested by Police, S. 94 71
may be required to give security for good behaviour, Ss. 505, 506 . . 340

RECEIVING STOLEN PROPERTY—
charge of, where to be inquired into or tried, S. 66, Illus. (*b*) . . 54
may be tried summarily, S. 222 149

RECOGNIZANCE—See "SECURITY TO KEEP THE PEACE."
when accused may be released on his own, by Police, S. 125 . . 86
complainants and witnesses to give, to Police, S. 130 . . . 90
form of, Sch. II 376
to be sent in to Magistrate on final report, S. 130 90
duplicate to be given to party executing, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
accused on adjournment of inquiry may be released on, S. 194 . . 124
proceeding to enforce, legal without notice, *ib.* . . . *ib.*

Page

RECOGNIZANCE—(*contd.*)
Magistrate may release accused on, in summons case, S. 204 . . 138
for personal appearance in criminal case, free from stamp duty, *ib.*, *note* . *ib.*
with sureties to be taken from accused, on what terms, S. 391 . . 268
portion of, of accused, or of sureties may be remitted, S. 398 . . 272
sureties, how to be discharged from, S. 395 269
and how to be enforced, S. 397 271

RECORD—
written examination, by Police not to form part of, S. 119 . . 81
in summary trials, where no appeal lies, what to comprise, S. 227 . . 152
and where an appeal lies, S. 228. 153
language of, in summary trials, S. 229 . . . . . *ib.*
how to be prepared in trials by benches of Magistrates, Ss. 229, 230 153, 154
of evidence of witnesses, in form of narrative, S. 338 . . . 242
how to be taken in absence of accused and when, S. 237 . . 234
of original inquiry to be sent where on commitment, S. 198 . . 129
what papers constitute, and should be sent, *ib.*, *note* . . . 131
statement of Judge's direction to Jury to form part of, S. 255 . . 168
amendment of, on receipt of order of High Court on revision, S. 299 . 205
in cases of contempt of Court, what to contain, S. 435 . . . 293

REDUCTION—
of maintenance to wife and child ordered by Magistrate, when may be made, S. 537 365

RE-EXAMINATION—
meaning of term, Evidence Act, S. 137, *Appendix* 520
nature of, *ib.*, S. 138 . . . . . *ib.*
of his own witnesses by accused, S. 191 120
of witnesses already examined by Magistrate, S. 192 . . . 121

REFERENCE—
to repealed Code in previous Acts, provided for, S. 2 20
and specified *seriatim*, Sch. V 474

REFERENCE OF CRIMINAL CASE—
to be made by whom for inquiry or trial by Subordinate Magistrate, S. 44 41
after examination of complainant, if no examination, Magistrate how to proceed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
order of, how to be recorded, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
after, case may be re-transferred to original Magistrate, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
after withdrawal by Magistrate of District or of Division of District, to any other Subordinate Magistrate, S. 47 44
after, by duly empowered Magistrate, Subordinate Magistrate may dispose of cases, S. 141 99

REFERENCE OF STOLEN, &c., PROPERTY—
may be made to whom, when, S. 420 282

REFERENCE TO HIGH COURT—
for confirmation of sentence of death by Session Court, S. 287 . . 187
to be made after sentence passed, after what interval, S. 271 . . 177
where, may be decided by High Court without appeal, *ib.* . . *ib.*
powers of High Court on, Ss. 288, 289 188
order on, to be signed by what Judges, Ss. 290, 291 . . . 189
on, order for disposal of property produced may be stayed, &c., S. 419 282

Page

REFORMATORIES—
Local Government to establish, S. 318 229
for confinement of what offenders, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

REFRESH MEMORY—
Police officer examined as witness may use statement recorded by him during investigation, S. 119, *note* 81
also diary, S. 126 87
witness how, and by what may, Evidence Act, S. 159 . . . 524

REFUSAL—
by person accused of non-cognizable offence to give his name and address, or giving wrong, Police how to act, S. 93 71
of complainant and witnesses to execute recognizances before Police to appear before Magistrate, S. 131 91
and before Magistrate to appear before Sessions or High Court, S. 360 . 255

REFUSAL TO ANSWER—
accused on, questions not liable to punishment, Ss. 193, 343 . 121, 244
on part of witness, before Magistrate, S. 356 253
and before Court of Session, S. 364 257
witness not protected from consequence of, what questions, S. 356, *note* . 253

REFUSAL TO PLEAD—
on part of accused, in Sessions trial, S. 238 160

REFUSAL TO SUMMON—
reason of Magistrate for, witness for defence during inquiry to be recorded, S. 357 254
also in warrant case: order appealable to Sessions Court, S. 362 . . 256
deposit of expenses may be required, Ss. 359, 362 . . . 255, 256

REGISTER—
of summary trials, Ss. 227, 228 . . . . . 152, 153
form of, of preliminary inquiry in Madras, S. 293, *note* . . . 198

REJECTION—
of appeal, S. 278 181
improper, of evidence, effect of, on result of trial, S. 283 and Evidence Act, S. 167, *Appendix* 184 525
of sureties offered for good behaviour, S. 516 346

RELATIVE—
when person acquitted on ground of insanity may be delivered to, on what conditions, S. 434 293

RELEASE—
of attached property of witness, when, S. 354 251
of sureties for personal appearance of accused, S. 394 . . . 269
of person of unsound mind accused of bailable offence, when, S. 426 . 286
of person confined in default of security to keep the peace, S. 500 . . 336
and of security for good behaviour, Ss. 511, 512 . . . 343, 344

RELEVANT FACT—
what is a, Evidence Act, Ss. 3, 6, *et seq* 487, 489
Judge to decide what is a, S. 256 168
and may express his opinion on, to Jury, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

RELIGIOUS—
duties, persons employed in, exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275
vows, persons under, relinquishing worldly affairs, incapable of serving as Jurors or Assessors, S. 405 . . . . . *ib.*

Page

REMAND—
of accused during inquiry, S 194 124
every such, must be under order or warrant, S. 159 . . . 108
Form of warrant of, Sch. II. C. 375

REMARKS—
to be recorded regarding demeanour of witness, S. 341 . . . 244

REMISSION—
of portion of penalty in recognizance of accused or his surety, power to order, S. 398 272
of punishment for contempt of Court, on submission or apology of offender, S. 437 296
of sentence, by Government, S. 322 231

REMOVAL—
appointment and, of Magistrates, and Judges vested in whom, S. 9 . . 25
of person sentenced to transportation, order for, to be passed by whom, S. 319 229
but when unnecessary, S. 320 230
of obstruction or nuisances, order for, Ss. 521, *et seq.* . . . 350

RENT—
Magistrate may prohibit payment of, of attached property, S. 172 . . 113

REPEALED ACTS AND REGULATIONS—
to what extent, and what are, S. 2, Sch. I 20, 368

REPLY—
when prosecutor in Sessions trial can, S. 252 167

REPORT—
of certain offences, to be given by the public, S. 89 65
of certain matters, by landowners, &c., S. 90 67
by Chemical Examiner or Assistant, how to be treated, S. 325 . . 233
of Jury appointed in case of local nuisance, Ss. 523, 526 . . 354, 357
as to accused of unsound mind to Local Government, S. 426 . . 286
and as to person acquitted on ground of insanity, S. 430 . . . 291
periodical, of state of such lunatics to Local Government, S. 431 . . *ib.*
what, by public servant or Court to be regarded as complaint, S. 470 . 318

REPORT BY POLICE—
immediate, to be made as to cognizable offence, S. 114 . . . 78
when, to be made for order of Magistrate through superior Police officer, S. 117 79
of all apprehensions or detentions, S. 132 91
of sudden or unnatural death to what Magistrate, S. 133 . . . 92
and of inquest to, what Magistrate, *ib* . . . . . *ib.*
and what, to contain; and to be reported by whom, *ib* . . . *ib.*
to be regarded as complaint to Magistrate, S. 140 97
when, to be made after search under warrant in another District without endorsement, S. 373 260
on completion of investigation into non-bailable offence, if made out, S. 123 84
by subordinate Police officer, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if evidence be insufficient, and no suspicion, S. 125 86
final, on completion of investigation, what to contain, S. 127 . . 88
to mention articles found on accused on arrest, S. 387 . . . 267

RESISTING ARREST—
Police officer how to act in case of, S. 178 115

Page

RESTORATION—
of forfeited property, of absconding accused, when, S. 173 . . . 113
of documents impounded, S. 367 258
of possession of land, &c., when may be ordered, S. 534 . . 363

RETIRE—
Jury to, to consider verdict, S. 263 171

RE-TRANSFER—
of case to his own file by Magistrate after reference to Subordinate Magistrate, S. 44 42

REVENUE—
all persons engaged in the collection of, may be exempted by Collector from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 275

REVENUE COURT—
power of, to convict for contempt, S. 435 293
but if European British subject commit contempt of, how to be dealt with, S. 438 296
appeal, against convictions by, to whom, S. 268 174
certain powers of a, saved, S. 535 363

REVIEW—
no, of judgment or final order, after signature and delivery, S. 464 . 312

REVISION—See "HIGH COURT AS COURT OF REVISION."
periodical statements and calendars to be submitted for, by High Court, S. 293 190
High Court can always call for record of Lower Court for, S. 294 . . 200
and so may Sessions Court and Magistrate of District, S. 295 . . *ib.*
when on, Sessions Court or Magistrate of District to report to High Court, S. 296 201
and, when may order commitment of accused discharged, *ib.* . . *ib.*
general powers of High Court as Court of, S. 297 203
limitation as to exercise, of such powers, S. 299 205
powers of other Courts limited, S. 297 204
persons not entitled to appear before Court of, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
how order of Court of, to be carried into effect, S. 299 . . . 205
inquiry into what cases dismissed may be ordered on, by whom, S. 298 . 204
power of High Court on, to order compensation to complainant, S. 308 . 219
and to order new trial by Magistrate, when, S. 328 234
and to deal with trial on amended charge, how, S. 451 . . . 302
and to offer pardon, S. 348; or to withdraw pardon, when and how, S. 349 249
and to stay order of Lower Court as to disposal of property produced, S. 419 282
of sentence of whipping which cannot be carried into execution, S. 313 . 223
power of Magistrate of District on, to remit penalty of forfeited bail-bond, S. 398 272
of list of Jurors and Assessors how to be made, S. 402; and when, S. 403 . . . . . 273, 274

REVIVAL OF PROSECUTION—
discharge, no bar to, for same offence, S. 195 126

RIGHT—
of accused to be defended, S. 186 117
and to recall and cross-examine witnesses for prosecution, when, S. 218 . 146
of prosecutor and accused to recall witnesses on amendment of charge, S. 449 302

Page

RIGHT—*(contd.)*
of exemption from service as Juror or Assessor need not be claimed, S. 406 276
and title to possession of land, &c., in dispute not to be determined, S. 530 358
to use of land or water when, and how, may be determined, S. 532 361

RIOT—
Magistrate or Police officer may call on public to arrest in preventing, S. 91 68
on conviction of, recognizance to keep peace may be taken, S. 489; and security, when, S. 490 . . . . . 329, 331
who may pass summary order as to property likely to cause, S. 518 . 346
charge of, joined with grievous hurt, S. 454, Illus. (*b*) . . . 305

ROBBER—
information regarding resort of reputed, to be given by whom, S. 90 . 67
may be arrested by Police officer of station, S. 94 71
by repute, may be required to furnish what security, S. 505 . . 340
by habit, what security; and if he fail to furnish what to follow, S. 506 . *ib.*

ROBBERY—
model form of charge of, Sch. III 379
charge of, and hurt may be joined, S. 454, Illus. (*o*) . . . 306

RULES—
for Magistrates' Benches by whom and on what points to be made, S. 52 . 48
and may be altered and varied, S. 53 . . . . . *ib.*
what, may be passed by High Court, S. 292 189
and what, with concurrence of Local Government, S. 293 . . . 190
to be published in Gazette, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may be made by Government for payment of expenses of complainants and witnesses, S. 421 282
and for reformatories, S. 318 229

SALE OF PROPERTY—
of absconding accused, S. 172 113
of absconding witness, S. 354 252
of accused, on breach of recognizance for personal attendance, S. 396 . 270
and of witness under similar circumstances, Ss. 396, 398 . . 270, 271
and of their surety or sureties, S. 397 271
of complainant, what, and when, S. 209 140
to satisfy fine on conviction of offence, S. 307 210
of Juror or Assessor absent on trial, S. 414 278
of principal on forfeiture of bond to keep the peace, S. 502 . . 337
and of his sureties, S. 503 338
of sureties in bond for good behaviour, S. 514 344
to realize expense of removal of local nuisance, S. 525 . . . 356
of perishable property seized by Police under suspicion, S. 415 . . 279
of stolen or suspicious property when, S. 417 281

SANCTION TO PROSECUTE—
if charge be amended or altered so as to include offence for which, is needed, Court how to act, S. 450 302
state offence, what, necessary, S. 465 313
Judge or public servant for act in discharge of duty what, necessary, S. 466 314
for contempts of lawful authority of public servants, S. 467 . . 315
for offences against public justice, S. 468 316
for offences relating to documents, S. 469 317
nature of, necessary; when to be given, S. 470 318

Page

SANCTION TO PROSECUTE—*(contd.)*
Court giving, may deal with case itself, or make it over to Magistrate, S. 471 320
and Magistrate may himself deal with case, or transfer case, *ib.* . . *ib.*

SEALS—See "COUNTERFEIT SEALS."

SEALED—
summons issued by Magistrate to be, S. 152 105
also warrant of arrest, S. 159 107
also warrant of commitment to custody, S. 303 209
also written instrument containing charge on commitment for trial, S. 198. 129

SEAMEN—
arrest of, deserting from British merchant ship, S. 106 . . . 75

SEARCH OF HOUSE—See "ZENANA."
how to be conducted, S. 385 266
for person liable to arrest without warrant, S. 99 73
for person against whom warrant of arrest has been issued, Ss. 179, 180, 181 . . . . . 115, 116
warrant for, suspected to be deposit of stolen property, &c. S. 377. . 262
by what Police officer during investigation, rule for, S. 379 . . 263
Magistrate may order, in his presence, S. 378 . . . . . *ib.*

SEARCH OF PERSON—
of woman, how to be conducted, S 386 267
arrested, when to be made, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

SEARCH-WARRANT—
any Police officer may lay information before a Magistrate and apply for, S. 142, *note* 100
when officer of Police-station may issue, for necessary document, S. 366 . 258
when Magistrate may issue, for anything, S. 368 . . . . . *ib.*
powers of officer executing, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may be limited in terms, if so powers of officer executing are restricted, *ib.* *ib.*
only Magistrate of District can issue, for letter in Postal Department, S. 369 259
but any Magistrate or District Superintendent of Police may give notice to detain pending, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
ordinarily to be directed to Police officer; when and how to be directed to another, S. 370 . . . . . *ib.*
may be re-endorsed by one to another Police officer, S. 371 . . *ib.*
Magistrate having local jurisdiction to endorse, for execution, S 372 . *ib.*
or, may at once be directed to another Magistrate for execution, *ib.* . 260
when, may be executed by Police officer without endorsement by another Magistrate, S. 373 . . . . . *ib.*
how Police officer to act in such cases after search, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when rule as to endorsement of, may be dispensed with, by Magistrate issuing it, S 375 261
Magistrate issuing, to be executed in another jurisdiction, may send it by post, S. 376 262
on receipt, to be endorsed and executed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
for search of house, &c., for stolen property, &c., by whom to be issued; and executed, S. 377 . . . . . *ib.*
Magistrate may attend to see execution of, S. 378 263
person executing, may demand admission, S. 382 265
and if refused may break open door or window, S. 383 . . . *ib.*
rule for execution of, in zenana, S. 384 266

Page

SEAS—
arrest of person who has committed offence on high, S. 157 . . 107
what to follow on arrest, Ss. 174, 175 . . . . . 114, 115

SEASONS—
right of use of land or water at particular, how far Magistrate may determine, S. 532 361

SECTION—
definition of Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xv 484
against which, offence has been committed to be specified in charge, S. 439 298

SECURITY—
terms of, in bail-bond taken by Police, S. 129 89
and of bail on behalf of accused incapable of making defence, S. 426 . 286

SECURITY FOR GOOD BEHAVIOUR—
cannot be taken from European British subject, S. 517 . . . 346
form of bond of, Sch. II. G. 377
order for, if passed by Magistrate of District, not appealable, S. 286 . 186
Magistrate of Division of District, if of second class, cannot demand, S. 28 35
may be demanded by Magistrate of first class, Ss. 26, 504 . . 33, 339
when, may be demanded for six months, S. 504 339
how, to be taken from convict under sentence, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
how Sessions Judge or Magistrate of second or third class to proceed on being of opinion that, should be taken, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
and how Magistrate of Division of District, if of second class, *ib.* . . *ib.*
how evidence should be taken on proceedings for, S. 515 . . . 346
when, may be required for one year, S. 505 340
when for three years, S. 506 . . . . . *ib.*
where proceedings for, to be taken, S. 515 345
if such security be not furnished what to follow, S. 506 . . . 341
Court of Session how to act in case so submitted, Ss. 507, 508 . . 342
what to be stated in order for, S. 509 . . . . . *ib.*
on failure to furnish, nature of imprisonment, S. 510 . . . 345
when Magistrate of District may cancel order for, S. 511 . . . 344
how to act if, has been required by Court of Session, S. 512 . . *ib.*
how Magistrate to proceed, if person under, commits offence, S. 514 . *ib.*
if penalty in, be not paid, what to be done, *ib.* 345

SECURITY FOR KEEPING THE PEACE—See "RECOGNIZANCE."
form of bond for, Sch. II. E. 375
order for, not appealable, S. 286 186
may be demanded by whom, Ss. 26, 28, 490 . . . 33, 34, 331
when, may be demanded; and for what term, Ss. 489, 490 . . 329, 331
what procedure to be followed by Magistrate, Ss. 491, *et seq.* . . 332
Magistrate to act on what information; to issue what summons; may recall summons, S. 491 . . . . . *ib.*
summons what to state, S. 492 333
when no summons need issue, *ib.* 334
when warrant to issue, S. 494 . . . . . *ib.*
personal attendance of party may be dispensed with, S. 495 . . 335
cannot be taken, except on evidence recorded, S. 491 . . . 332
what Magistrate may require, S. 497 335
penalty of bond, and amount of sureties how to be fixed, S. 493 . . 334
on failure to give, what order to be passed, S. 497 335
when, Magistrate may discharge party, S. 496 . . . . *ib.*
term of, S. 498; when and how it may be extended, S. 499 . . 335, 336
when, may be cancelled by Magistrate of District, S. 500 . . . 336

Page

SECURITY FOR KEEPING THE PEACE—*(contd.)*
how surety may be discharged, S. 501 336
penalty of, how and where to be enforced as to principal, S. 502 . . 337
and how, as to surety, S. 503 338

SEIZURE—
of stolen or suspicious property by Police to be reported to Magistrate, S. 415 279

SENTENCE—See "TRANSPORTATION," "DEATH."
what, Magistrates can pass, S. 20 27
what, chief Magistrates of Districts in certain provinces may be specially empowered to pass, S. 36 38
more severe, how to be passed on trials by inferior Magistrates, S. 45 . 42
what, by competent Magistrate on European British subject, S. 74 . 57
what, by Assistant Session Judge subject to confirmation, S. 18 . . 27
what, by Sessions Judge, if European British subject, S. 76 . . 58
to be passed in summons case; if of fine in presence of agent, S. 211 . 142
when to be passed in warrant case, S. 220 148
when, on trial by Jury, S. 263 171
when, on trial with Assessors, S. 261 170
of death to be referred for confirmation by High Court, S. 287 . . 187
of High Court as Court of Reference, S. 288 188
if in offence punishable with death, if death is not passed, reasons for such, to be recorded, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
what, not appealable, Ss. 273, 274 178
when, may be altered, reversed or enhanced by Appellate Court, S. 280 . 182
when, not to be reversed or altered in appeal, S. 283 184
if illegal by excess, may be reduced on appeal, *ib.* 185
conviction and, passed by a not competent Court how to be dealt with on appeal, S. 284 . . . . . *ib.*
if passed for wrong offence, how to be dealt with by High Court, S. 297 . 203
and if illegal how, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
and if too severe or inadequate, how, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
High Court may suspend, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
except on appeal, no Court, but High Court can alter or annul, *ib.* . *ib.*
but what cases excepted, Ss. 297, 328, 398 . . 204, 234, 272
on escaped convict, when to take effect, S. 316 228
and on person already under sentence, S. 317 . . . . . *ib.*
of transportation not to specify place of transportation, S. 319 . . 229
of death, terms of, S. 321 230
person under, may on its expiration, be required to give security for good behaviour, 504 339
of Court of Reference how to be carried into execution, S. 301 . . 206
of Courts of Session, how, and of other Courts how, S. 302 . 207, 208
if, of whipping cannot be executed, Court how to proceed, S. 313 . 223
when more than one, may be passed in one trial, S. 314 . . . 224
maximum, in such cases; limit of Magistrates' powers, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
who may remit, in whole or in part, with or without conditions, S. 322 . 231
but such order may be revoked, when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib*
who may commute, *ib.* . . . . . *ib*

SERVANT—
of either party may be objected to as Juror, S. 244 162

SERVICE OF SUMMONS—
through whom, S. 153 106
manner of, Ss. 154, 155 . . . . . *ib.*

Page

SERVICE OF SUMMONS—*(contd.)*
on servant of Government or Railway Company, S. 158 . . . 107
on Juror or Assessor, S. 409 277

SESSIONS—
number and dates of, in Bengal, how to be fixed, S. 198, *note* . . 129

SESSIONS CASE—
definition of, S. 4 22
improperly dismissed, who can order commitment of, S. 296 . . 201

SESSIONS COURT—See "COURT OF SESSION."

SESSIONS COURT-HOUSE—
objections to serve as Jurors or Assessors to be heard in, S. 401 . . 273

SESSIONS DIVISIONS—
every Province to be divided into, S. 12 26
may be altered by Local Government, S. 13. . . . . *ib.*
existing local jurisdictions of Courts of Session to be, S. 14 . . *ib.*
Court of Session to each of such, S. 15 . . . . . *ib.*
also Sessions Judge, S. 16 . . . . . *ib.*

SESSIONS JUDGE—See "JURY," "ASSESSORS."
for each Sessions Division, S. 16 . . . . . *ib.*
may make over cases to Additional Sessions Judge for trial, S. 17 . . *ib.*
or to Joint Sessions Judge, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
or to Assistant Sessions Judge by general or special order, S. 18 . . 27
order of, necessary when Assistant Sessions Judge passes sentence beyond three years, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
can confirm, modify, or annul such sentence, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
similar powers of, as to Chief Magistrates of Districts with special powers, S. 36 38
Magistrates to be subordinate to, only where specially provided for, *ib.* . 39
every Magistrate subordinate to, of Sessions Division for purposes of revision, S. 295 200
unless himself one, cannot try a European British subject, S. 72 . . 56
if, is not so, Magistrate to report to High Court, S. 77 . . . 58
what sentence, can pass on a European British subject, S. 76 . . *ib.*
if, considers such sentence to be inadequate, how to act, *ib.* . . *ib.*
with Collector to prepare list of Jurors and Assessors, S. 400 . . 272
to revise list, S. 402 273
may summon an exempted person to serve as Juror or Assessor, when, S. 406 276

SESSIONS TRIAL—See "COURT OF SESSION," "WITNESS."
form of report of, in Madras, S. 293, *note* 199

SEVERE SENTENCE—
too, may be reduced by High Court on revision, S. 297 . . . 203

SHOP—
search of, for false weights, &c., S. 381 265

SIGNATURE—
of Chemical Examiner or Assistant, presumption as to, S. 325. . . 233

SIGNED—
every complaint made at Police-station to be by complainant, S. 112 . 77
statements made to Police and recorded not to be, S. 119 . . . 81
report of inquest to be, by whom, S. 133 92
examination of complainant to be, by him and by Magistrate, S. 144 . 101

Page

SIGNED—*(contd.)*
summons to be by Magistrate, S. 152 105
also warrant, S. 159 107
warrant of execution of sentence to be, by whom, S. 303 . . . 209
memorandum of substance of evidence taken by Magistrate on summons cases to be written and, by him, S. 333 237
evidence when taken in other cases to be, by Magistrate or Judge, S. 334 238
or whenever taken by Magistrate or Judge himself, S. 335 . . 240
when and where, judgment or final order to be, S. 464 . . . 312

SIMULTANEOUS CONVICTION—
on, when more than one sentence may be passed, S. 314 . . . 224
and to what extent, Magistrate's power limited, *ib.* . . . *ib.*

SMALL CAUSE COURT—
persons convicted by, of contempt where to appeal, S. 268 . . 174

SOLDIER, PRIVATE—
when protected, on dispersing illegal assembly, Ss. 486, 487 . . 328
what sanction necessary to prosecute, for acts so done, S. 488 . . 329

SOLITARY CONFINEMENT—
sentence of, can be passed by Magistrates of first or second class, S. 20 27, 28
not by Magistrate of third class, *ib.* 28
sentence of, may be passed for what offences, *ib.*, *note* . . . *ib.*

SPECIAL EXCEPTIONS—
existence of, need not be negatived, S. 439 and *note* . . 298, 299

SPECIAL JUDGMENT—
to be recorded when accused is acquitted on ground of insanity, S. 429 288

SPECIAL JURY—
when may be required by accused, Ss. 234, 241 . . . 158, 161
if, be demanded, separate trial may be demanded when and by whom, S. 242 161
how to be drawn, and summoned, S. 408 277
if, cannot be obtained, trial how to be held, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

SPECIAL LAW—
definition of, S. 4 21
powers of Magistrate under, defined, S. 8, Sch. IV . . 24, 473
jurisdiction as to trial of, or inquiry into offence under, S. 63 . . 51
any procedure under, for realization of fine imposed, not affected by Code, S. 307 211
powers of Police under, saved, S. 111 77
injunction against public nuisance under, may be issued by whom, S. 519 . 350

SPECIAL MAGISTRATES—
who are; Local Government may appoint, S. 42 41

STAMP DUTY—
complaints of what offence, subject to, S. 141, *note* . . . 99
what exempted, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when to be paid, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
complainant how to get refund of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
petition of appeal of prisoner or other person under duress or restraint exempt from S. 275, *note* 179
application for copy of judgment, &c., subject to what, S. 276, *note* . 180
vakalutnama or mookhtarnama subject to what, S. 186, *note* . . 118
bail-bonds in Criminal cases exempt from, S. 509 342

Page

STATE OFFENCE—
conviction of, disqualification for service as Juror or Assessor, S. 405 . 274
what sanction necessary for prosecution of a, S. 465 . . 313

STATEMENTS—
of person examined by Police may be reduced to writing, S. 119 .. 81
but not to form part of record or to be used as evidence, *ib.* . . *ib.*
but Police may refer to, to refresh memory, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
made by witnesses before Sessions or High Court may be rejected in favor of those given before Committing Magistrate and accused, S. 249 . 164
power of High Court to make rules regarding, of subordinate Courts, S. 292 190
periodical, to be submitted by subordinate Courts to High Court, S. 293 . *ib.*
made by accused before Magistrate not having jurisdiction are evidence, S. 45 43
of accused under conditional pardon may be put in as evidence if pardon be revoked, S. 349 249

STOLEN PROPERTY—See "RECEIVER OF STOLEN PROPERTY."
person found in possession of suspected, may be arrested by Police, S. 92 . 69
search-warrant in house for, to be issued by whom, to be executed by whom and how, S. 377 262
property suspected to be, and seized by Police, how to be dealt with, S. 415 279
and if owner be known and do not appear, Ss. 416, 417 . . 280, 281
when may be sold and under whose orders, S. 417 . . . 281
order appealable to what Court, *ib.* . . . . . *ib*

SUBMISSION—
on, of person convicted of contempt of Court, punishment may be remitted, S. 437 296

SUBORDINATE—
all Magistrates, in what matters to Sessions Judge, S. 37, *note* . . 39
but not except as expressly provided, S. 37 . . . . . *ib.*
all Magistrates, to Magistrate of the District, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
all Magistrates in a Division of a District, to the Magistrate of the Division, S. 41 41

SUBORDINATE MAGISTRATE OF THE FIRST CLASS—
under the repealed Code, means Magistrate of the second class, S. 2 . 20

SUBORDINATE MAGISTRATE OF THE SECOND CLASS—
under the repealed Code, means Magistrate of the third class, *ib.* . *ib.*

SUBORDINATE MAGISTRATE—See "MAGISTRATE."

SUBORDINATE POLICE OFFICER—
making investigation, how to act on completion, S. 123 . . . 84

SUBSTANCE—
order for removal of combustible, S. 521 350

SUDDEN OR UNNATURAL DEATH—See "INQUEST."
occurrence of, to be reported by and to whom, S. 90 . . . 67

SUIT—
amount of compensation awarded to a complainant to be taken into consideration in any subsequent, S. 308 219
no, to lie in certain matters connected with nuisances, Ss. 525, 528 . 356, 358

Page

SUM UP—
when pr. secutor to, his case in Sessions trial, S. 251 165
and when Sessions Judge and how, Ss. 255, 256 168

SUMMARY—
examination of complainant by Magistrate, S. 144 101
dismissal of complaint, when, S. 147 102
who may order inquiry into such a case, S. 298 204

SUMMARY TRIALS—See "MAGISTRATES' BENCHES."
Magistrate of District may hold, for what offences, S. 222 149
Local Government may empower Magistrate of first class to hold, as to what offences, S. 223 151
or Bench of Magistrates of first class as to what offences, S. 224 . . . *ib.*
and of second class as to what offences, S. 225 . . . . . *ib*
what procedure generally to be followed in, S. 226 152
language of record in, and by whom to be written, S. 229 153
and when by Court officer; by whom to be signed, S. 230 154
what sentences in, not appealable, S. 274 178
in non-appealable cases what Magistrate or Bench must and what need not record, S. 227 152
in appealable cases what to record, S. 228 153

SUMMONS—See "WITNESSES."
rules contained in chapter XII apply to every, except on Juror or Assessor, S. 158 107
form of, S. 152 and Sch. II. A 105, 374
to be in duplicate, signed and sealed, S. 152 105
on what, may be issued, S. 140 97
when issue of, may be suspended, S. 146 102
what Magistrate may issue, on complaint, S. 141, and *note* . . 98, 99
and what, without complaint, S. 142 99
any Police officer may lay information and apply for, S. 142, *note* . 100
when Magistrate to issue, Ss. 147, 148 . . . . . 102, 103
by whom to be served, S. 153 106
how to be served, Ss. 154, 155 . . . . . *ib.*
when after issue of, to issue warrant, S. 150 104
but may issue warrant irrespective of, S. 156 106
special rule for service of, on servant of Government or Railway Company, S. 158 107
issue of, by certain Magistrates for offence, committed beyond jurisdiction, S. 157 . . . . . *ib.*
may be issued by Police officer of station, for production of necessary document, S. 365 257
and to attend inquest, S. 134 96
for production of document, S. 365 257
when instead of such, search-warrant may issue, S. 366 258

On Juror or Assessor—
nature of, and mode of service, S. 409 277
special rule for service of, on servant of Government or Railway Company, S. 411 278

On Miscellaneous Cases—
on person to be bound to keep the peace, S. 491 332
what, to be issued on: may be recalled, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
form of such; when no, necessary, S. 492 334
on absence on, warrant to issue, S. 494 . . . . . *ib.*
may issue, on application of surety for discharge, S. 501 337

Page

SUMMONS—*(contd.)*
and on application of surety in bond for good behaviour for discharge, S. 513 344
on Jurors in case of local nuisance, S. 524 355

SUMMONS CASE—
definition of, S. 4 23
in, personal attendance of accused may be dispensed with, S. 151 . . 105
may be tried summarily by Magistrate of District or empowered Magistrate of the first class, Ss. 223, 224 151
Procedure in trial of, chapter XVI 137
complaint or summons in, how to be regarded, S. 203 . . *ib.*
no formal charge required in, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
in, accused may be convicted on facts irrespective of complaint, *ib.* . 138
in, no defect in complaint or summons to vitiate proceedings except when, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
in, Magistrate may admit accused to bail or personal recognizance, S. 204. *ib.*
if dismissed as frivolous or vexatious, Magistrate may award compensation to accused, S. 209 141
may with permission be withdrawn, S. 210 142
if offence be non-cognizable, parties to produce their own witnesses, S. 361 256
but discretionary with Magistrate, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
in, on non-appearance of complaint, Magistrate how to act, S. 205 . 138
in, on appearance of both parties, how trial to proceed, Ss. 206, 207 . 139
when trial of, may be adjourned, S. 208 . . . . . *ib.*
effect of absence of either party on day of adjournment, *ib.* . . 140
how evidence to be recorded in trial of, not summary trial held by Magistrate of first or second class, S. 333 237
how to be recorded by Magistrate of third class, S. 334 . . . 238
and all Magistrates may record it thus, S. 336 241

SUPERINTENDENT OF PRESIDENCY PRISON—
warrant of commitment of custody to be sent to, on commitment made for trial by High Court, S. 188, *note* 132
duty of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

SUPERIOR OFFICER OF POLICE—
when to receive and submit Police reports to Magistrate, Ss. 117, 125 80, 86
may instruct subordinate Police, S. 117 80
powers of, defined, S. 137 97

SUPERIOR OF PUBLIC SERVANT—
concerned, can sanction prosecution for contempt, S. 467 . . . 315

SUPPLEMENTARY WITNESSES—
discretional with Magistrate to summon, after commitment, S. 357 . 254

SUPPRESSION OF NUISANCE—See "LOCAL NUISANCE."

SURETY—
in bail-bond to Police, duty of, S. 129 89
for personal attendance of accused or suspected person before Magistrate, S. 391 268
when and how, may obtain discharge, S. 395 269
penalty how to be enforced from, S. 397 271
may be required to bond to keep the peace, S. 491 . . . 332
number and amount of, to be specified in summons, S. 492 . . 333
amount of, not to exceed amount in bond, S. 493 . . . 334
given, may be discharged when and by whom, S. 500 . . . 336

Page

SURETY—*(contd.)*
when and how may obtain discharge, S. 501 336
how penalty may be enforced from, S. 503 338
in bond, for good behaviour, number, description, and term of, to be specified, S. 509 342
on failing to furnish, party to be committed to prison, S. 510 . . 343
offered, may be rejected by Magistrate, S. 516 346
how, may apply for and obtain discharge, S. 513 344
how and when penalty to be enforced from, S. 514 . . . . . *ib.*
of lunatic under trial, duty of, S. 427 287

SURGEONS—
exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . . . 275

SUSPENSION OF ORDER—
in case of local nuisance, pending report of Jury, S. 523 . . . 354

SUSPENSION OF SENTENCE—
when Appellate Court may order, S. 281 183
when Court of Revision, S. 297 203
period of, to be omitted in completion of sentence, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
of whipping when and for what trial, S. 310 221

SUSPENSION OF TRIAL—
on amendment of charge, S. 448 302
when person under trial is incapable of making defence through unsoundness of mind, Ss. 423, 425, 428 . . . . . 283, 285, 288

SUSPICION—
what Magistrates can take cognizance of complaint on, without complaint, S. 142 99
power of Police to arrest without warrant on reasonable, of commission of cognizable offence, S. 92 68

SUSPICIOUS OR STOLEN PROPERTY—
may be seized by Police, S. 415 279
and to be reported to Magistrate, who is to act, how, *ib.* . . . *ib.*

SUTTEE—
information regarding, committed, or intended, to be given by land-owners on, S. 90 67

SWEAR—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xvii 484

TANK—
order for fencing of, S. 521 350

TECHNICAL TERMS—
meaning of, to be determined by Jury, S. 257 169

TELEGRAPH DEPARTMENT—
persons in, exempt from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 406 . . 275

TEMPORARY—
incumbent of office of Magistrate of District, to exercise his powers pending orders, S. 55 49

TENANT—
of either party, open to objection as Juror, S. 244 162

Page

THEFT—
and passing on stolen property, continuing offence, S. 67, Illus. (*f*) . 54
what cases of, may be tried summarily and by whom, S. 222 . . 150

THIEF—
reputed, may be arrested by Police without warrant, S. 94. . . 71
and may be required to give security for good behaviour, Ss. 505, 506 . 340

THREAT—
Police not to induce disclosure by, S. 120 81
nor Criminal Court, S. 344 244
confession obtained by, not receivable as evidence, *ib*, *note* . . . 245
but if made after removal of impression caused by, is receivable, *ib*. . *ib*.

THUG—
offence of being a, where triable, S. 67, Illus. (*c*.) 54
information regarding resort of a, S. 90 67

TIME—
what particulars of, as to offence to be stated in charge, S. 440 . . 299
effect of omission to state, S. 443 300
what Court to consider in such case, Ss. 443, 444 . . . 300, 301

TRADE—
order for suppression of, injurious to health, S. 521 350

TRANSFER—
of case or appeal or particular class of cases, High Court may direct when, S. 64 51
what Magistrate can, criminal case on complaint, S 44 . . . 41
but Local Government can empower Magistrate of first class to, cases, S. 27. 33
what Magistrate can withdraw case, S. 47 44
if Magistrate be authorized to order, he can transfer to another Magistrate case instituted under special sanction, S. 471 320
by Session Court to High Court, of commitment of European British subject, when, S. 76 58
on, of inquiry by Magistrate, when not necessary to record evidence again, S. 329 235
of lunatic acquitted on ground of insanity, to lunatic asylum, S. 433 . 292

TRANSLATION—
of record into English on commitment to High Court, S. 198 . . 129
of charge, if required, to be given to accused on commitment, S. 199 . 132
of evidence given in English, except in what cases, Ss. 333, 334 . . 239
of judgment or final order, when to be made, S. 464. . . . 312

TRANSPORTATION, SENTENCE OF—
not to be passed by Assistant Sessions Judge, S. 18. . . . 26
no, to specify where person sentenced shall be sent, S. 319. . . 229
passed by Court of Session how to be executed, S. 302 . . . 207
Governor General to appoint place for undergoing, S. 319 . . . 229
Local Government to order removal of person under, *ib*. . . . *ib*.
person under, and again so sentenced not to be removed, S. 320 . . 230

TRIAL—See EUROPEAN BRITISH SUBJECT," "LOCAL JURISDICTION," "NEW TRIAL."
definition of, S. 4 21
to be held under Code and by Courts specified in it, S. 7 . . . 24
commenced by a Magistrate may be completed on evidence recorded by his successor, S. 328 234

Page

TRIAL—(*contd.*)
but may be re-commenced, 328 234
and must be re-commenced, if accused demand it, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
when and who may order fresh, in such case, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

TRIAL BY COURT OF SESSION—See "COURT OF SESSION."

TRIAL OF SUMMONS CASES—See "SUMMONS CASES."

TRIAL OF WARRANT CASES—See "WARRANT CASES."

TROOPS—
who alone can call on, to disperse illegal assembly, Ss. 481, 482, 487 327, 328
duty of officer commanding to obey requisition of Magistrate, S. 484 . 327
when protected from prosecution, Ss. 485, 486 328

UNANIMOUS—
when Jury is not, may retire for further consideration, S. 263 . . 171
when Judge may receive verdict though not, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

UNDERSTANDING—
on defect of, on part of accused, Magistrate how to act, S. 186. . . 118

UNITED KINGDOM—
all British subject born, &c., in the, are European British subjects, S. 71 . *56*

UNLAWFUL ASSEMBLY—
who may command, to disperse, S. 480 326
if then, does not disperse, it may be dispersed by force, S. 481 . . 327
when and by whose order, may be dispersed by Military force, S. 482 . *ib.*
Officer commanding troops bound to obey requisition of Magistrate to disperse, how to act, S. 484 . . . . . *ib.*
when commissioned officer may disperse, without order of Magistrate, S. 487 328
how far Magistrate protected in such orders, S. 483 . . . 327
how far officer acting under such order, S. 485 328
how far when acting without order, S. 487 . . . . . *ib.*
how far inferior officer or private soldier, S. 486 . . . . *ib.*
prosecutions for acts done in dispersing an, not to be entertained without what special sanction, S. 488 329

UNNATURAL DEATH—
information regarding, to be given by land-owners, &c., to whom, S. 90 . 67
inquiry by Police into cause of, Ss. 133, 134 . . . . . 92, 96
inquiry by Magistrate into cause of, S. 135 96

UNSOUNDNESS OF MIND—See "LUNATIC."

VACANCY—
in office of Magistrate of District, how to be filled pending orders, S. *55* . 49

VAGABONDS—
officer of Police-station can arrest, S 94 71

VAKEEL—
in private prosecution to act under direction of Public Prosecutor, S. 60 . 50

VENDOR OF STOLEN PROPERTY—
residence of notorious, to be reported by land-owners, &c., to whom, S. 90 67

Page

VERDICT OF JURY—
when not unanimous, to be received, S. 263 171
to be delivered on all charges, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when Judge differs from, how to proceed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
may be set aside by High Court as Court of Reference, S. 288 . . 188
to be set aside by Court of Revision only when, S. 299 . . . 205

VERNACULAR LANGUAGE—
Local Government may direct that Magistrate, or Session Judge shall record evidence in his, S. 335 240

VEXATION—
Magistrate how to act when he finds witness named for defence at Session is named for purpose of, S. 359 255

VEXATIOUS—
Magistrate how to dismiss frivolous or, complaint of summons case, S. 209 . 140

VIEW BY JURY OR ASSESSORS—
how to be obtained in Sessions trial, S. 253 167

VILLAGE HEADMAN—
duty of, to report certain matters, S. 90 67
inquests by, in Madras and Bombay, S. 133 92
procedure and jurisdiction of, in Madras, saved, S. 541 . . . 366

VISITORS OF LUNATIC ASYLUM—
to visit and report on lunatic every six months, S. 431 . . . 291
certificate of, receivable as evidence of what, S. 432 292

VOYAGE—
officer committed during, where to be tried, S. 67, Illus. *(a)* . . 54

WAIVER—
failure to claim privilege as European British subject is a, S. 84 . . 63

WARRANT—
Of arrest of offender—
Form and effect of, S. 159, Sch. II 107, 374
to be in writing and to be sealed and signed, S. 159 . . . 107
on what may be issued by Magistrate, S. 140 97
when, may be suspended, S. 146 102
what Magistrates may issue, on complaint, S 141 and *note* . . 98, 99
and what, without complaint, S. 142 99
any Police officer may lay information before Magistrate and apply for, S. 142, *note* 100
when Magistrate to issue, Ss. 147, 149 . . . . . 102, 104
when may issue, at once in summons cases, S. 148 103
when, after summons, S 150. 104
and in supersession of summons, S. 156 106
when, and by whom, may be issued for arrest of person who has committed offence out of jurisdiction, S. 157 107
what to follow on arrest on such, Ss 174, 175 . . . . 114, 115
Magistrate issuing, may direct bail to be offered, S. 160 . . . 108
ordinarily to be directed to a Police officer, when to other person, S. 161 . 109
and to be executed in District from which issued, S. 167 . . . 110
when, and how, may be executed in another District, S. 168 . . *ib.*
Magistrate may address, for arrest of whom to land-owners, &c., S. 162 109
may be addressed to several persons, any or all of whom may execute, S. 164 110

Page

WARRANT—(*contd.*)
if, be directed to a Police officer, may be by him endorsed for execution by another, S. 165 110
Magistrate issuing, may superintend execution, S. 166 . . . *ib.*
if, be executed on another district, what to follow on arrest, S. 169. . 111
if in warrant case, accused abscond or conceal himself to evade proclamation to issue, S. 171 . . . . . *ib.*
substance of, to be notified and if required to be shown, S. 176 . . 115
how to be executed, S. 177 . . . . . *ib.*
in forcible resistance to, Police how to act, S. 178 . . . . *ib.*
execution of, within closed house, Ss. 179, 180 . . . 115, 116
and in zenana, S. 181 116
no unnecessary restraint after arrest on, S. 182 . . . *ib.*
person arrested on, to be brought without delay to Magistrate, S. 183 117
issue of, after surety in bail-bond has applied for release, S. 395 . . 269
on appearance of accused on, he may give another surety, *ib.* . . 270

Of arrest of witness—
rules under Chapter XXII applicable to all warrants, S. 185 . . 117
when, may be issued in first instance, S. 352. 250
when, after summons, S 355 252
when after, proclamation may issue, S. 353 251

Of attachment and sale—
of what property, and when, may issue on absence of accused on personal recognizance, S. 396 270
and of witness, Ss. 396, 398 . . . . . 270, 271
and of surety or sureties, S. 397 271
of what property and when, may issue, on principal bound to keep the peace, S. 502 337
and of his surety or sureties, S. 503 338
of what property and when, may issue, on surety in bond for good behaviour, S. 514 344

Of commitment to custody—
Form of, Sch. II, C. and D. 375
how to be prepared; to whom to be directed, S. 303 . . . 209
with whom to be lodged, S. 304 . . . . . *ib.*
to be sent to whom on commitment for trial by High Court, S. 198, *note* . 132

Of levy of fine—See "FINE"

Of search—See "SEARCH-WARRANT."

Of sentence—
when to be issued by Court of Session in referred cases and to whom, S. 301 206
separate, on the case of each prisoner, *ib, note* . . . . *ib.*
to whom, to be issued after sentence by Sessions Court, S. 302 . . 207
what to state, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
same rule for inferior courts, *ib.* 208
after execution, what certificate to be given, S. 305 210

Of enforcement of order of maintenance—
of wife or child, when to be issued; how to be executed, S. 536 . . 364

WARRANT CASE—
definition of, S. 4 23
procedure in trial by Magistrates of, Chapter XVII . . . 143
whom Magistrate is to summon as witnesses for prosecution in, S 362 . 256
whom he is bound to summon and examine, S. 351 250
Magistrate can at any time summon, examine, recall or re-examine any person, Ss. 192, 214 . . . . . 121, 144

Page

WARRANT CASE—(*contd.*)
how trial of, to be commenced, Ss. 190, 214. . . . 120, 144
complainant and his witnesses to be examined before accused or his agent, Ss. 191, 214 . . . . . *ib.*
accused or his agent can cross-examine, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Magistrate can at any time examine accused, Ss. 193, 214 . 121, 144
when Magistrate can adjourn trial of, and for what term, Ss. 194, 214 124, 144
on such remand how Magistrate may deal with accused, *ib.* . . *ib.*
effect of absence of complainant, S. 215 144
when Magistrate to discharge accused in, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
effect of order of discharge, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how Magistrate is to proceed if he finds *primâ facie* case made out, S. 216 . 145
when charge to be prepared, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
effect of omission to prepare charge, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
accused to plead to charge and to make defence, Ss. 217, 218 . . 146
written defence may be received, S. 218 . . . . . *ib.*
how far Magistrate is bound to summon witnesses accused for defence, Ss. 219, 362, 359 . . . . . 147, 256, 255
if he refuse to summon, he is to record grounds of refusal which are appealable to whom, S. 362 256
when Magistrate to acquit; when to convict and sentence, S. 220 . . 148
when accused must be either acquitted or convicted, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
how Magistrate to proceed in that of, if he finds that case should be committed to the Court of Session, S. 221 . . . . . *ib.*

WATER—
when and how certain Magistrates may interfere in case of dispute regarding, S. 530 358
and when as to disputed right to use of, S. 532 361

WAY—
when and how certain Magistrates may take cognizance of disputed right of, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*

WEAPON—
to be sent in by Police with final report, S. 127 89
to be sent where on commitment made, S. 198 129

WEIGHTS—See "FALSE WEIGHTS."

WELL—
when and what Magistrate may order, to be fenced, S. 521 . . 350

WHIPPING—
sentence of, can be passed by Magistrate of first and second class, S. 20 . . . . . 27, 28
not by Magistrate, third class, *ib.* 28
sentence of, passed by Court of Session how to be notified for execution, S. 302 207
sentence of; sole sentence to be executed at once, S. 310, *note* . . 222
rule for execution of sentence of, passed in addition to imprisonment, S. 310 221
how to be inflicted; maximum punishment of, S. 311 . . . 222
no sentence of, to be executed unless offender is in good health, S. 312 . 223
or in instalments *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
if during execution, bad health is apparent, to be finally stopped, S. 313 . *ib.*
For what offences sentence of, can be passed—
in lieu of any other punishment, Act VI, 1864, S. 2 . . . 531
in lieu of, or in addition to, other punishment, *ib*, S. 3 . . . 532

Page

WHIPPING—(*contd.*)
in addition to other punishment, Act VI, 1864, S. 4 533
on juvenile offenders when, *ib.* S. 5. 534
what persons and cases excepted, *ib.* S. 7 . . . . . *ib.*

WIFE—See "MAINTENANCE."

WILL—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. xvi 484

WINDOW—
breaking open of, to execute search-warrant, S. 383 . . . 265
and warrant of arrest, S. 180 116

WITHDRAWAL—
Of cases—
who may order, and of appeals, S. 47 44
by officer, not empowered to do so, does not vitiate proceedings, S. 32 . 36
Of charge—
by Public Prosecutor with consent of Court; its effect, S. 61 . . 50
by injured person in compoundable offence, amounts to acquittal, S. 188 . 119
by Government Pleader Prosecutor in Sessions or High Court, when, S. 459 308
Of classes of cases—
by Magistrate of District if empowered by local Government, S. 48 . 45
Of complaint—
in summons case may be granted by Magistrate, S. 210 . . . 142
case cannot be re-opened after, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
Of pardon—
of convict, when and by whose order, S. 322 231
of accused, when and by whose order, S. 349 249

WITNESSES—See "EVIDENCE."
in Police investigation to execute recognizance for attendance before Magistrate, S. 130 90
refusing to attend or to execute recognizance to be sent in custody, *ib.* . *ib.*
not to be accompanied to Court by Police officer, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
to search by Police not to be required to attend before Magistrate unless specially summoned, S. 385 266
General rules for attendance of—
Magistrate can always summon persons as, S. 351 250
on neglect or refusal to attend on summons warrant to issue, S. 355 . 252
when warrant may issue in first instance, S. 352 250
when proclamation to issue, S. 353 251
when property of, may be attached, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
when attachment may be removed, S. 354 . . . . . *ib.*
when and what property may be sold, *ib.* 252
when property may be released, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
General rules as to, applicable to all trials—
to be examined on oath or affirmation, S. 331 236
and in presence of accused or his agent, S. 191 120
order for examination of, how to be regulated, EVIDENCE ACT, S. 135 . 519
what is examination-in-chief, cross-examination and re-examination of, *ib.* S. 137 520
what examination-in-chief and cross-examination of, to relate to, *ib.* . *ib.*
what re-examination of, to be directed to, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
who are competent to be, *ib.*, Ss 118, 120, 133 . . . 517, 519
when, may give evidence by writing or by signs, *ib*, S. 119 . . 517

Page

WITNESSES—(*contd.*)
not entitled to refuse to answer criminating questions, EVIDENCE ACT, S. 132 519
what, are privileged as to certain communications, *ib.*, Ss. 121—127, 128 517, 518
what are leading question to, *ib.*, S. 141 520
if objected to, when leading questions not to be put to, *ib*, S. 142 . . 521
when may be asked, *ib.*, S. 143 . . . . . *ib.*
question, intended to insult or annoy, may be stopped by Court, *ib*, S. 152. 522
rule as to cross-examination of, as to previous statements reduced to writing, *ib.*, S. 145. 521
on what points, may be cross-examined, *ib.*, Ss. 146—149 . . 521, 522
no evidence receivable to contradict, as to their statements of their own character, *ib.*, S. 153 522
but evidence to prove previous conviction or to impeach impartiality of, may be given, in contradiction of statements made, *ib.* . . . . *ib.*
how credit of, may be impeached, *ib.*, S. 155. 523
when statements of, taken in absence of accused and before his arrest, are evidence on subsequent trial, S. 327 234
remarks regarding demeanour of, to be recorded, S. 331 . . . 236
how and when Magistrate can obtain order for commission to examine, in trial before him, S. 330 . . . . . *ib.*
when trial may be adjourned for examination of, on amendment or alteration of charge, S. 448 302
on amendment or alteration of charge prosecutor and accused to be allowed to recall and re-examine, S. 449 . . . . . *ib.*
rules as to expenses of, to be paid by Government, may be passed, S. 421 . 282
rule in Bengal, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
refusing to answer question how to be dealt with, Ss. 356, 364 . 253, 257
how, to be examined by order of Appellate Court, S. 282 . . . 183
and how, by order of Court of Reference, S. 289 188
how, may be required to produce necessary document, S. 365 . . 257
producing documents not to be cross-examined unless made witnesses, EVIDENCE ACT, S. 139 520
In inquiries—
Magistrate to procure attendance of, for prosecution, S. 357 . . 254
discretional with Magistrate to summon, for accused, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
if he refuses to summon, to record reason of refusal, *ib.* . . . *ib.*
on commitment to obtain from accused list of his, for Sessions or High Court, S. 200 132
Magistrate to summon such, S. 358 254
but he may require to be satisfied that such, are material, S. 359 . . 255
if not satisfied, not to summon, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
but in doubtful cases, may first require deposit of expenses, *ib.* . . *ib.*
how evidence of, to be recorded, Ss. 334, 335, 338, 339, 340 238, 240, 242, 243
Magistrate may summon and examine after commitment, S. 357 . . 254
copy of examination of such to be given to accused free of cost, *ib.* . *ib.*
to execute recognizance to appear before Sessions or High Court, Ss. 360, 357 . . . . . 255, 254
when Magistrate may detain, in custody, S. 360 255
In summons case—
ordinarily, in non-cognizable cases, parties to bring their own, S. 361 . 256
but Magistrate may summon; or may first require deposit of expenses, *ib.* . *ib.*
when, to be examined, S. 207 139
how evidence of, to be recorded, Ss. 333, 336 . . . 237, 241
In warrant cases—
Magistrate to ascertain from, and summon, of complainant, S. 362 . 256
when, to be examined, Ss. 190, 191 120

Page

WITNESSES—(*contd.*)
how evidence of, to be recorded, Ss. 334, 335, 338, 339, 340 238, 240, 242, 243
Magistrate to summon, for defence, S. 362 256
but may refuse until satisfied that, are material, Ss. 362, 359 . 256, 255
if Magistrate refuses to summon such, to record reasons ; order appealable to Court of Session, S. 362 256
In trials before Sessions or High Court—
if, refuse to answer question, Court how to proceed, S. 364 . . 257
when personal attendance of, may be excused, and they may be examined by commission, S. 330 235
who can issue commission, to whom, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how commission to be executed, *ib.* . . . . . *ib.*
how prosecutor and accused to question, examined under commission, *ib.* . *ib.*
examination of, during inquiry before Magistrate may be accepted in preference to that on trial, S. 249 164
when evidence of, before Magistrate, is in their absence receivable on trial *ib, note* 165
evidence of Civil Surgeon or Medical, receivable at Sessions trial, S. 323 232
when Juror or Assessor may be examined as, S. 258 . . . 169
accused may examine any, in attendance; but not entitled to have fresh summoned, S. 363 257
when Sessions Judge transfers case to High Court, to be bound over to appear by Judge or committing Magistrate, S. 76 . . . 58

WOMAN—See "ZENANA"—
sentenced to death and found to be pregnant to be reprieved, S. 306 . 210
search of person of, how to be conducted, S. 386 267

WORLDLY AFFAIRS—
persons who have relinquished care of, disqualified from service as Jurors or Assessors, S. 405 275

WRITING—
complaint to Police to be reduced to, S. 112 77
order in, by investigating Police officer for attendance of witness, S. 118 . 80
order in, from Station Police officer for arrest by subordinate Police, 102 . 74
order in, to be given to inferior Police officer for search, when, and by whom, S. 379 263
oral examination of persons by Police may be reduced to, for their own use, S. 119 81
order in, from Station Police officer for attendance of neighbours as witnesses to inquest, S. 134 96
summons on accused to be on, S. 152 105
also warrant of arrest, S. 159 107
order of Magistrate in, adjourning inquiry and remanding accused, S. 194 . 124
warrant of commitment to custody to be in, S. 303 209
opinion of each Assessor to be recorded in, by Court, S. 262 . . 170

WRITTEN—
definition of, S. 4 21

WRITTEN STATEMENT OF ACCUSED IN DEFENCE—
Magistrate may order, to be filed with record, but not bound to, S. 218 . 146

WRITS—
certain, not to issue from High Courts beyond Presidency Towns, S. 82 . 62

Page

YEAR—
definition of, Act I, 1868, S. 2, cl. 4 483

YOUTHFUL OFFENDERS—
may be confined in reformatories, S. 318 229

ZENANA—
warrant of arrest, execution in, S. 181 116
breaking into, under search warrant, S. 384 266

CALCUTTA: PRINTED BY THACKER, SPINK AND CO.

February 1873.

List of Works

PUBLISHED BY

THACKER, SPINK & CO.,

CALCUTTA.

INDEX.

	Page
Abdul Fyaz, Mahomedan Inheritance ...	4
Acts and Regulations	6
" " Theobald's Edition	5
Analysis of Reid's "Inquiry into the Human Mind," by Fink ...	12
Anglo-Indian Domestic Life ...	9
Annals of Medical Science ...	11
Arabian Nights (Arabic) ...	7
Araish i-Mahfil, by Court ...	8
Articles of War (Indian)	7
Baital Pachesi, Hollings	10
Balfour, Nurses in India	7
Bell, Nazr-i-be-Nazir	7
" Rajaniti	7
Bellew, Pushto Dictionary ...	7
" Pushto Grammar	7
Bengal Administration Report ...	7
" Army List	7
" Civil List	7
" Directory	7
" Law Reports	4
Bholanath, Route Book	8
Bonnerjee, Wills Act	3
Bower, Trade Route thro' Burmah ...	8
Brice, Hindustani Dictionary ...	8
Broome, Bengal Army . ..	8
Broughton, Civil Procedure ...	1
Calcutta University Calendar ...	8
Chevers, Medical Jurisprudence ...	3
China, Marriage of Emperor of ...	8
Chinese Calendar	8
Colebrooke, Law of Inheritance ..	3
Collett, Law of Torts	5
Comte's Positivism, by Lobb ...	8
Court, Translation Araish i-Mafil .	8
" " Nusr-i-Benazur ...	8
" " Kulliyatt-i-Sanda ..	8
Cowell on Hindoo Law	3
" Courts and Legis. Authorities	6
" Digest	5
Criminal Procedure Code	2
Cunningham, Archæological Reports ...	9
Dacunha, Dengue	8
Domestic Economy & Cookery (Indian)...	12
Durga Prosad, Legal Translation ...	6
Dwarkanath Tagore	10
Elberling, Inheritance	3
Ewart and Goodeve, Children in India...	9
Fawcett, Indian Finance	9
Field, Index to Statutes	6
" High Court Rules and Orders ...	6
" Law of Evidence	2
Financial Codes	9
Fink, Presidency Towns Small Cause Acts	5
Full Bench Rulings	4
Garrett, Classical Dictionary, India ...	9
Goodeve, Law of Evidence ...	2
" and Ewart, Children in India...	9
Gover, Folk Songs	9
Griffin, Aide-de-Camp (The) ...	9
Hindustani Vocabulary and Grammar . .	10
Hollings' Translation, Baital Pachese ...	10
" " Prem Sagur ...	10
Indian Ready Reckoner	13
Kelly, Poems	10
Knox's Bengal Criminal Law ..	1
Kulliyat-i-Sanda, by Court ...	8
Lays of Ind	10
Lethbridge, History of India ..	10
" Mogul Empire ..	10
Long, Scripture in Oriental Dress	10
Lyon, Digest, Statute Law .	6
" Guide to Indian Law ...	6
Macnaghten, Hindu Law .	2
" Mahomedan Law ...	4
Macpherson, Law of Mortgage ...	3

	Page.
Macrae, Contract Act	1
Macrae, Divorce Act	2
Madras	10
Maxwell, Duties of Magistrates ...	3
Mayne, Penal Code	4
Medical Hints for Europeans ...	10
Military Drawings	11
Millett, Mofussil Small Cause Acts ...	5
Milton's Areopagitica, by Lobb ...	11
Musketry Regulations	11
Nazr-i-be-Nazir, by Bell... ...	7
" by Court ...	8
Newbery, Criminal Procedure ...	2
" Schedule of Laws ...	6
Nicholl, Loan Diagram	11
Norton, Hindu Inheritance	3
Nuthall, Staff Officer's Guide ...	11
Pearee Mohun Banerjee, Decision, N.-W.P.	5
Persian Phrases	11
Pope, Student's History of India ...	11
Prem Sagur, Hollings	10
Prinsep's Criminal Law	2
Public Works Code	12
" List	11
Rajaniti, by Bell	7
Rajendra Lall Mitra, Sanscrit MSS. ...	12
Rajendro Missry, Limitation Act ...	3
Ransonnet, Ceylon	12
Regulations and Acts for Examinations	6
Reid, Enquiry on Human Mind ...	12
Riddell, Domestic Economy and Cookery	12
Robinson, Bengali Law Terms ...	6
Rural Life in Bengal	9
Salzer, Homœopathy	12
Schmid, Soldier's Guide	12
Sevestre. Appeal Cases	4
Shama Churn Sircar, Mahomedan Law...	4
Sherring, Tribes and Castes of Benares...	12
Smyth, Reigning Family of Lahore ...	13
Spens, Indian Ready Reckoner ...	13
Stephen (Carr), Registration Act ...	4
" (Fitz-James), Evidence Act ...	2
Stephenson, Mechanics	13
Stokes, Hindu Law Books ...	2
Sutherland, Privy Council Judgments...	5
Tawny, Uttara Rama Charita ...	13
Theobald's Acts	5
Thomson, Limitation Acts ...	3
Thuillier, Manual of Surveying ...	13
Tim Daly's Stories	13
Tod, Rajasthan	13
Tremlett, Punjab Civil Code ...	1
Uttara Rama Charita, Tawney ...	13
Vaughan, Pushtoo Grammar ...	13
Voyle, Military Terms	13
Weekly Reporter	5
Willmot, Trigonometry	13
Yonge, Latitude and Longitude Chart ...	13
Yule, Mission to Ava	13

LIST OF WORKS

PUBLISHED BY

THACKER, SPINK AND CO.,

CALCUTTA.

Civil Procedure, by Broughton. Fourth Edition.

The Code of Civil Procedure, being Act VIII of 1859, and the Acts amending and extending it. With Notes of Cases decided upon the different Sections by the Courts at Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, N. W. Provinces, and the Privy Council. With an Appendix containing an Account of the Courts of Civil Judicature in India, with the Charters of the High Courts and Acts relating thereto; the Bengal and N. W. Provinces, the Punjab, and Burmah Courts' Acts; Small Cause Courts' Acts, Evidence Act, Limitation Act, Registration Act, Stamp Act, Court Fees' Act; Rules of Practice, &c., of the High Court, Bengal; Acts of Parliament, and Rules relating to Appeals to the Privy Council, &c. By L. P. DELVES BROUGHTON, Administrator-General, Bengal. Annotated to February 1871. By C. J. WILKINSON, Official Trustee, Bengal. *Thick royal 8vo., cloth. Rs.* 22.

The Punjab Civil Code (Part I.) and Selected Acts.

With a Commentary. By F. D. TREMLETT. *Royal 8vo., cloth. Rs.* 10.

Contract Act, IX of 1872, by Macrae.

The Indian Contract Act. With a Commentary, Critical, Explanatory, and Illustrative. By C. C. MACRAE, B.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and an Advocate of the High Court, Calcutta. [*In the Press.*

Bengal Criminal Law, by Knox.

The Criminal Law of the Bengal Presidency. By G. E. KNOX, Esq., C.S., Assistant Magistrate of Allahabad. Not only the two great Codes of Criminal Law, Act XLV of 1860 and Act X of 1872, but also all the Special and Local Laws (Criminal), together with those portions of general Acts which bear on Criminal Law, will be found here. The whole has been annotated and collated with judgments from each High Court of Judicature in India, Circular Orders, Resolutions, &c. Many of the Circular Orders which are daily referred to have been re-printed, and a copious Index attached for ready reference. It is hoped that the Bench, Bar, and Student will find it a complete Compendium of Criminal Law, which will meet all their ordinary wants. [*Nearly ready.*

Criminal Procedure, by Newbery.

The Code of Criminal Procedure, together with the Laws relating to Extradition, Police, and Prisoner, &c.: being a complete Manual of the Law of Procedure necessary for Police and Magisterial Enquiries. With Explanatory Notes. By Capt. E. NEWBERY, Personal Assistant to the Inspector-General of Police, Punjab. [*Nearly ready.*

The Code of Criminal Procedure, by Prinsep.

Act X of 1872 and other Laws relating to the Procedure in the Criminal Courts of British India. With Notes indicating the Alterations in the present Code, and containing Abstracts of the Interpretations by the High Courts of Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, and Allahabad, and the Chief Court of the Punjab of the Law where unrepealed: being a fourth Edition of the Code of Criminal Procedure. By H. T. PRINSEP, Esq., Bengal Civil Service.
Royal 8vo, cloth.

The Code of Criminal Procedure:

Being Act X of 1872. *Stitched, Rs.* 4-6. *Index, Rs.* 1-4.

Indian Divorce Act, by Macrae.

The Law of Divorce for India: being the Indian Divorce Act. With Notes of Decided Cases on all branches of the Law relating to Matrimonial Suits applicable to India. By C. C. MACRAE, B.A., of the High Court, Calcutta.
Demy 8vo., cloth. Rs. 10.

Law of Evidence, by Field. Second Edition.

Law of Evidence in India, Act I of 1872. With Notes, &c. By C. D. FIELD, Esq., LL.D., Barrister-at-Law, and of H. M.'s Bengal Civil Service.
[*Nearly ready.*

Law of Evidence, by Goodeve. New Edition.

Law of Evidence as administered in England and applied to India. By JOSEPH GOODEVE, Esq. Edited by L. A. GOODEVE, Esq., B.A., Barrister. With Supplement containing the New Evidence Act I of 1872, Act XVIII of 1872, the Oaths' Act, VI of 1872, and the Chapters on Evidence from the Code of Criminal Procedure, Act X of 1872, annotated and showing alterations in the Law. By L. A. GOODEVE, Esq., B.A., Barrister-at-Law.
Royal 8vo., cloth. Rs. 20. Supplement separately, *Rs.* 3.

The Evidence Act, with Explanatory Introduction, by J. Fitz-James Stephen.

The Indian Evidence Act of 1872. With an Introduction on the Principles of Judicial Evidence and Notes. By JAMES FITZ-JAMES STEPHEN, Q.C., Late Legislative Member of the Supreme Council. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 7-8.

Hindu Law Books.

Containing the Vyavahara Mayukha, the Dya Bhaga, the Mitakshara, the Dya Krama Sangraha, the Dattaka Mimansa, and Dattaka Chandrika, Hindu Law of Adoption. Edited by W. STOKES. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 26.

Principles and Precedents of Hindu Law:

Being a Compilation of Primary Rules relative to the Doctrine of Inheritance, Contracts, and Miscellaneous Subjects. By W. H. MACNAGHTEN. With Notes and Preliminary Remarks. Second Edition.
8vo., cloth. Rs. 15 *net.*

Hindu Wills' Act, by Bonnerjee.

The Hindu Wills' Act (Act XXI) of 1870. With the Sections of the Indian Succession Act (Act X of 1865) made applicable to the Wills of Hindus, Jainas, Sikhs, and Buddhists printed *in extenso*, and in consecutive order. Edited by W. C. BONNERJEE, of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law.
8vo., cloth. Rs. 6.

Law of Inheritance, by Colebrooke.

Law of Inheritance according to the Mitakshara. Translated by H. T. COLEBROOKE, Esq. A Table of Succession, Notes of Important Decisions of the Privy Council and the superior Courts of India. Edited by RAJENDRO MISSRY and OPPROKASH CHUNDER MOOKERJEE. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 8.

Hindu Law of Inheritance, by Norton.

A Selection of Leading Cases on the Hindu Law of Inheritance. With Notes by the Hon'ble J. BRUCE NORTON. Edited by W. M. SCHARLIEB.
2 vols., boards. Rs. 24.

Lectures on Hindu Law, by Cowell.

The Hindu Law: being a Treatise on the Law administered exclusively to Hindus by the British Courts in India. By HERBERT COWELL, Esq., Tagore Law Professor.
Royal 8vo., cloth. Part I., 1870, *Rs.* 12. Part II., 1871, *Rs.* 8.

Treatise on Inheritance, Gift, Will, Sale, and Mortgage, by Elberling.

With an Introduction on the Laws of the Bengal Presidency. By F. E. ELBERLING. *8vo, cloth. Rs.* 7-8.

Limitation Act, by Rajendro Missry.

Indian Limitation Act (Act IX of 1871). With Notes. Edited by RAJENDRO MISSRY. *8vo., stitched. Rs.* 2.

Limitation Acts, by Thomson.

Thomson's Limitation Acts (XIV of 1859 and IX of 1871), regulating the Limitation of Civil Suits in British India. With a Commentary.
8vo., cloth. Rs. 12.

Supplement only (Act IX of 1871, with Notes). *Rs.* 2.

Duties of Magistrates, by Maxwell.

Maxwell's Duties of Magistrates and Justices of the Peace in India, specially edited for India. By L. P. DELVES BROUGHTON, Esq., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. *Royal 8vo., cloth. Rs.* 12.

Medical Jurisprudence, by Chevers. Third Edition.

Manual of Medical Jurisprudence for India, including an Outline of a History of Crime against the Person in India. By H. NORMAN CHEVERS. With Illustrations. *Royal 8vo., cloth. Rs.* 24.

Law of Mortgage, by Macpherson. Fifth Edition.

Macpherson's Law of Mortgage in Bengal and the North-Western Provinces. By N. H. THOMSON, Esq. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 10.

Principles and Precedents of Moohummudan Law:

Being a Compilation of Primary Rules relative to the Doctrine of Inheritance (including the Tenets of the Shiah Sectaries), Contracts and Miscellaneous Subjects. By W. H. MACNAGHTEN. With Notes and Preliminary Remarks. Third Edition. With additional Notes and an Appendix containing Questions for Students, and an Alphabetical Digest of Principles of Decisions by the Privy Council and Supreme and Sudder Courts of Madras, Calcutta, Bombay, and the N. W. Provinces, from 1793 to 1859. By W. SLOAN, Pleader of the Madras Sudder Court.

8vo., cloth. Rs. 26.

Mahomedan Law:

The Tagore Law Lectures for 1873. By SHAMA CHURN SIRCAR, Member of the Asiatic Society of Bengal.

[*In the Press.*

Mahomedan Law of Inheritance.

A Manual of the Mahomedan Law of Inheritance, comprising both the Sunni and Shiah Principals. With numerous Examples worked out on easy Methods. For the use of B. L. and Pleadership Examination Candidates. By ABDULLAH FYAZ and FAZLUL-QADIR, B.A. *Stitched. Re. 1.*

Penal Code, by Mayne. Seventh Edition, revised and enlarged.

Commentaries on the Indian Penal Code. By JOHN D. MAYNE, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. *8vo., cloth. Rs. 15.*

Registration Act, by Stephen.

Registration Act, 1871, annotated, and Reports of Cases decided upon the various Sections. With Index, &c. By CARR STEPHEN, Esq., Judge of Small Cause Court, Jullundur. *8vo., cloth. Rs. 6.*

Appeal Cases, by Sevestre.

Reports of Cases on Appeal from the Lower Courts in Bengal to the High Court of Judicature at Calcutta, Appellate Jurisdiction, in continuation, from August 1863, of Marshall's Official Reports, to December 1863. Under the permission of the Court. By ALLAN ALEXANDER SEVESTRE, a Pleader of the Court. *8vo., half law calf. Rs. 20.*

Law Reports, by the Council of Law Reporting.

The Bengal Law Reports, containing Privy Council Decisions on Indian Appeals; Reports of Important Cases, Civil and Criminal, decided by the High Court, in its Original and Appellate Jurisdictions; Full Bench Rulings; Rules and Orders of the High Court; Board of Revenue Circular Orders, &c. Edited by L. A. GOODEVE, Esq. Published monthly. Annual Subscription, Rs. 45; or post free, 50. Vols. I. to IX.

Half-bound. Rs. 27-8 each.

FULL BENCH RULINGS, Part I., containing Rulings down to the end of 1865. Royal 8vo., cloth. Rs. 15. To Subscribers to the Bengal Law Reports, Rs. 12.

Digest of Cases, by Cowell.

The Indian Digest: being a complete Index to the Reported Cases of the High Courts established in India. By HERBERT COWELL.
[*Second Edition, preparing.*

Weekly Reporter.

Weekly Reporter, containing Civil and Criminal Rulings, Civil Circular Orders, Privy Council Rulings, Acts of Legislative Council, &c. Published weekly. Annual Subscription, Rs. 36; or post free, 42.
Vols. I to XVIII. *Half-bound. Rs.* 22-8 *each.*

Extra Vol., January to July 1864. *Rs.* 25-8.

FULL BENCH RULINGS: a Special Number of the Weekly Reporter, containing all the Full Bench Rulings from the Establishment of the High Court, in July 1862, till August 1864. With a copious Index and Table of Cases. *Royal 8vo. Rs.* 8.

Privy Council Judgments, by Sutherland.

Judgments of the Privy Council on Appeal from India, 1831—1837.
8vo., stitched. Rs. 16.

Index

To the Leading Decisions of the Sudder Dewanny Adawlut and High Court, North-Western Provinces, corrected up to 1871. By BABOO PEAREE MOHUN BANERJEE, Government Pleader, High Court, N. W. Provinces
Thick 8vo., stitched. Rs. 16.

Law of Torts. New Edition.

A Manual of the Law of Torts and of the Measure of Damages. By C. COLLETT, Madras Civil Service. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 7-8.

Presidency Towns Small Cause Acts, by Fink.

Presidency Towns Small Cause Court Act (No. XXVI of 1864), for the Extension of the Jurisdiction. With Notes and an Appendix comprising Act IX of 1850, Act VII of 1847, and a Table of Fees. *8vo., sewed. Rs.* 2.

Mofussil Small Cause Acts, by Millett. Second Edition.

The Mofussil Small Cause Court Acts: being Act XI of 1865 and the Acts Amending and Extending it. With Notes of Cases decided by all the High Courts, and Rules and Orders passed by the Calcutta and Madras High Courts, By HENRY MILLETT, of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and Junior Professor of Law in the Presidency College at Calcutta.
8vo., cloth. Rs. 5.

Legislative Acts, by Theobald.

Legislative Acts of the Governor-General of India in Council, 1834 to 1867. With Analytical Abstract prefixed to each Act; Table of Contents and Index to each vol. By WILLIAM THEOBALD, Esq.
5 vols., 8vo., half-bound. Rs. 25.

Legislative Acts of the Governor-General of India in Council. With Table of Contents and Index, for 1869. *Cloth. Rs.* 5.
Acts for 1872, uniform with Theobald's Edition [*Nearly ready.*

Digest of the Statute Law relating to India.

The Law of India. By ANDREW LYON, Bom. C. S. In two vols. Vol. I.—The Codes. Vol II.—The Miscellaneous Laws. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 20.

Guide to Indian Law, by Lyon.

A Guide to the Law of India, Repealed and Unrepealed, showing at a glance the Law on any subject, where it is to be found, and how far it is in force By ANDREW LYON, Bom C. S. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 3-8.

Index to Statutes, by Field.

Chronological Table of and Index to the Indian Statute Book, from 1834 to 1869. By C. D. FIELD, Esq, M A., LL.D. From 1834 to July 1871. With Supplement to August 1872. *4to, cloth. Rs.* 22.

Regulations and Acts necessary to be studied

for the various Judicial and Revenue Appointments and required for daily Reference. Arranged in Chronological Order. In one volume *8vo.,* [*In the press.*

Schedule of Laws for Easy Reference. Fourth Edition.

A Schedule of such Local and Special Laws as are most frequently referred to. Compiled by EDWARD NEWBERY, Esq, Personal Assistant to the Inspector-General of Police, Punjab. *8vo., stitched. Rs* 2-8.

Tagore Law Lectures, 1872.

The History and Constitution of the Courts and Legislative Authorities in India. By HERBERT COWELL, Esq. *8vo, cloth. Rs.* 8.

High Court Rules and Orders, by Field.

Rules and Circular Orders of the Calcutta High Court, Civil and Criminal Sides from 1862 to May 1871. With Indices by C. D. FIELD, Esq, M.A, LL D. *2 vols. Rs* 10.

Guide to Legal Translations;

Or, A Collection of Words and Phrases used in the Translation of Legal Papers from Oordoo into English. By DURGA PRASAD *8vo, cloth. Rs.* 4 *net.*

Dictionary of Law and other Terms,

Commonly employed in the Courts of Bengal, including many Commercial Words and Idiomatic Phrases in English and Bengalee By J ROBINSON *8vo., cloth.* Rs 6

Arabian Nights' Entertainments in Arabic.

The Alif Laila; or Book of the Thousand Nights and One Night. For the first time published complete in the original Arabic, from an Egyptian Manuscript taken to India by the late Major TURNER MACAN, Editor of the *Shah Nameh* Edited by the late Sir W H MACNAGHTEN, Bart (Published at £13.) *4 vols. Royal 8vo., sewed.* *Rs.* 25.

Articles of War.

Indian Articles of War: Act V of 1869. Translated into Hindustani, Persian, Nagri, and Roman Characters in parallel columns. *Boards.* *Rs.* 3.

Aricles of War.

Indian Articles of War · Act V of 1869. *Small 8vo., stitched.* *Re.* 1.

Manual for Nurses in India. Second Edition.

By E. BALFOUR. *Cloth.* *Rs.* 2.

Nazr-i-be-Nazir, translated by Bell.

Nazr-i-be-Nazir, translated from the Urdu. By Lieutenant C. W. BOWDLER BELL. *8vo., stitched.* *Rs.* 4-8.

Rajaniti, translated by Bell.

The Rajaniti of Lallu Lala Translated from the Braj-Bhasha. By Lieutenant C. W. BOWDLER BELL. *8vo., stitched.* *Rs.* 6.

A Dictionary of the Pukhto or Pukshto Language,

In which the words are traced to their Sources in the Indian and Persian Languages. By H. W BELLEW. *4to., cloth.* *Rs.* 21.

A Grammar of the Pukhto or Pukshto Language,

On a new and improved System, combining Brevity. With practical Utility, and including Exercises and Dialogues intended to facilitate the Acquisition of the Colloquial. By H. W BELLEW. *4to., cloth.* *Rs.* 10-8.

Bengal Administration.

Report on the Administration of Bengal, 1871-72. By the HON'BLE GEORGE CAMPBELL, D.C L, *Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal.* In 2 Parts. Part I. The General Report. *8vo., boards.* *Rs.* 2.

Bengal Army List.

The Official Quarterly Army List of H M's Forces in Bengal, exhibiting the Rank, Dates of Commission, and present Location of every Officer in the Bengal Army. To which is added the latest corrected Civil List. *Rs.* 5.

Bengal Civil List.

Quarterly Civil List for the Lower Provinces of Bengal. *Rs.* 3.

Bengal Directory.

Thacker's Directory for the Bengal Presidency, including Bengal, the North-West and Central Provinces, Punjab, Rajpootana, Oude, British Burmah, &c. Published annually. *Royal 8vo., cloth.* *Rs.* 14.

Route Book.

Route Book for Bengal showing the Distances from one District to another, and from District to Sub-Division Compiled by BHOLANATH SEN *Boards* *Rs* 2

Report on Trade Route through Burmah.

The Practicability of re-opening the Trade Route between Burmah and Western China With an Appendix By Captain A BOWERS *Sewed* *Rs* 5

A Romanized Hindustani and English Dictionary.

Designed for the use of Schools and for Vernacular Students of the Language New Edition, revised and enlarged. By N BRICE *8vo*, *cloth* *Rs* 3

History of the Bengal Army.

The Rise and Progress of the Bengal Army By GENERAL A BROOM Vol I (all published) *8vo*, *cloth* *Rs* 5.

University Calendar.

The Calcutta University Calendar for the year 1872-73 *Cloth* *Rs* 4.

Dengue, by Dacunha

History, Symptoms, and Treatment With Observations on the Epidemic which prevailed in Bombay during the years 1871 72 By JOSE GLEASON DACUNHA, M R C S, & L M ENG, L R.C P, EDIN, &c *Sewed* *Re* 1

Chinese Calendar.

The 100 Years Anglo-Chinese Calendar from 1st January 1776 to 25th January 1876, together with an Appendix containing several interesting Tables and Extracts *8vo*, *stitched* *Rs* 7

The Marriage of Emperor of China

At Peking on the 16th October 1872 From the Chinese. *Sewed* *Re* 1

Comte's Positivism, by Lobb.

A brief View of Positivism, compiled from the works of AUGUSTE COMTE, By S LOBB M A *8vo*, *stitched* *Rs* 4

Kulliyat-i-Sauda, translated by Court.

Selections from the Kulliyat, or, Complete Works of Mirza Rafi-us-Sauda (being the parts appointed for the High Proficiency Examination) Translated by Capt M H COURT *8vo*, *sewed* *Rs* 3.

Nusr-i-Benazur, translated by Court.

Nusr-i-Benazur (The) or The Incomparable Prose of Meer Hassen Literally translated into English By CAPTAIN M H COURT *8vo*, *sewed* *Rs* 5-8.

Araish-i-Mahfil, translated by Court.

Araish-i Mahfil (The), or, The Ornament of the Assembly Literally translated from the Oordoo By Captain M H COURT *8vo.*, *sewed* *Rs* 8

Archæological Reports, by Cunningham.

Reports of the Archæological Survey of India made during the years 1862 to 1865. By GENERAL ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM, 2 *vols.* Illustrated.
Royal 8vo., cloth. Rs. 16.

Indian Finance, by Fawcett.

Speech on Indian Finance. By HENRY FAWCETT, M.P., delivered in the House of Commons in the Debate on the Indian Budget, August 6, 1872.
Sewed. Rs. 4.

Civil Leave Code:

Being Notification of the Government of India, Financial Department, No. 2008, dated 14th March 1872. Authorized Edition. *8vo. Rs.* 1.

Acting Allowance Code:

Being Notification of the Government of India, Financial Department, No. 2009, dated 14th March 1872. Authorized Edition. *8vo. As.* 12.

Civil Pension Code:

Being Notification of the Government of India, Financial Department, No. 239, dated 10th January 1872. Corrected to 2nd February 1872.
8vo. Rs. 1-4.

Classical Dictionary of India,

Illustrative of the Mythology, Philosophy, Literature, Antiquities, Arts, Manners, Customs, &c., of the Hindus. By JOHN GARRETT.
8vo., cloth. Rs. 12 *net.*

Children in India. Sixth Edition.

Goodeve's Hints for the General Management of Children in India in the Absence of Professional Advice. Entirely re-written by JOSEPH EWART, M.D., FEL., U.C., Surgeon, Presidency General Hospital; and Professor of Physiology, Medical College, Calcutta. Illustrated.
Limp cloth. Rs. 3.

The Folk Songs

Of Southern India. By C. E. GOVER. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 10.

Town Life in Calcutta among Europeans. Second Edition.

Anglo-Indian Domestic Life. Letters from an Artist in India to his Mother in England. With very numerous Illustrations lithographed in the text. Illustrated. *Super-royal 8vo., cloth gilt. Rs.* 7.

Indigo Planting. Illustrated.

Rural Life in Bengal, illustrative of Anglo-Indian Suburban Life. With Description of the Growth and Manufacture of Indigo. Letters from an Artist in India to his Sisters in England. By the author of "Anglo-Indian Domestic Life." 166 Engravings. *Super-royal 8vo., cloth gilt. Rs.* 6-8.

(The) Griffin's—Aide-de-Camp.

By BLUNT SPURS. With an Addendum on the Education of the Horse. Revised and enlarged. Fifth Edition. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 12-8.

Hindustani Vocabulary and Grammar.

Pocket Hindustani Vocabulary, Classified Words, Alphabetical List of useful Words, with Grammar, &c. *Limp cloth. Rs.* 2.

Prem Sagur;

Or, The Ocean of Love, a History of Krishna. Translated into English. By Capt. W. HOLLINGS. *In paper cover, 8vo. Rs.* 4.

Baital Pachesi;

Or, Twenty-five Tales of a Demon. Translated by Capt. W. HOLLINGS. *In paper cover, 8vo. Rs.* 3.

Poems, by Kelly,

Dehli. The World's Martyrs and other Poems. By CHARLES ARTHUR KELLY, M.A., B C.S. New and enlarged Edition. *Cloth. Rs.* 2.

Memoir of Dwarkanauth Tagore.

Revised and enlarged. By KISSORYCHAND MITTRA. *8vo., stitched, Rs.* 2; *or bound, with Photograph, Rs.* 5-8.

History of India for Schools, by Lethbridge. Second Edition.

A History of India, for the Use of Schools and of Candidates for the Entrance Examinations of the Indian Universities. By E. LETHBRIDGE, Esq., M A. [*In the Press.*

The Topography of the Mogul Empire as known to the Dutch in 1631, by Lethbridge.

Translated from the Latin of Goanness De Laet. With Historical and Topographical Notes. By E. LETHBRIDGE, M.A. *Sewed. Re.* 1.

Lays of Ind. Poems, Grave and Gay. Second Edition.

Fcap. 8vo., cloth. Rs. 2.

Scripture Truth in Oriental Dress;

Or, Emblems Explanatory of Biblical Doctrines and Morals. With Parallel or Illustrative References to Proverbs and Proverbial Sayings in the Arabic, Bengali, Cannese, Persian, Russian, Sanskrit, Tamil, Telegu, and Urdoo Languages. By F. LONG. *Half-bound. Re.* 1.

Madras:

Its Army and Commerce viewed in Connection with Bengal Policy. By a Tax-payer. *Stitched. As.* 8.

Medical Hints for European Residents.

Medical Hints for the Districts, and Companion to the District Medicine Chest, arranged for Government Officials, their Families, and Camp Followers, and for all who are cut off from oral Medical Advice. By a Bombay Army Surgeon. *Fcap. 8vo., cloth. Rs.* 3-8.

Indian Annals of Medical Science.

Half-yearly, Rs. 6.

Part XXIX, July 1872. Contents:—Fevers at Kasalong, by R T. LYONS. —Dengue Fever, by O'CONNELL RAYE, M D.—Blood in Syphilis, by T. R. LEWIS, M. B.—Crime in Bancoorah.—Snake Poisoning.—Antidotes by V. RICHARDS, M. R. C. S.—Pettenkofer's Cholera in India, by D. D. CUNNINGHAM.

Part XXX, January 1873.—Observations on Mr. Lister's Treatment of Wounds, by ALEXANDER CROMBIE, M.D.—Elephantiasis Arabum, the Disease as it exists in Orissa, by VINCENT RICHARDS.—Typhoid or Enteric Fever, by J. E. MOFFATT.—Cholera in the Chittagong Column, Looshai Expeditionary Force.— The Blood in Syphilis, Stricker's Observations, by T. R. LEWIS, M.B.—Researches into the Nature of the Agents producing Cholera, by T. R. LEWIS, M.B., and D. D. CUNNINGHAM, M.B.

Military Drawings.

Examples of Military Drawing. A set of seven Plates, executed by order of the Superintendent of Garrison Instruction in India. *Rs.* 2.

Conventional Signs used in Military Topography. One Plate. *As.* 4.

Milton's Areopagitica, by Lobb.

Milton's Areopagitica, a moden Version. With Notes, Appendix, &c. By S. LOBB, M.A., Principal, Kishnaghur College. *Small 8vo., stitched. Rs.* 5.

Musketry Regulations.

Regulations for conducting the Musketry Instruction of the Native Troops armed with the Enfield Rifle. *Re.* 1.

The Indian Government Loan Diagram,

Showing the Fluctuations of the 4 and 5 per Cents. from 1836 to 1871; also the Growth and Decline of the registered Debt of India, yearly Average of Bank Rate of Interest, Bank Dividends, and Fluctuations of Exchange for the past 30 years. With principal Events affecting Prices of Securities, &c. By WILLIAM NICHOLLS, Superintendent, Depositor's Department, Bank of Bengal. *Coloured Sheets. Rs.* 3; *or varnished and mounted on rollers. Rs.* 6.

Staff Officer's Guide, by Nuthall. Second Edition.

The Regimental Staff Officer's Duty Companion, and a Guide to the Examination of Infantry Officers for Admission to the Staff Corps. By Major-General W. F. NUTHALL. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 5.

To Indian Officers, Civil and Military,

Who Wish to Retire, or those who have Children to Start in Life. An Address. By A. BROTHER OFFICER. *Stitched. Rs.* 8.

Modern Persian Phrases.

By an Officer of the Hyderabad Contingent. Revised by AKA MEERZA ZEINUL ABIDEEN SHEERAZEE. *Cloth, 8vo. Rs.* 4.

History of India for Students, by Pope.

A Text-book of Indian History. With Notes, Tables, Examination Questions, and Indexes. By the Rev. G. U. POPE, D.D. With 16 Maps. *Square 8vo., cloth. Rs.* 4-4.

Public Works Department List—

Classified List and Distribution Return of Establishment. Corrected to 1st April 1872. (Published half-yearly.) *Rs.* 2.

Public Works Code—

Code of Regulations for the Public Works Department. Third Edition, revised and corrected to January 1st, 1870. *8vo. Rs.* 4.

Forms referred to in Code:

Part I.—Forms I to 40. Accounts of Sub-Divisional Officers and of Executive Engineer's Office. *Folio. Rs.* 1-8.

Part II.—Forms 41 to 73. Accounts of Controller's Office. *Folio. Rs* 1-8.

Part III.—Forms 74 to 129 C. Miscellaneous. *Folio. Rs.* 1-8.

Sketches of Ceylon.

Sketches of the Inhabitants, Animal Life, and Vegetation in the Lowlands and High Mountains of Ceylon, as well as of the Sub-marine Scenery near the Coast taken in a Diving Bell. Twenty-six Plates. By Baron De Ransonnet. *Folio, cloth. Rs.* 25.

An Inquiry into the Human Mind

On the Principles of Common Sense. By Thomas Reid. *Cloth. Rs.* 1-4.

Reid on the Human Mind, by Fink.

Analysis of Reid's "Inquiry into the Human Mind." With Notes, &c. By W. C. Fink. *8vo., stitched. Rs.* 1-8.

Domestic Economy and Cookery, by Riddell.

Indian Domestic Economy and Receipt Book. With Hindustanee (Romanized) Names, comprising numerous Directions for plain wholesome Cookery, both Oriental and English, and every Information on Household Affairs likely to be required by Families, Messes, and Private Individuals. By Dr. R. Riddell. Seventh Edition, carefully revised. *Crown 8vo., cloth. Rs* 7-8.

Homœopathy, by Salzer.

Homœopathy, an Inductive Method of Cure By L. Salzer, M.D. *8vo., stitched. Rs.* 4.

Notices of Sanskrit MSS.

By Rajendra Lala Mitra, Honorary Member of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, &c., &c. Published under orders of the Government of Bengal. 5 Parts. *Stitched, each Re.* 1.

Soldier's Guide, by Schmid.

The Soldier in the Field. A Guide to the Theoretical Instruction of Non-Commissioned Officers and Soldiers in Picquet and Outpost Duties By Major A. Schmid, 109th Regiment. *Sewed. Re.* 1.

Hindu Tribes and Castes, by Sherring.

Hindu Tribes and Castes, as represented in Benares. With Illustrations. By the Rev M. A. Sherring, M. A., LL.B., Lond.; Author of "The Sacred City of the Hindus," &c., &c. *4to., cloth. Rs.* 16.

History of the Reigning Family of Lahore.

With some Account of the Jammoo Rajahs, the Sikh Soldiers, and their Sirdars. By Major G. CARMICHEL SMYTH. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 16.

Ready Reckoner, by Spens.

The Indian Ready Reckoner, and Table of Wages from 4 Annas to 25 Rupees, and other useful Tables. By Captain A. T SPENS, Bombay Staff Corps. *32mo., cloth. Rs.* 1-8.

Elementary Treatise on Mechanics.

By F. W. STEPHENSON. *8vo., sewed. Rs.* 2-8.

Tim Daly's Stories.

Tim Daly's Mess Stories. Edited by F. E. W. Reprinted from the "Madras Times." *8vo., cloth gilt. Rs.* 2-8.

Surveying in India, by Col. Thuillier. Third Edition.

A Manual of Surveying for India, detailing the Mode of Operations on the Revenue Surveys in Bengal and North-West Provinces. By Col. H. L. THUILLIER, R A., C.S.I., Surveyor-General of India, and Col R. SMYTH, R A Prepared for the use of the Survey Department, and published under the Authority of the Government of India in 1851. [*In the Press.*

Tod's Rajasthan.

Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan; or, The Central and Western Rajpoot States of India By LIEUT.-COLONEL JAMES TOD. To be published in 32 Parts. 4to. *Part I. As.* 12.

Uttara Rama Charita, translated by Tawney.

Uttara Rama Charita, a Sanscrit Drama. By BHAVABHUTE. Translated into English Prose by C. H. TAWNEY, M.A. *Sewed. Re.* 1.

Grammar of the Pukshto Language

As spoken in the Trans-Indus Territories under British Rule. By COLONEL J L VAUGHAN. *Stitched. Rs. 5 net.*

Military Terms, by Colonel Voyle. Second Edition.

A Dictionary of Artillery and other Military and Scientific Terms. Compiled by Colonel VOYLE, R.A., author of "The Gunner's Aid." *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 7-8.

Elementary Treatise on Plane Trigonometry.

With Examination Papers and Examples. Designed for the use of the Government Colleges of India, and Schools affiliated to the University of Calcutta, *pp* 76. By E. WILLMOT. *8vo., cloth. Rs.* 2-12.

Latitude and Longitude Chart, by Yonge.

Latitude and Longitude without Instruments: being a Chart for finding the Hour of Sunrise and Sunset for everyday in the Year, at every place in the Northern or Southern Hemisphere. By Captain W L YONGE, R.A. *On paper, Re.* 1. *On india rubber, Rs.* 2-8.

Mission to Ava, by Yule. Illustrated.

Narrative of the Mission sent by the Governor-General of India to the Court of Ava in 1855. With Notices of the Country, Government, and People. By Colonel HENRY YULE, Under-Secretary to the Government of India. 70 Illustrations and Maps.

Imperial 8vo., half bound, gilt Rs. 20

ATLAS OF INDIA.

Scale of four miles to the inch

Sheets, Rs. 2 each; or on Cloth, in Case, Rs. 3-8 each. Quarter Sheets, As 12 each; or on Cloth, in Case, Rs 2.

The following are published, *viz.*:—

4. Koorum Valley, Cabul.
5. North-East Quarter Sheet. Hussun Kheil.
   South-East Quarter Sheet. Mahsood-Wuzeeri Hills, Tank.
6. North-East Quarter Sheet. Tukht-i-Soliman Peak, Drabund.
   South-East Quarter Sheet. Vehowah.
7. Vuddore, Jampoor, Shum Plain.
8. North-East Quarter Sheet. Mittun-Kote.
14. Jelalabad, Peshawur, Attock, Swat.
15. Bunnoo, Kalabagh, Pind-Dadun-Khan.
16. Dehra-Ishmael-Khan, Lei, Jhung.
17. Dehra-Ghazee-Khan, Mooltan.
24. Damaun, Jower, Bhewndee.
25 Bombay, Bore ghaut, Ban-kote.
26. Rutnagherry, Unjunvel, Viziuaroog.
27. Joined to Sheet 41.
27A. South-East Quarter Sheet. Skardo, Astor.
28. Cashmere, Abottabad, Deosai Plain
29. Rawul-Pindi, Jamoo, Sealkote.
30. Lahore, Umritsur, Jallundhur.
31. Pak-Pattun, Sirsuh, Bhutteeanna.
38. Nassik, Thul ghat, Aurungabad.
39. Poona, Mahabuleshwur.
40. Satara, Kolapoor, Beejapoor.
41. Goa, Darwar, Belgaum.
42. North Canara, Soonda, N. W. Mysore.
43. South Canara, Coorg, S. W. Mysore.
44. Beypoor, Calicut, Cannanore.
44A. South-West Quarter Sheet. Balti, Masherbrum Peak.
45. North-West Quarter Sheet. Dras, Indus, and Shyok Rivers.
   South-West Quarter Sheet. Sooroo and Zaskar Rivers.
46. Chamba, Kulu, Lahaol, Spiti.
47. Loodheeanuh, Sunla, Kangra, Chini.
48. Bijnour, Dehra, Sirhind, Puttiala.
49. Delhi, Meerut, Jhujhur, Hissar.
50. Agra Bhurtpoor, Dholpoor, Ulwar.
51. North-East Quarter Sheet. Gwalior.
   North-West Quarter Sheet. Tonk.
54. Gawilghur, Nurnulla, Oomrawutty, Boorhanpoor. Incomplete
55. Maiker, Bassim, Joulnah, Berar.
56. Patree, Daroor, Kowlas, Beder.
57. Sholapoor, Koolburga, Koilconda.
58. Raichoor, Moodgul, Bellary, Kurnool.
59. North-East Mysore, Ceded Districts.
60. Mysore, Seringapatam, Bangalore.
61. Coimbatoor, Neilgherries, Wynaad.
62. Cochin, Dindigul.
63. Cape Comorin, Tinnevelly, Quilon.
65. Gangotri, Shipki. Incomplete.
66. Almorah, Nynee Tal, Gurhwal. Incomplete.

67. Bareilly, Moradabad, Budaon.
68. Furruckabad, Cawnpoor, Etawah.
69. North-East Quarter Sheet. Calpee, Humerpoor.
North-West Quarter Sheet. Jaloun.
South-West Quarter Sheet. Jhansee.
70. North-West Quarter Sheet. Lulutpoor.
South-East Quarter Sheet. Dumoh.
South-West Quarter Sheet. Saugor.
71. North-West Quarter Sheet. Nurshingpoor.
72. Nagpoor, Seonee, Chindwara.
73. Chandah, Hinghunghaut, East Berar.
74. Eilgundel, Warungul, Medduck, Nirmul. Imperfect.
75. Hydrabad, Bhonageer, Daveconda.
76. Guntoor, Kurnool.
77. Cuddapah, Nellore, Tripetty Hills.
78. Madras, Arcot, Kistnagherry, Chittoor.
79. Pondicherry, Tanjore, Salem.
80. Madura, Point Calymere, Ramnad.
81. Tuticorin, Gulf of Manar.
87. Lucknow, Fyzabad, Oudh, Buraech.
88. Allahabad, Mirzapore, Benares.
89. Rewah.
90. South-East Quarter Sheet. Ratanpoor.
91. North-East Quarter Sheet. Belaspoor.
South-East Quarter Sheet. Kaoria, Chura.
92. North-East Quarter Sheet. Noagarh, Karial.
94. Rajamundry, Coringa, Ellore.
95. Masulipatam, Guntoor, Mouths of the Kistna.
102. Khatmando, Bettiah, Goruckpoor.
103. Patna, Azimgurh, Tirhoot, Behar.
104. Palamow, Hazareebagh, South Behar.
105. North-East Quarter Sheet. Palkot, Jeria.
South-East Quarter Sheet. Gangpoor, Saranda. Imperfect.
106. Sumbulpoor, Sarangur, Sonpoor, Talcheer.
107. Ganjam, Kalahandy, Chinna-Kimidi.
108. Callingapatam, Vizianagram.
109. Vizagapatam.
111. Northern Tirhoot and Purneah, part of Sikkim.
112. Purneah, Monghyr, Bhaugulpoor.
113. Beerbhoom, Raneegunge, Parasnath.
114. Midnapoor, Bancoorah, Chaibassa.
115. Balasore, Cuttack, Koenjur.
116. Pooree, Chilka Lake.
118. Kooch-Behar, Darjeeling.
119. Bograh, Rungpoor, Dinajpoor, Malda.
120. Moorshedabad, Pubna, Burdwan, Jessore, Nuddeah.
121. Twenty-four Pergunnahs, Calcutta, Mutla, part of Soondurbuns

*** A small Index Map may be had GRATIS on application.

THACKER, SPINK & Co.,

BOOKSELLERS AND PUBLISHERS TO THE CALCUTTA UNIVERSITY AND THE BENGAL COUNCIL OF LAW REPORTING; AGENTS FOR THE SALE OF THE SURVEYOR-GENERAL'S MAPS AND THE ROORKEE ENGINEERING COLLEGE PUBLICATIONS,

5, GOVERNMENT PLACE, CALCUTTA.

THE BENGAL LAW REPORTS, 1873.

The Bengal Council of Law Reporting.

J. PITT KENNEDY, Esq (Standing Counsel to Government), *Chairman.*
Hon'ble A. HOBHOUSE, Q.C. (Member of Council).
Hon'ble E. C. BAYLEY, C.S.I. (Member of Council, Barrister-at-Law).
Hon'ble G. C. PAUL (Acting Advocate-General).
A. MACKENZIE, Esq. (Officiating Secretary to the Government of Bengal).
F. D. CHAUNTRELL, Esq. (Solicitor to Government).
Baboo UNNODA PERSAD BANERJEA (Senior Government Pleader).

Editor:

L. A. GOODEVE, Esq., Middle Temple.

Reporters:

Privy Council ... J. D. BELL, Middle Temple.

Appellate Side ... GASPER GREGORY, Inner Temple.
RAJENDRA MISSRY, Pleader of the High Court.
M. L. SANDEL, Pleader of the High Court.
C. P. HILL, Inner Temple.

Original Side ... J. C. MACGREGOR, Middle Temple.
C. P. HILL, Inner Temple.

The Council are glad to be able to inform subscribers that they have now engaged the services of an additional Reporter, thereby securing the presence of a Reporter in each Court.

The second part of the Supplemental Volume is now in the Press, and will shortly be issued This will complete the Reports of the Full Bench Rulings from the institution of the High Court down to the commencement of the Bengal Law Reports, *viz.*, July 1868.

In future, the names of parties will be spelt as they appear in the record, but in reference to cases already reported, spelling as it appears in the Reports will be observed.

In order to render the Reports complete in themselves where cases have been cited subsequent in date to the commencement of the Reports, but not reported in the Bengal Law Reports, the judgments (copied from the record) are set out in a foot-note.

The convenience to subscribers of publishing the Acts of the Imperial and Bengal Councils not having been found commensurate with the cost, they will be discontinued with the commencement of the tenth volume.

L. A. GOODEVE,
Secretary.

Calcutta: THACKER, SPINK AND CO.
Bombay: THACKER, VINING AND CO.